M. L.

REYNOLDS HISTORICAL
GENEALOGY COLLECTION

GC

ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY
3 1833 01400 0159

Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2019

https://archive.org/details/westfamilyregist00ston_0

# WEST.

*The*

# WEST FAMILY

# REGISTER

Important Lines Traced

1326-1928

*By*

LETTA BROCK STONE

Granddaughter Five Times Removed

*of*

Joseph West of Prince George's County, Md.

W. F. Roberts Company, Inc.

Washington, D. C.

1928

1598162

LIMITED EDITION OF 300

COPYRIGHTED 1928
BY
LETTA BROCK STONE

PRESS OF
W. F. ROBERTS COMPANY
WASHINGTON, D. C.

The National Episcopal Cathedral of St. Peter and St. Paul at Washington, D. C., Now Under Construction. It Contains in Its Archives Vital Statistics of Members of the West Family.

To My Husband

Edward Cyrus Stone

## CONTENTS


| CHAPTER | | PAGE |
|---|---|---|
| Preface | | 1 |
| I. | Coats of Arms of the De La Warr and West Families | 7 |
| II. | Wests in England Dating Back to Fifteenth Century | 11 |
| III. | Lineage of the De La Warr Family | 29 |
| IV. | American Descendants of the De La Warrs | 35 |
| V. | Descendants of Anthony West of Accomac County, Virginia | 59 |
| VI. | Origin of Joseph West of Prince George's County, Maryland | 107 |
| VII. | West Families of Montgomery County, Maryland | 119 |
| VIII. | Descendants of Joseph West of Frederick County, Maryland | 153 |
| IX. | John West and Rachel Perry of Bourbon County, Kentucky | 169 |
| X. | The Woodyard Wests of Prince George's County, Maryland | 227 |
| XI. | Ignatius West of North Carolina and his Descendants | 235 |
| XII. | Descendants of William West of Chatham County, North Carolina | 261 |

CHAPTER PAGE

XIII. Massachusetts Wests in Many Other States 283

XIV. Caleb West of Philadelphia and His Descendants ..... 303

XV. Ancestral Line of Benjamin West, Artist.... 311

XVI. West Families of Fairfax County, Virginia. 325

XVII. William West of Sligo, Ireland, and Descendants ..... 347

XVIII. West Families of Sussex County, Delaware ..... 361

XIX. West Families in Garrard County, Kentucky 369

XX. Wests of Princess Anne and Norfolk Counties, Virginia..... 377

XXI. State Grouping of Wests Unmentioned Elsewhere ..... 383

XXII. Virginia and Maryland Immigrants before the Year 1700..... 419

XXIII. Land Records in Richmond and Annapolis ..... 423

XXIV. Early United States Census Lists..... 429

XXV. West Roster of Soldiers in the American Revolution ..... 437

XXVI. Wests of Today Prominent in Public and Professional Life..... 441

XXVII. Conclusion ..... 451

Index ..... 453

## LIST OF ILLUSTRATIONS


| | FACING PAGE |
|---|---|
| West Coat of Arms..... | *Frontispiece* |
| National Episcopal Cathedral in Washington, D. C. | v |
| Letta Brock Stone, Author..... | 1 |
| De La Warr Coat of Arms..... | 7 |
| Hon. Henry De La Warr Flood..... | 35 |
| Lulie Lyons Swanson..... | 49 |
| View of Potomac River and Aqueduct at Seneca.. | 107 |
| Church of St. Barnabas and Rock Creek Chapel... | 117 |
| Edwin Montgomery West..... | 129 |
| Dr. Levin McGill West..... | 157 |
| Locust Grove, Ancestral Home of Joseph West... | 161 |
| Cynthia West Eades..... | 173 |
| Hon. Simeon Henry West..... | 185 |
| Martha West Hedrick..... | 191 |
| Shannon Church and Grave of Simeon West..... | 209 |
| Tilman Howard West..... | 265 |
| Edna West Preuss..... | 273 |
| Caleb West of Philadelphia..... | 305 |
| Benjamin West, Artist..... | 321 |
| Hon. Roy Owen West..... | 385 |

## LIST OF CHARTS


| | FACING PAGE |
|---|---|
| Governor John West's Descendants | 39 |
| Anthony West's Descendants | 65 |
| Joseph West's Descendants | 113 |
| Francis West's Descendants | 289 |


## MAPS


| | FACING PAGE |
|---|---|
| Virginia-Maryland—1695 | 337 |
| Maryland—1794 | 145 |

LETTA BROCK STONE

## PREFACE

ACCORDING to the census of 1790, there were in the United States 518 heads of families bearing the name West. Considering that they formed so marked a percentage of the early population, it would seem that the West family has long been neglected, since this is the first time that any great amount of material under this name has been put into one volume.

Manifestly it would be impossible to attempt to confine within the covers of one book a compendium of the entire 518 families, but nearly 250 of them have been definitely placed herein. Years of exhaustive research, constant correspondence, and extensive travel have been required for the assembling and verifying of the facts concerning their descendants. The author has drawn upon library reference books, genealogical magazines, county histories, vital statistics, court records and other public documents, tombstones, family Bibles, and personal narrative for the material.

The Government census lists have been invaluable and have furnished many of the dates presented here. It should be explained that a variation of one year in accuracy is likely to occur when the year only is given; since the person recorded may have had a birthday just after the census was taken, in which list the age and not the date of birth appears. Possibly there will be other slight variations in birth dates because even family Bibles mentioning the same person sometimes disagree.

The distribution of the West families in 1790, which was the date of the first general U. S. census, is a fascinating study. North Carolina led with 83 and Massa-

chusetts followed with 79. Those in Massachusetts are largely the descendants of the early immigrant, Francis West, of Duxbury. Those in North Carolina came from widely scattered sections of the country due to circumstances easily understood. The large patentees of Colonial days had secured great tracts of land in the New World, but by the time this land was distributed among the second and third generations, large plantations had dwindled into small farms. Consequently, the younger scions, while well brought up, had little inheritance.

As early as 1750 they began to migrate from the older settlements to the wilder and less populated parts of the country. After the Revolution a still greater migration took place and the natural trend from Virginia and Maryland was into North Carolina. Pennsylvania, also, and even New England, sent their settlers there. This state was the great colonizing point for many years. Distribution in the other states in 1790 was: Virginia 77; New York 52; Maryland 44; Pennsylvania 37; South Carolina 43; Rhode Island 33; Connecticut 30; Vermont 24; New Hampshire 13; Maine 12.

A glance at the census lists reveals at once the extreme difficulty in tracing certain individuals. Too often their identity is masked behind such constantly recurring names as John, William and Thomas. Thanks to the originality of some parents of two centuries ago, however, unalloyed joy fills the genealogist who happens upon such distinctive names as Salathiel, Zephaniah, Theophilus, Onesiphorus, and Eleazar.

The West family has furnished a long line of notable men to public life, including divines, statesmen and professional leaders. There have been several governors, many congressmen, and at least one Cabinet officer,

a Secretary of the Interior. The present governor of Virginia is a West descendant, and the lieutenant governor of that state bears the family name. A deputy governor of Rhode Island in Revolutionary times was William West; an early Colonial governor of South Carolina was Joseph West; and a territorial governor of Utah was Caleb Walton West, of Kentucky.

Benjamin West, of Rhode Island, was a famous mathematician and astronomer, and Charles Edwin West, of Brooklyn, was the first scholar to devote himself to the higher education of women, writing many textbooks for use in women's colleges. The annals of New England are full of records of early ministers of the gospel renowned for their eloquence, Rev. Stephen West and two Reverends Samuel West gaining the most enviable distinction. In the Congressional Library the great number of cards cataloguing West authors tells the tale of their success in the field of literature.

From 1326 in England to 1928 in America, members of the West family have never shirked their duty in peace or war, the Revolutionary roster comparing more than favorably with that of any other family. The very name West had its origin in the wartime valor of some shadowy ancestor who emerged from obscurity in Devon and caught the eye of his sovereign. From that time he was dubbed, for the sake of distinction, "Thomas de West," meaning "of the west country," a fashion of nomenclature introduced after the Norman Conquest.

While much space, necessarily, has been devoted to purely statistical data, the pictorial side of events transpiring in the early period of West emigration should not be lost sight of. Properly to reconstruct those

early days one must recall the history of the times. The boats in which Sir Thomas West (Lord De La Warr) crossed and recrossed the Atlantic were small but sturdy; for they were built by the same men who had constructed those famous destroyers of the Spanish Armada but a few years before.

King James the First was still sending out his philippics against the "weed" Sir Walter Raleigh had introduced from Virginia, when Anthony West set sail from England; and Francis West migrated from Wiltshire in the very midst of the Puritan exodus to the Colonies about 1636. The second generation of Wests in the New World was just attaining maturity when the names of Isaac Watts, Joseph Addison and Jonathan Swift were on every tongue in Europe; while Daniel Defoe and Captain Kidd were household words on both continents. And it was in 1698 that Peter the Great made his first European tour "unconducted!" Five years later he was laying the foundation stones of St. Petersburg.

In 1695, when Joseph West bought his plantation in Prince George's County, there were only 30 or 40 houses in Annapolis, the largest town in Maryland, and the charter of William and Mary College in Virginia had been granted only two years previously. Fear of Indian attack, even after 1700, was still the chief anxiety of the planters. As late as 1704 John West of Stafford County could not attend court because he was short of men to guard his household from the stealthy foe. In Maryland where Stephen West was living, the settlers were divided into small companies and took their turn for a week at a time

in scouting the woods for Indians. In spite of all their precautions, they often suffered dearly at the hands of their adversaries. The desire for wealth and personal freedom had its price.

LETTA BROCK STONE.

Washington, D. C.

Aug. 15, 1928

## CHAPTER I

## COATS OF ARMS OF THE DE LA WARR AND WEST FAMILIES

THE coat of arms of the Earl De La Warr is described in terms of heraldry, below:

Arms, Quarterly: first and fourth, argent, a fesse dancettee, sable, for West; second and third quarterly, gules, a lion rampant, argent, armed and langued azure between a semé of cross-crosslets (eight).

Crest, Out of a ducal coronet, or, a griffin's head, azure, beaked and eared, gold.

Supporters, Dexter, a wolf coward, argent, gorged with a plain collar, or; sinister, a cockatrice, or, shadowed and scaled, azure.

Motto, "Jour de ma vie."

The great houses from the west of England were the first to display arms upon their shields. These early armorial bearings were usually very simple, the colors in strong contrast so that they could be readily distinguished in the confusion of battle. Many reasons guided the choice of armorial bearings by their first owners. Quite often there was a play upon the name, as in the case of Barnard who had a ramping bear upon his shield; Piriton, who had a pear tree; Horsley, horses' heads, and Bower, who depicted bent bows on his escutcheon. Three capital T's were borne by Toit of Cheshire, and it is possible that the choice of a fesse dancettee by the Wests originally suggested a capital W. The earlier drawings of their shield show the points of the fesse much higher and deeper than the later

designs, making, as it did, a bold dash across the center. This black jagged figure on the silver background would be unmistakable wherever the shield was displayed.

The original arms of the De La Warr family are quite like those of William de Mowbray, who was one of the twenty-five barons appointed to enforce the Magna Charta. The silver lion on the red shield is the same, the only difference is in the eight small crosses in the background (semé of cross-crosslets). Medieval wisdom gave every noble quality to the lion; therefore this animal was chosen by many knights as well as by the royalty of England and Scotland. When Lord West married the heiress of Lord De La Warr, the West arms were quartered with those of the De La Warr family.

The West crest, the head of a griffin, was retained. Nearly all records of West arms in England show the "fesse dancettee" on the shield and the griffin's head as the crest, suggesting the relationship to the Wests from Devonshire. The fabled creature, the griffin, is an emblem of a valiant hero, unyielding to the enemy; in heraldry symbolizing strength and vigilance.

The right to supporters of a shield is limited to the sovereigns, peers of the realm (in England), Knights of the Garter, Knights of the Bath, etc. They descend through the male line. Therefore, the supporters on the coat of arms of Lord De La Warr are those of Lord West. The wolf "coward" on the dexter side suggests a wolf subdued to serve his master, the bearer of the shield. On the sinister side the ancient creature, the cockatrice, was supposed to strike terror to beholders and indicates that in warfare it would be difficult to be interfered with.

The motto on the West coat of arms is: "Jour de ma vie" (Day of my life). This was formerly the motto of the La Warrs. It was adopted to commemorate the capture of King John II of France in the battle of Poitiers by Roger La Warr.

The "manteling" in an armorial achievement is the ornamental design representing the drapery first worn about the helmet as a protection from the sun during the Crusades. With the ancient arms the colors are usually specified in the grant as "gules, lined with argent."

After the marriage of the Earl De La Warr to Elizabeth Sackville, heiress of the Duke of Dorset, he (West) and his sons in 1843 took the name of Sackville-West. The present Earl De La Warr has his shield quartered with that of the house of Sackville, and has also included the Sackville crest in his armorial achievement. Thus two crests are shown, the griffin's head head of the Wests and the star (estoile, argent) of the Sackvilles. It is interesting to note that the older son of the Earl De La Warr, who was born 1921, is called Viscount Cantelupe. This holding was acquired by Sir Thomas West, early in the 14th Century, when he married Eleanor, daughter and heiress of Sir John de Cantelupe of Hempston, Devon.

(This sketch and coat-of-arms were prepared by Violet Kent Roberts of Washington, D. C.)

References:

Burke's Peerage, 1927 Edition.
Burke's Landed Gentry, 1840.
Burke's Encyclopedia of Heraldry, published 1844.
Fairbairn's Book of Crests.
Encyclopedia Britannica, 11th Edition.
Guide to Heraldry by Arthur C. Fox-Davies, 1925.

*Genus immortale manet, multosque per annos*
*Stat fortuna domus, et avi numerantur avorum.*

*—Virgil.*

*(The race remains immortal, and the fortune of the family endures through many years, and grandsires of grandsires are recorded.)*

## CHAPTER II

## WESTS IN ENGLAND DATING BACK TO FIFTEENTH CENTURY

THE following notes may be helpful to those who are interested in tracing their ancestry to England. They have been taken mostly from visitations made by heralds to the various counties. The majority of these visits were made in the 1500's and early 1600's, and while dates in many cases are lacking, still they may be placed, approximately, as to century. The name of the county or shire heads each list of notes. It should be explained that these visitations were made to ascertain what families were entitled to coats of arms, since there were many cases of fraudulent assumption of armorial bearings.

### BERKS

**Mary West,** daughter of James West of County Berks, married John Hyde, living in 1677. (Perry's Berkshire, Bucks, and Surrey.)

**Thomas West,** of Wallingford, Berks, married Elizabeth Stampe. (Visitation of Oxford.)

### BUCKS

In this county are the holdings of the Wests of Braywick Lodge presumably descended from some member of the De La Warr family. The lineage given in Burke is as follows:

**Charles West** of Aylesbury, living in the time of Henry VI, had a son, Thomas West of Aylesbury,

whose son, Thomas West, of the same place, married Joane Wilson, of Brill. One of their children, Alexander West, the second son, moved to Cotton End, Northamptonshire. He will be treated under that county. Other Wests, however, remained in Bucks and we have some notes concerning them.

**Margery West,** daughter of ——— West of Wicombe, was the first wife of John Lane of Hertford. (Mundy's Middlesex Pedigrees.)

**Roger West,** of Marsworth, married Eleanor Knatchball of County Kent. (Berry's Pedigrees of Kent Families.)

**Nicholas West,** one of six Chantrey clerks, married the widow, Joane Hantrey. (Berry's Berkshire, Bucks, and Surrey.)

**Nicholas West,** of Marsworth, had a daughter, Hester West. (Mundy's Middlesex Pedigrees.)

**Edmund West,** of Marsworth, was buried September 12, 1618. His widow, Theodosia, married Gregory Pratt. (LeNeve's Pedigrees of the Knights.)

**Frances West,** of Marsworth, sister of Edmund West, Sergeant-at-Law, married Sir Charles Cotterell. He was living at Oxford in 1644. He died in 1701 in County Lincoln, where he was born.

## DEVON

Shirley says in his "Noble and Gentle Men of England" that the Wests are remarkable not so much for the antiquity of the family as for the early period at which they attained the honor of the peerage. Thomas West of Devon, the first peer of his family, was so created in 1326. His marriage took place in

1328. (Worthy's Devonshire Wills.) Other early references include the following:

**John West** married Elizabeth Larder of Upton, whose father died in 1521. (Vivian's Visitations of Devon.)

**John West** married Catherine Bodley of Dunscombe. They had children and both were living in 1562.

**John West, Sr.,** of Tiverton, was made one of the trustees of a school established by a will made in 1599. John West was a clothier, as were John West, Jr., and Peter West. Tiverton was inhabited by a large merchant class, and the Wests were found here for a long period of time. (Prince's Worthys of Devon.)

**John West** was present in Tiverton at the visitation. (Colby's Visitation of County Devon.)

**William West** was reported during one of the visitations of Devon in 1531-1564 or 1620 as the second husband of Elizabeth, the daughter of Sir Richard Crofts. She died in the eighteenth year of Henry VIII.

**Johanna West,** daughter of John West of Tiverton, married John Bennett of Whiteway in 1627. (Vivian's Visitations of Devon.)

**James West,** of Down St. Mary, married in 1691 at Powderham, Margaret Southcote, born in 1666. (Vivian's Visitations of Devon.)

**Baldwin West,** of Whitstone, married in 1703 Dorothy Corindon, baptized at Bratton-Clovelly in 1672. (Vivian's Visitations of Devon.)

**Mary West** and her children, sons and daughters of Mathew West: Richard, Mary, John, Elizabeth

and Robert West were the recipients of a bequest by the terms of the will of John Tucker of Broad Clist proven in 1692. (Vivian's Visitations of Devon.)

**William** and **Mary West** were mentioned in the will of their grandfather, Ralph Tucker, proven in 1693. (Worthy's Devonshire Wills.)

**Dorothy West**, daughter of Peter West, married in 1727, Sir Thomas Carew of Haccombe.

**Peter West**, of Tiverton Castle, married Elizabeth at some period near this. (Vivian's Visitations of Devon.)

**Temple West**, of West Wickham, County Kent, married Jane Drake of Devon. He died in 1783 and she died in 1800. (Vivian's Visitations of Devon.)

## ESSEX

The Wests of Howfield House, County Essex, and of Pinner, County Middlesex, will be treated under Essex.

**Thomas West**, of Ash, County Essex, is traditionally connected with the house of De La Warr. He was born some time after the middle of the sixteenth century, and his son, Thomas West, was baptized in 1606. This Thomas had a son, Rowland West of Ash, who also had a son Rowland West. The latter was baptized in 1653, and married Mary Draper. They were the parents of Rowland West, baptized in 1675, who married Anne Brown. Their son, John West, was one of several children. He married Sarah Jarratt and their oldest son, George West, born in 1734, married 1st,

Mary Novell and had one son only, Rev. George West, Rector of Stoke. George West married 2d, Anne Knowles and they were the parents of two sons, John, the Rector of Chettle, Dorset; and William West.

## GLOUCESTER

The Wests of Alscot Park. This family is descended from Leonard West, youngest son of Thomas, Lord De La Warr by his second wife, Eleanor Copley. He received by the will of his father, dated 1524, the Manors of Sutton, Mandeville and Hasilden in Wiltshire, and the Manor of Brodele, in Dorsetshire. He married Barbara Gascoigne and left one son, John West, who resided at Banbury, County Oxford. John West married Mary Throckmorton and had Aholiab, who died in 1628 leaving a son, Richard West. He (Richard) married Elizabeth Hill of Warwick County and had James, John, Richard and Aholiab West, none of whom left descendants except Richard. He married and left James West who died in 1799, leaving a son, James West.

Hannah West married William Trotman of Trotworth on March 6, 1701. (Camden's Visitation of Gloucester.)

Catherine West married Richard Hungerford. (Camden's Visitation of Gloucester.)

Thomas West married Joan, the widow of Ralph Willington, son of Sir John de Willington. (Rudder's Gloucestershire.)

## HERTFORD

**Robert West**, the eldest son and heir apparent of Lord De La Warr, married Elizabeth Cocke, the daughter of Sir Henry Cocke, Sheriff of Herts, and Ursula Bury of Oxford. Robert West and Elizabeth had no children. He preceded her in death. She married again and died in 1645.

**Mr. West** of Hales Owen married a daughter of John Baker and Margery Madestard of Hertford.

A daughter of Mr. West, of Hertford, married John Goodyear, of Hadley, County Middlesex, who was living in the second year of the reign of Henry VI.

## KENT

The Wests of Postern Park, County Kent, are of later date than many of these given and may be found in Burke's Landed Gentry.

**William West**, of Boston, County Nottingham, married Elizabeth Plumptre of County Kent, baptized May 31, 1611. (Berry's Pedigrees of Kent Families.)

**Margery West**, daughter of Sir George West, of Warwick, married Humphrey Clark of Kingsworth, County Kent. (Berry's Pedigrees of Kent Families.)

**Dorothy West**, daughter of Rev. Marcus West, who was living in 1828, married Rev. Thomas Toke, who was baptized 1772 at Barnston. (Berry's Pedigrees of Kent Families.)

**Piercy West**, granddaughter of Lord De La Warr, married William Hill of Walsingham, Norfolk County. (Berry's Pedigrees of Kent Families.)

**Owen West**, second brother to Thomas, Lord De La Warr, married Mary Guildefore.

**Barbara West**, daughter of Thomas, Lord De La Warr, married Mary's brother, Sir John Guildefore of Kent.

## LINCOLN

**Dom. John Weste**, a clerk in the chantry of Lincoln cathedral, died in 1546. (Lincoln Record Society, Vol. 13.)

## MIDDLESEX

**Isabel West**, the daughter of Thomas West of Twickenham, was married in 1593. (Mundy's Middlesex Pedigrees.)

**William West**, of Middlesex County, married Dorothy Arthington. (Mundy's Middlesex Pedigrees.)

**Edward West** of London, married Elizabeth Banes June 19, 1655. (Harleian Publication, Vol. 16, Register of the Parish of Kensington.)

**John West** married Sarah Watkins October 15, 1637. (Same reference.)

**William West** was buried February 28, 1667. (Same reference.)

**Evan West** was buried January 4, 1668. (Same reference.)

**Sarah West** was buried November 7, 1668. (Same reference.)

## NORTHAMPTON

The Wests of Northampton, at least those living at Cotton End, sprang from the West family of

County Bucks. Alexander West, of Cotton End, had two sons, Alexander and John. The son, John, had a son Thomas West, Gentleman of Cotton End, who married Dorothy Lane, of Courtenhill. After his death, she married William Randolph, who was born in 1572 and died 1660. (Harvey's Visitation of Northampton.) Thomas West and Dorothy Lane had a son, Rev. Richard West, Rector of Arthingworth, who married Elizabeth Pike. Their son, Venerable Richard West, Prebendary of Durham, married Marie Temple. The children of this marriage were: Gilbert West, who died without issue in 1756; Temple West; and Maria West. Temple West, the second son, was Lord Commissioner of the Admiralty, and died at West Wickham, County Kent, in 1757. He married Frances Balchen and their children were: Thomas West, who died unmarried; Temple West, who married Jane Drake of Devon and died in 1783, (whose descendants may be traced in Burke); and Balchen West.

The second son of Alexander West of Cotton End was Alexander, who had a son, Thomas West. He married Susan Wilson of Biceter, County Oxon, in 1618, and they were the parents of: 1. Thomas West, born about 1619; 2. John West; 3. Edward West, who died without issue; 4. Margery West, who married Edward Russell of Banbury. (Harvey's Visitations of Northamptonshire.)

**Elizabeth West**, daughter of Richard West of Hulcott, Northampton, married William Knight of Apthorpe. (Perry's Berkshire, Bucks and Surrey.)

**Anne West**, daughter of Robert West of Cotton End, married Edward Langham of Gullesburg, Northampton. (Camden's Visitation of 1619.)

Thomas West of Westhadden, married Agnes Langham. (Camden's Visitation of Warwickshire in 1619.)

## NOTTINGHAM

Catherine West, the daughter of Thomas, Lord De La Warr of Hampshire, married Sir Nicholas Strelley of Nottingham.

Mary West, the daughter of William, Lord De La Warr, married Richard Blount, of Sussex. (Both references from Flower's Visitation of Nottingham.)

## NORTHUMBERLAND

Elizabeth West, daughter of Thomas West of Long Houghton, was baptized August 10, 1646.

Elizabeth West married Roger Gog, July 12, 1670.

Thomas West of Long Houghton was buried, March 29, 1677. (References from Wood's Register of Births of Houghton, Northumberland.)

## SOUTHAMPTON

The following notes are from Perry's Berkshire, Bucks and Surrey Counties:

George West, of Basingtoke, Southampton, married Dorothy Venables.

William West married Elizabeth Fisher.

Elizabeth West, daughter of Thomas West of Seltwood, second son of Lord De La Warr, married Sir John Leigh of Southampton.

Anne West, daughter of Reginald, Lord De La Warr, married Sir Morris Barkley.

**Agnes West**, married Richard Silver of Ropley, Southampton.

**Eleanor West**, the widow of Thomas West, married Alexander St. Barbe, of Bittern. He was born in 1717, and died in 1775.

**William West** of Brentwood, Essex County, who died in 1812, married Anne Meux, who was living in 1739.

**Tyson West**, of Gainsborough, married Diana Uvedale.

## SUFFOLK

**Elizabeth West**, daughter of Thomas of London, married Thomas Alston, of Assington in Suffolk. (Byssche's Visitations of Suffolk.)

## SURREY

**Margaret West**, the daughter of Allen West of Sussex, married Thomas Bucks of Waybridge, Surrey, in 1623.

**Mr. West** of East Sheene, Surrey, one time Lieutenant of the Tower of London, married Ellen Carrill of Kingston-upon-Thames, who was born about 1650.

**Francis West** of London, a grocer, married Alice Carrill, daughter of Blaze Carrill of Kingston-upon-Thames.

**Thomas West**, of London, married Margaret Dubber.

**Hester West**, daughter of Nicholas West of Marsworth, County Bucks, married William Pakington of Littell Stanmore.

**Elizabeth West** married Thomas Apihon.

**Elizabeth West**, daughter of Sir Thomas West of Seltwood, Southampton, brother of William, 1st Earl De La Warr, married Sir John Leigh of Coudrey in Surrey.

## SUSSEX

The following notes are taken from Berry's Sussex Pedigrees:

The ancestry of the West family of Sussex leads back to County Oxford where lived Richard West. In the early part of the sixteenth century, his son, Richard West of Comner, County Berks, had a son, William West of More and Stanlake, County Berks, who married Arford ———. They were the parents of William West of Stanlake, who married Jone Collyer of Burford, County Oxford. William and Jone were the parents of:

1. **Elizabeth West**
2. **Eleanor West**
3. **Frances West**
4. **Thomas West**
5. **William West**
6. **Joseph West**

4. Thomas West, Gentleman, of Cliffords Inn, was living in 1634 and married Cecil Bellingham. Their children were:

7. **Henry West**
8. **Walter West**
9. **Thomas West**
10. **Bellingham West**

6. Joseph West, of the Cliff, near Lewes, County Sussex, married Jone Michaelbone of Nowick.

**Henry West**, of Ockham, in Surrey, married Sarah Stoughton, daughter of Sir Lawrence Stoughton

of Wiltshire. She afterward married Aylife White. The latter had a daughter born in 1643. (St. George's Visitation of Wiltshire in 1623.)

The following notes are from Berry's Sussex Pedigrees:

**Mary West**, a daughter of Allen West, of Pulborrow, Sussex, married John Michell, of Houghton, Sussex.

**Walter West**, of Woodmancote, Sussex, married Elizabeth Shirley.

**Beatrice** or **Bridget West**, daughter of John West, of Milington, Yorkshire, married George Naldrett, born about 1650.

**Mr. West**, of Lewes, County Sussex, married Susanna Mantell.

**Charles West**, of London, married a niece of Susanna, Mary Mantell. They had daughters, Jemima and Kezia, living in 1828.

The following note is from Virginia Magazine. Vol. 26, p. 381:

**William West**, of Slynfold Parish, County Sussex, Gentleman, died 1616 in Virginia. He bequeathed his estate to Mary Blunt, wife of Richard Blunt, of Dedsham, County Sussex.

## WARWICK

**Eleanor West**, daughter of Sir Thomas West, of Snitterfield, County Warwick, and of Roughcombe, County Wilts, a member of the Lord De La Warr family, married Sir Nicholas de Clifton about 1380-5. (Burke's History of Commoners.)

**Edward West** was the husband of Anne Holt of Warwick County in 1619.

**Robert West**, of Warwick, married Elizabeth Cocke, of Hertfordshire.

**Thomas West**, of Kenesey, County Warwick, married Elizabeth Ludford of the same county.

**Margaret West**, daughter of Sir George West, a De La Warr of County Warwick, married Humphrey Clark of County Kent.

**John La Warre** received the Manor of Wickwar in Warwick in the reign of Richard III. This remained in the family until about 1530, when Thomas Lord De La Warr, who died 1554, received a grant of the Abbey of Whorwell in Hampshire. This then became the family seat and Wickwar was sold. When Thomas, 3rd Lord De La Warr, entered Oxford, he registered from Hants.

**James West, Esq.**, who died in 1772, had a handsome seat at Alscot, in the Parish of Preston-upon-Stour, about two miles from Stratford.

## YORK

Denby, in his Visitations of the North, Vol. II, p. 60, gives a brief sketch of the Wests of Aighton, in the Parish of Aston, Yorkshire.

Glover, in his "Visitations of Yorkshire," gives a more complete outline of the family of Aughton and Rotherham, which are the same line. From both references we have the following facts: John West married Anne Aighton in the time of Henry IV, about 1406, and had a descendant, Thomas West, who was living in 1445. He married Margaret Skyres. Their son, Thomas West,

living in the time of Henry VII, married Anne Sims or Joan Simons of Wales. They were the parents of:

1. **Sir William West of Essex**
2. **John West**
3. **Jerome West d. s. p. in time of Henry VIII**
4. **Isabel West m. Richard Eyre**

1. Sir William West, of Essex, was given a crest in 1525 by Henry VIII for brave conduct as a sea captain. He married Frances Fitz-Lewis, a widow of Fyndorne. They were the parents of:

5. **John West**
6. **Lewis West of Essex m. Mary Hales**
7. **Edmund West**
8. **William West had a son Edmund.**

5. John West, the son of Sir William West and Frances, left a will dated 1541. He married Anne Eyre, of County Derby, and they were the parents of these children:

9. **John West d. s. p.**
10. **George West**
11. **Thomas West**
12. **Elizabeth West m. Roger Wombevell**

10. George West married Joan Trigott, and had:

13. **John West**

11. Thomas West was living in 1587 and was a parson of Hoton. He married Anne Bradbury and had three sons, one of whom was:

14. **William West**

13. John West, the son of George West and Joan, married Anne Moore, of Hertford, and had:

15. **Godfrey West**
16. **George West**
17. **Jane West**
18. **Anne West**

14. William West, the son of Thomas West and Anne Bradbury, married 1st, Winifred Eyre; 2nd, Audrey Mann. He was the parent of:

    19. **William West of Firbeck**
    20. **Thurston West**
    21. **Edith West**
    22. **George West**
    23. **Gilbert West**
    24. **Mary West**
    25. **Robert West**

15. Godfrey West, the son of John West and Anne Moore, was living in 1585. He married Catherine, the daughter of Thomas Revell. Flower's Visitation of Yorkshire, 1563-4, gives this son as Jeffrey or Geoffrey.

19. William West, son of William West, was the father of William West who married Catherine Darcy, and had a son, John West.

Another branch of Wests in County York is sketched in Glover's Visitation of Yorkshire. This family had holdings at Hunshelf. Thomas West, of Little Bretton, York, had a son, John West, who married Elizabeth Hurst. They were the parents of:

1. **Francis West**
2. **Lewis West**
3. **Thomas West**
4. **William West**
5. **Jane West**
6. **Mary West**

1. Francis West, son of John West and Elizabeth Hurst, married Elizabeth West, the daughter of Thomas West of Upton, York. They were the parents of:

7. **Stephen West**
8. **Lewis West**
9. **John West** b. 1610
10. **Anne West**

5. **Jane West**, the daughter of John West and Elizabeth Hurst, married a Mr. Webster.
6. **Mary West**, daughter of John West and Elizabeth Hurst, of High Holland, York, married Thomas Skyres, who was born in 1572.

The first three of the following notes are from Glover's Yorkshire:

**Elizabeth West**, the daughter of George West of Aughton, married Ralph Leavitt, of Melton, York.

**Alice West**, of Warmsworth, York, married John Bosbille.

**John West**, the Younger, of Burghwallis, married Frances Waterton.

**Elizabeth West**, daughter and sole heir of Thomas West, of Millington, York, was the first wife of Richard Gascoigne of Sothell. There was no issue. (Harveys' Visitation of Northamptonshire.)

**Bridget or Beatrix West**, daughter of John West, of Millington, York, an Alderman of London, married Robert Palmer, of Parkam, in Sussex. (Berry's Pedigrees of Kent Families.)

**Elizabeth West**, daughter of William West, was sister and heir of John West of Firbeck and Aston, in Yorkshire. Her sister, Catherine, married William Sairle. (LeNeves' Pedigrees of the Knights.)

**Reginald West**, Lord De La Warr, married Eleanor Percy. (Flower's Visitation of Yorkshire, 1563-4.)

The following notes are taken from Howdens' Yorkshire. Vol. II:

Bethell West, of Barmby, buried Dec. 1670.

John, son of John West, of Barmby, buried Jan. 1671.

Mary West, of Barmby, buried Oct. 1671.

Mary, daughter of John West, of Barmby, buried March 1685.

Jane, daughter of John West, of Hollinhorne, buried May, 1679.

Jane, wife of John West, of Hollinhorne, buried Nov. 1680.

John, son of John West, of Hollinhorne, buried Nov. 1682.

John West, of Hollinhorne, buried April, 1684.

Anne West, buried May, 1685.

Thomas West, of Linton, buried Dec. 1690.

Thomas, son of Thomas West, of Linton, buried Jan. 1690.

Helen, daughter of Thomas West, of Linton, died Dec. 1690.

The following are from Collins' Registers of York—St. Michael le Belfrey.

Elizabeth West married John Brown, May 18, 1635.
Mr. Richard West, buried Nov. 2, 1638.

## IRELAND

The Wests of County Kildare, Ireland, may be found in Burke's Genealogical and Heraldic History of the Landed Gentry of Ireland, p. 644. The early ancestor

is Matthew West, who later moved to Dublin. A descendant, Digby Brooke West, settled in the United States at Berryville, Arkansas, before the Civil War. He was the father of eight sons, one at least of whom, Digby John West, was a member of the Confederate Army.

## CHAPTER III

### LINEAGE OF THE DE LA WARR FAMILY

AMONG the families of noble descent who were represented in this country in its early days, none was of more distinguished lineage than that of the De La Warr. Royal blood flowed in its veins, albeit somewhat thinned by the passage of time, and the family tree is traced from Alfred the Great, through thirteen generations, to Edmund, Earl of Lancaster, the son of Henry the Third. Henry Plantagenet, the son of the Earl of Lancaster, had a daughter, Joan, who married Lord Mowbray; and their son, John, Lord Mowbray, had a daughter, Eleanor, who married Roger La Warr.

The earliest La Warr recorded, is John La Warr, who, during the reign of King John (1199-1216), received ratification of a grant of the lordship of Bristolton, Gloucestershire, which had been given him prior to John's coming to the throne. Six years later he died, and was succeeded by his son,

**Jordan La Warr.** He, in turn was succeeded by his son,

**John La Warr,** who in the reign of Edward I was sheriff of Herefordshire. Following him came his son.

**Roger La Warr.** He was created Baron in 1299 and married Clarice, daughter of Baron Tregoz. Dying in June, 1320, he was succeeded by his son,

**John La Warr,** the 2d Baron, who took part in the wars of Edward I and III and was with the Black Prince at Crecy. He married in 1294 Joan, sister and heir of Baron Gresley of County Lancaster and had one son, John, who died before 1345, preceding his father in death. He and his wife, Margaret Holland, were the parents of two sons and one daughter: 1. Roger; 2. Sir John of Bokampton in Berks, who died with-

out issue; and 3. Catherine, who married Sir Warine Latimer. When the second Baron De La Warr died in 1347, he was succeeded by his grandson,

**Roger La Warr,** the third Baron, who took part bravely in the victory of Poictiers. He married 1st, in 1338 Elizabeth, the daughter of Lord Welles, having: 1. John, the 4th Baron, who died 1398 without issue; 2. Thomas 5th Baron De La Warr, a priest who died 1426. He married 2nd in 1358 Eleanor, daughter of Lord Mowbray, and died in 1370 aged 43 leaving one daughter only, Joan, who married Sir Thomas West, Lord West, whose descendants succeeded to the title of La Warr.

**Sir Thomas West,** the earliest one traced of this line, was knighted in 1326 in the reign of Edward II. He served in Flanders and Brittany in the reign of Edward III and for his services was created a Baron. He was known as Thomas de West and was probably from County Devon where Wests have been found down to the present time. In 1328 he married Eleanor (Alianore), the daughter of Sir John de Cantelupe of County Devon, and they were the parents of a son, Thomas West, who succeeded him when he died in 1344.

**Sir Thomas West,** 2d Baron, had his holdings at Hempston, Cantelupe. He fought at the battle of Crecy, and served both Edward III and Richard II. He married Alice, daughter of Reginald Fitz-Herbert of County Worcester and had a son,

**Sir Thomas West,** who was knighted in 1399. He married Joan, half-sister and heiress of Thomas 5th Baron De La Warr, and daughter of Roger 3d Baron De La Warr. From this point the two lines are merged into one, the West family taking the title Baron De La Warr. The eldest son of Joan De La Warr and Sir Thomas West,

**Thomas, Lord De La Warr,** was fourteen when his father died in 1405. He would have been the 4th Baron West but was known as the 5th Baron De La Warr. He served in the Agincourt campaign in the reign of Henry V. He married Ida, daughter of Almaric de St. Amand but died Sept. 30, 1415, without issue. He had two brothers, Reginald and John West, and was succeeded by

**Reginald, Lord De La Warr,** his second brother. In the reign of Henry VI, Reginald, the 6th Baron, made two pilgrimages to the Holy Land. He was twice married: 1st to Margaret Thorley who died in 1433; 2d to Eleanor, the daughter of Henry Percy, Earl of Northumberland. He was the father of: 1. Richard West: 2. John West, who married Agnes Iveson and had children: 3. Margaret West, who married Sir Thomas Erpingham of Sussex; 4. Anne West, who married Sir Thomas Berkeley of Gloucestershire, whose descendant, John Berkeley, came to Virginia in 1620; 5. Mary West, who married Roger Leuknore of Sussex; and 6. Catherine West, who married Roger, Lord Hungerford. The eldest son succeeded to the title on the death of his father, Aug. 27, 1451.

**Richard, Lord De La Warr,** the 7th Baron, fought for the House of Lancaster in the War of the Roses. He married: 1st Catherine, daughter of Robert, Lord Hungerford, and was the father of: 1. Thomas West; 2. John West; 3. Reginald West, a sub-deacon in Wells Cathedral; 4. Edward West; 5. Richard West, a Franciscan friar; 6. Francis West; 7. Margaret West who married Sir Nicholas Strelly; 8. Margery West, a nun; 9. Alice West, a nun. On his death, Mar. 10, 1475/6 at the age of 45, Richard was succeeded by his eldest son,

**Thomas, Lord De La Warr,** who was born about 1457 and died 1525. He was created Knight of the Bath in the reign of Henry VII and Knight of the Garter by Henry VIII and attended the King at the Field of the Cloth of Gold. This 8th Baron De La Warr married: 1st Elizabeth, the daughter of Hugh Mortimer of Southampton County; and 2d Elizabeth, the daughter of Sir Roger Copley of Sussex. He and Elizabeth Mortimer were the parents of: 1. Thomas, who succeeded to the title; 2. William, who died childless; 3. Eleanor West, who married Sir Edward Guilford of Kent and was the grandmother of Earl Leicester (Elizabeth's favorite); 4. Dorothy West, who married Sir Henry Owen; 5. Elizabeth West, who married Charles Somerset, Earl of Worcester; 6. Anne West, who married

Thomas, Lord Clinton. By his 2d marriage to Eleanor Copley, he was the father of: 1. Sir Owen West, who married Mary, the daughter of Sir George Guilford and had Mary and Anne West only; 2. Sir George West of Sussex who died 1588; 3. Leonard West, the youngest, of Gloucester County who married Barbara, daughter of William Gascoigne of Sussex. The children of Leonard West and Barbara were: Thomas, William, John, Marie, Simon, Margaret and Anne. All these died young except John who lived in County Oxford. (See Burke's Landed Gentry for the Wests of Alscot Park.)

**Thomas, Lord De La Warr,** who succeeded his father in 1525 and became the 9th Baron, married Elizabeth, daughter of Sir John Bonville, and died childless in 1554. He was succeeded by his nephew, the son of Sir George West,

**William, Lord De La Warr,** who had been named as heir by his uncle but who was debarred from the succession for attempting to poison him. Later, however, for services to the King, William was created anew Lord De La Warr. His brother was Sir Thomas West of Seltwood and his sister was Margaret West who married Thomas Arundel. William married Elizabeth Strange and was the father of: 1. Thomas who married Anne Knolles or Knollys (her mother was first cousin of Queen Elizabeth); 2. Jane West (who married, 1st Thomas Weynman, 2d James Cressy, 3d, Sir Thomas Tasburg, and 4th, Rolph Sheldon); 3. Elizabeth West who married Richard Blount, of Suffolk County; 4. Mary West, who died unmarried. William, the 1st Lord De La Warr of the new line died in 1595 and was succeeded by his eldest son,

**Thomas, Lord De La Warr,** the 2d Baron, who was born in 1577 and died 1601/2. He and his wife, Anne Knollys became the progenitors of a large number of descendants, many of whom claim America as their home. They are said to have had twelve children, ten of whom are known: Thomas West; Robert West (no issue); Capt. Francis West; Letitia West who married Henry Laidlow; Capt. Nathaniel West; Elizabeth West who married Sir Robert Pelham; Penelope West who married

Herbert Pelham; Eleanor West who married Sir William Savage; Anne West who married John Pelott; Capt. John West. Thomas West was succeeded by his eldest son,

**Thomas, Lord De La Warr,** first governor of Virginia. He was born July 9, 1557 and was married at St. Dunstan's in the West, Nov. 25, 1596 to Cecily, daughter of Sir Thomas Shirley of Sussex. This 3d Lord De La Warr was made Governor of Virginia in 1609 and he owned large grants called Shirley and Westover but these had passed out of the possession of his descendants long before the colonial mansions of these names, now in existence, had been built. He died on his third voyage from England, off the coast of Delaware, and was succeeded by his eldest son, Henry who became 4th Lord De La Warr. Thomas' children remained in England.

**Henry, Lord De La Warr** was born Oct. 3, 1603 and died June 1, 1628. He married Isabella, daughter of Sir Thomas Edmunds in March, 1624/5. He was succeeded by his son,

**Charles, Lord De La Warr,** 5th heir to the title, who was born in Feb., 1625/6. He died Dec. 22, 1687. His wife was Anne Wild whom he married Sept. 25, 1642. He was succeeded by

**John, Lord De La Warr,** who married Margaret Freeman in June, 1691. He died May 26, 1723 and was succeeded by

**John, Lord De La Warr** who was created an Earl. He was born Apr. 4, 1693 and married in 1721 Charlotte McCarthy. He was Governor of New York in 1737. He had three sons: John, George Augustus and Harry; and two daughters. At his death in 1766, he was succeeded by

**John, Lord De La Warr,** the 2d Earl who was born in 1729 and married Mary Wynyard Aug. 8, 1756. They were the parents of three sons: William Augustus, the 3d Earl, who died 1783 without issue; John Richard, the 4th Earl who married Catherine Lyle in 1783; and Frederick, born in 1767, who had one daughter only. John Richard was succeeded by George John West, 5th Earl. This line can be traced to the present time in Burke's Peerage. Lord

Sackville-West, once British Minister to the United States belonged to this line of the De La Warrs.

Information for the above outline has been obtained from:

Burke's Peerage, Baronetage and Knightage.

The Complete Peerage by Vicary Gibbs, Vol. 4.

Of Sceptered Race by Annah Robinson Watson, pp. 191, 219.

HON. HENRY DE LA WARR FLOOD

1598162

## CHAPTER IV

## AMERICAN DESCENDANTS OF THE DE LA WARRS

THOMAS WEST, 3rd Lord De La Warr and first Governor of Virginia, was born July 9, 1577. He had several children who remained in England, but it is not unlikely that some of their descendants came to the Colonies at a later date. From 1608 to his death, Lord De La Warr was active in promoting settlements in the New World. He died June 7, 1618, while making his third voyage to America, and was buried at sea.

Capt. Francis West was born October 28, 1586, and came to Virginia about 1608. He was a member of the Council in 1609 and again served from 1619 to 1633. He was living on his plantation at Westover, about a mile from Berkeley Hundred, in 1622, but he seems to have been in New England for a few months the next year. However, in 1624, he was again living in Virginia at "West and Shirley Hundred Island." The next year he was at Elizabeth City, where the widow of his brother, Nathaniel, and her infant son were living (Virginia Magazine, Vol. 2, p. 308.)

Capt. Francis West first married in England, Margaret, the widow of Edward Blayney; and during the time he was Governor of Virginia, from 1627 to 1629, he married, as his second wife, Temperance Flowerdew, widow of Sir George Yeardley. They had no children, but she was the mother of Argoll, Francis, and Elizabeth Yeardley. (Virginia Magazine, Vol. 25, p. 208.) She died 1629/30 and Captain West married Jane, the daughter of Sir Henry Davey.

Captain West died in 1634, leaving a wife, Jane, in England, and a son, Francis, of whom nothing further is known. (Virginia Magazine, Vol. 11, p. 359.) However, there will be included in this book an account of a New England line of Wests who are thought by some to be descended from this Francis.

Capt. Nathaniel West, also connected with the early history of our Colonies, was born in 1592 and came to America about 1620. He established himself near his brother and in 1622 had a plantation in Westover Hundred. He married Frances Hinton who after his death in 1623 married, as her second husband, Francis Piersey. This was about 1635 and after his death she married as her third husband, Col. Samuel Matthews. (Tyler's Hist. Mag., Vol. 2, pp. 115-16.)

Capt. Nathaniel West and Frances Hinton had one son, Nathaniel West, of whom nothing is known. It is an interesting fact, however, that some of the West families living in Norfolk County and in the counties adjoining have a family tradition of descent from one Nathaniel West, an early Colonist of the Lord De La Warr line.

Capt. John West, the twelfth child of Sir Thomas West and Anne Knollys, was born December 14, 1590. Like his brothers, he came to the Colonies early and occupied a plantation in Westover Hundred. He was a member of the Colonial Council in 1631 and served as Governor of Virginia from 1635 to 1637. Capt. John West married Anne ——— and they were the parents of one child only, who was later known as Lieut. Col. John West, Jr., the first white child born at Chiscayach on the York River. Because of this fact, Captain West received a grant of two thousand acres of land. Later he received 1,550 acres in York County and two

large grants in Gloucester County. One of these was regranted to his son.

The early records of Virginia are filled with mention of Governor John West and he left more impression on the Colony than any of his brothers. (Virginia Magazine, Vol. 1, p. 423.) Governor West died in 1659 in that part of New Kent County, which is now King William County.

Lieut. Col. John West, Jr., of West Point, the son of Governor John West and Anne, was born in what is now King William County, in 1633, and died in 1689. He gradually ascended in military rank and was made a captain in 1662, a major in 1667, and a lieutenant colonel in 1673. Ths may help to identify him in different years, as there were many John Wests at this time, but a different military title did not necessarily signify a different John West. He sat as colonel in the Court Martial which tried Bacon after his rebellion.

Col. John West married Unity Croshaw, of St. John's Parish, in New Kent County, about 1667. He and his family were released from tax paying on account of the great service rendered Virginia by the noble family of West. We find land patented to one John West in Charles City County in 1669. This was probably our Col. John West. He and Unity Croshaw were the parents of four known children:

1. **Capt. Thomas West,** b. about 1670
2. **Capt. Nathaniel West,** b. about 1672
3. **Col. John West of West Point,** b. about 1676
4. **Anne West**

1. Capt. Thomas West, the son of Col. John West and Unity Croshaw, was born about 1670. The name of his wife is not definitely known but it is sometimes given as Agnes ———. They were the

parents of several children but the names of the following only are known:

**5. Nathaniel West**
**6. Col. Francis West**
**7. Thomas West of West Point**
**8. Agnes West**

2. Capt. Nathaniel West, son of Col. John West and Unity Croshaw, was born about 1672 in New Kent County, and was still living in 1723 in King William County, Virginia. He married Martha Woodward, the widow of Gideon Macon, and she, after the death of Captain West, married Mr. Bigger, as her third husband. Capt. Nathaniel West and Martha were the parents of one child only. (Tyler's Historical Magazine, Vol. 6, pp. 116-19.)

**9. Unity West**

3. Col. John West, of West Point, the son of Col. John West and Unity Croshaw, was born about 1676 in what is now King William County. He appears on the quit rent rolls of this county in 1704, as do his brothers Capt. Nathaniel and Capt. Thomas West. The names of Nathaniel and Giles West also appear on the quit rent rolls of New Kent County for 1704. (Wertenbaker's Planters of Colonial Virginia, pp. 220, 224.) The marriage of John West to Judith Armistead, of Elizabeth City County, Virginia, took place October 15, 1698. She later married Thomas Butts. John West and Judith were the parents of one child only:

**10. Charles West**

4. Anne West, the daughter of Col. John West and Unity Croshaw, was born in what is now King

1. Capt. Thomas
*m* Agnes
rd

1. Nathaniel
*m* ——
e

Martha
*m* Jones

3. Col. John
*m* Judith Armistaed

Charles *d s p*

4. Anne
*m* Henry Fox

Anne Fox
*m* Claiborne

1. Robert *m*
1st E. McK
2d Grymes

1. Maj. John Will
*m* Maria Scott

1. Willis *m* Mosby
2. Sarah *d s p*
3. Ariana *m* Ruck
4. Hon. Thomas *m*
5. Robert

3. Maj. Thomas
*m* E. B. Bolling

Eliza *m* Flood
d. *m* Jones
Louisa *m* Hobson

4. John
*m* Anne Cornish

1. Arene *m* Young
2. Thomas *m* Phillips
3. Elizabeth *d s p*
4. Olivia *m* Brooke

# EARLY DESCENDANTS OF GOV. JOHN WEST OF VIRGINIA

- **Gov. John West 1590-1659** *m* Anne
  - **Lt. Col. John** *m* Unity Croshaw
    - **1. Capt. Thomas** *m* Agnes
      - **1. Nathaniel** *m* ——
        - Martha *m* Jones
      - **2. Col. Francis** *m* Jane Cole
        - **1. Col. William** *m* Letitia Martin
          - 1. Robert *m* 1st E. McKean 2d Grymes
            - 1. Maj. John William *m* Maria Scott
              - 1. Willis *m* Mosby
              - 2. Sarah *d s p*
              - 3. Ariana *m* Rucker
              - 4. Hon. Thomas *m* Poindexter
              - 5. Robert
            - 2. Elizabeth *m* Beadles
            - 3. Letitia *m* Stout
            - 4. Ariana *m* Rosser
            - 5. Anne *m* Carper
            - 6. Susan *m* Chiles
          - **2. Thomas** *m* Anne Thornton
            - 1. Thomas *d s p*
            - 2. Martha *m* Campbell
            - 3. Alice *m* Allen
            - 4. Susan *m* Williams
            - 5. William *d s p*
            - 6. Mary *m* Wolfe
            - 7. George Robert
            - 8. Capt. Francis *m* Ariana Chiles
              - 1. Judge Thomas *m* Creel
              - 2. Alice *m* Allen
              - 3. Dr. William *m* Mensing
              - 4. Hon. Frank *m* Lyle
              - 5. Col. George *m* Calloway
              - 6. Susan *m* Harper
            - 6. Alexander *m* Winston
            - 7. Elizabeth
            - 8. Nancy *m* Marable
            - 9. Mary *m* Robertson
            - 10. John William *m* Winfree
        - **3. Mary** *m* Dickinson
        - **4. William** *m* McLaughlin
        - **5. Martha** *m* Poindexter
        - **6. Susan**
      - **3. Agnes** *m* Gregory
        - 2. Agnes *m* Dandridge
        - 3. Susanna *m* 1st Gregory 2d Richeson
      - **4. Thomas** *m* Martha Cole
        - Col. John *m* Elizabeth Seaton
          - **7. George** *m* Janet McKean
            - 1. George
            - 2. John *d s p*
            - 3. Dr. Robert *m* Anne Scott
            - 4. Alexander *m* Parnelia Scott
            - 5. Elizabeth *m* Cary
    - **2. Capt. Nathaniel** *m* Martha Woodward
      - Unity *m* Dandridge
        - 1. Lucy *m* Walker
        - 2. Delaware *d s p*
    - **3. Col. John** *m* Judith Armistaed
      - Charles *d s p*
        - 3. Maj. Thomas *m* E. B. Bolling
          - 1. Eliza *m* Flood
          - 2. d. *m* Jones
          - 3. Louisa *m* Hobson
    - **4. Anne** *m* Henry Fox
      - Anne Fox *m* Claiborne
        - 4. John *m* Anne Cornish
          - 1. Arene *m* Young
          - 2. Thomas *m* Phillips
          - 3. Elizabeth *d s p*
          - 4. Olivia *m* Brooke

William County and married Henry Fox. They were the parents of one child:

**11. Anne Fox**

5. Nathaniel West, the son of Capt. Thomas West and Agnes ———, had a daughter, Martha, who married Orlando Jones in 1707 in King William County. Nathaniel's will was dated 1727. (Henning, Vol. 5, p. 297.)
6. Col. Francis West, the son of Capt. Thomas West and Agnes ———, of King William County, married Jane Cole, the daughter of Col. William Cole, of Warwick County, Virginia. She had married 1st, Col. Nathaniel Claiborne and 2nd, Stephen Bingham. (Virginia Magazine, Vol. 2, p. 383.) Col. Francis West and Jane Cole were the parents of:

**12. Col. William West b. about 1735**
**13. Agnes West**
**14. Susanna West b. 1744**
**15. Daughter**

7. Thomas West, of West Point, the son of Capt. Thomas West and Agnes ———, married Martha Cole, the sister of Jane Cole, and was the father of one known son, Col. John West, of West Point. In the family book, "Winston of Virginia and Allied Families," by Clayton Torrence, p. 254, is the statement taken from the Bible of Richard Gregory that Mary Cole married a Mr. West, by whom she had two sons, John and Thomas West. We have no record of the later history of Thomas.

After the death of Thomas West, of West Point, his wife, Martha or Mary Cole, married Ferdinand

Leigh. Thomas West and Martha were the parents of:

16. **Col. John West of West Point b. 1720/25**

8. Agnes West, the daughter of Capt. Thomas West and Agnes ———, was born about 1705. She married Richard Gregory and the following children are given in the Winston Family book:

17. **Roger Gregory b. 1729**
18. **Richard Gregory**
19. **West Gregory**
20. **Frances Gregory**
21. **Christiana Gregory**
22. **Agnes Gregory**
23. **Unity Gregory**

9. Unity West, the daughter of Capt. Nathaniel West and Martha Woodward, was born about 1695 and died before 1754. She married William Dandridge, who died in 1719, and they were the parents of several children who became the ancestors of the well-known Dandridge families of Virginia. Their children included:

24. **Nathaniel West Dandridge**
25. **Martha Dandridge**
26. **Elizabeth Dandridge**
27. **Mary Dandridge**

10. Charles West, the only child of John West and Judith Armistead, died without issue. By his will of 1734, he left the plantation of West Point to his cousin, Thomas West. (Virginia Magazine, Vol. 8, p. 385.)

11. Anne Fox, the only child of Anne West and Henry Fox, married Capt. Thomas Claiborne as his third wife. Their descendants can be found in a history of the Claiborne family.

12. **Col. William West,** the son of Col. Francis West, of King William County and Jane Cole Claiborne, was born about 1735 and married in 1755, Letitia Martin. There has been some discussion in early days of the identity of Letitia Martin. (Richmond Despatch of 1907 and Stanards' Critic of 1889.) An old family Bible is said to contain the following data: George Martin b. 1708 m. Susanna West. Their children were George Martin b. 1731, Elizabeth Martin b. 1733, Lotis Martin b. 1735, and others. This "Lotis" has been the subject of question. The present writer has no information whatever upon the subject, but merely suggests that if "Lotis" is to be read "Letitia," the difference in spelling may arise from the fact that in olden times, the name "Lettice" rather than "Letitia" was common, and "Lotis" might easily be misread or miswritten for "Letis." Also, it is not at all certain that Capt. Thomas West and Agnes had only four children, and there may have been another, Susanna West, who did marry a George Martin. The children of Col. William West and Letitia Martin were:

    28. **Robert West**
    29. **Thomas West**
    30. **George West**
    31. **William West**
    32. **Martha West**
    33. **Mary West**
    34. **Susan West**

13. **Agnes West,** the daughter of Col. Francis West and Jane Cole Claiborne, married William Dandridge, her first cousin.

14. **Susanna West,** the daughter of Col. Francis West of King William County, and Jane Cole Claiborne,

was born in 1744 and married 1st, her cousin, West Gregory, and 2nd, Col. Holt Richeson.

15. It has been said that Col. Francis West and Jane Cole Claiborne were the parents also of another daughter who married General Langhorne.

16. **Col. John West**, of West Point, was the son of Thomas West and Martha Cole. He was a member of the House of Burgesses from 1756 to 1759 and was a vestryman of St. John's Parish in King William County. It is thought he married Elizabeth Seaton about 1750, though there is some discussion about the identity of his wife. (Stanard's Critic, p. 96, and Virginia Magazine, Vol. 25, p. 432.) Col. John West moved to a plantation along the James River about 1771 and he, as an ardent Tory, was very much irritated with his sons, who took sides with the Patriots during the Revolution. It is also said that younger members of the West family withdrew from the Episcopal Church about this time, as a protest against England. Col. John West and his wife were the parents of:

    35. **Lucy West**
    36. **Delaware West**
    37. **Major Thomas West**
    38. **John West**

17. Roger Gregory, the son of Agnes West and Richard Gregory, was born in 1729 and died in 1803. He married 1st, Mary Cole Claiborne, a connection, September 2, 1756. They were the parents of:

    39. **Richard Gregory**
    40. **Roger Gregory**
    41. **Nathaniel Gregory**
    42. **Thomas Gregory**
    43. **William Gregory**
    44. **Mollie Gregory**

18. **Richard Gregory,** the son of Agnes West and Richard Gregory, had two sons, Richard West Gregory, who was born in 1778, and Thomas Sydney West Gregory, who married his cousin, Mary Gregory. (Claiborne Pedigree by G. M. Claiborne, p. 11.)

19. **West Gregory,** the son of Agnes West and Richard Gregory, married his first cousin, Susanna West. He was still living in 1758. After his death, Susanna married Col. Holt Richeson.

20. **Frances Gregory,** the daughter of Agnes West and Richard Gregory, married William Phillips. (Winston of Virginia and Allied Families, p. 253.)

21. **Christiana Gregory,** the daughter of Agnes West and Richard Gregory, married Samuel Meredith, and they were the parents of Christiana Meredith, who married 1st, Thomas Cooks; and 2nd, Henry Morriss, as his second wife. Henry Morriss and Christiana were the parents of Richard Gregory Morriss, born 1795 and Christopher Staats Morriss, born 1797. From the latter was descended Westmoreland Davis, his grandson, the Governor of Virginia. (Burgess' Virginia Soldiers of 1776, Vol. 2, p. 680.)

25. **Martha Dandridge,** the daughter of Unity West and William Dandridge, married Philip Aylett. Their son, Col. William Aylett, married Mary Macon and they were the parents of Philip Aylett, who married Elizabeth Henry, the daughter of Patrick Henry and his first wife. Mary Macon Aylett married Philip Fitzhugh, and their daughter, Lucy Aylett Fitzhugh married John Robertson Redd. A daughter, Lucy Robertson Redd, married William

Jaquelin Holliday. Of this marriage there were three children:

**45. Ariana Ambler Holliday**
**46. Jaquelin Smith Holliday**
**47. Lucy Fitzhugh Holliday**

26. Elizabeth Dandridge, the daughter of Unity West and William Dandridge, married Philip Whitehead Claiborne, the son of Col. William Claiborne. Philip Claiborne died in 1771. They were the parents of Philadelphia Claiborne, who married 1st, John Carter of "Cleve"; and 2nd, Rev. Abner Waugh. They were the parents of:

**48. Sarah Spottswood Waugh**

27. Mary Dandridge, the daughter of Unity West and William Dandridge, married John Spottswood, the son of Governor Spottswood. Mary's brother, Nathaniel Dandridge, married Dorothea Spottswood, the sister of John Spottswood. Anne Dandridge, a sister of Mary, married a Mr. Dancey.

28. Robert West, the son of Col. William West and Letitia Martin, married 1st, Elizabeth Carter McKean; and 2nd, Mary Beverley Grimes, who later married Peter Francisco, about 1800. She was a granddaughter of Governor William Randolph. Robert was the father of:

**49. Major John William West**
**50. Elizabeth West** b. about 1802
**51. Letitia West** b. about 1804
**52. Ariana West**
**53. Anne West**
**54. Susan Randolph West** b. about 1812

29. Thomas West, the son of Col. William West and Letitia Martin, married Anne Thornton in 1830.

With their eight children, they moved to Missouri; and, in 1845, the entire family, with the addition of Major Campbell, went with the first company of emigrants overland to California. When the Mexican War broke out, the four sons enlisted in the same company, under General Fremont, for the duration of the war. Thomas and Anne West were the parents of:

55. **Thomas West** d. 1880 unm.
56. **Martha West**
57. **Alice West**
58. **Susan West**
59. **William West** d. in Mexico s. p.
60. **Mary West**
61. **George Robert West**
62. **Capt. Francis West** b. Apr. 6, 1814

30. George West, the son of Col. William West and Letitia Martin, married Janet McKean. In the census of 1850, of Bedford County, a George West was still living at the age of 94; this may be the George West of this paragraph. He and Janet McKean were the parents of:

63. **George J. West**
64. **John West** d. s. p.
65. **Dr. Robert West**
66. **Alexander B. West**
67. **Elizabeth Willis West**

31. William West, the son of Col. William West and Letitia Martin, married a Miss McLaughlin and moved to Frankfort, Kentucky, about 1820. Their descendants continued to live in that State.

32. Martha West, the daughter of Col. William West and Letitia Martin, married Col. James Poindexter, of Louisa County. He was Justice of the Peace and a prominent member of the Baptist Church.

They later moved to Charlottesville, Virginia, and were the parents of one child, only, Dr. James West Poindexter, who had descendants.

33. **Mary West,** the daughter of Col. William West and Letitia Martin, married Robert Dickinson, of Caroline County, and had one son.

35. **Lucy West,** the daughter of Col. John West, of West Point, married a Mr. Walker.

36. **Delaware West,** the son of Col. John West, of West Point, was living in Norfolk toward the end of his life and made his home with his brother, John West. He died unmarried.

37. **Major Thomas West,** the son of Col. John West, of West Point, married in 1780 Elizabeth Blair Bolling of Buckingham County. (McKenzie's Colonial Families, v. 2, p. 138.) Major Thomas West and his wife lived in Campbell County, Virginia, and were the parents of:

    **68. Eliza West**
    **69. Louisa West**
    **70. Daughter**

38. **John West,** the son of Col. John West, of West Point, married Anne Cornish of Princess Anne County. (This name is also spelled Cornick and Cornich.) John West and Anne resided in Norfolk and were the parents of the following children:

    **71. Arene West**
    **72. Thomas B. West**
    **73. Elizabeth West**
    **74. Olivia West**

39. **Richard Gregory,** the son of Roger Gregory and Mary Cole Claiborne, was born in 1758 and died in 1844. He married 1st, Mary (Ward) Broadnax,

a widow; and 2nd, Elizabeth Wilkinson. He was the father of Martha Gregory who married Gen. John Pegram.

43. **William Gregory,** the son of Roger Gregory and Mary Cole Claiborne became a physician. He married Elizabeth Taylor, and they were the parents of Roger Gregory, who was born in 1795 and died in 1850. He married Marian Ellett and they were the parents of Dr. Junius Gregory, of Tunstall's, New Kent County; Dr. Deucalion Gregory, of King William County; and Roger Gregory.

45. **Ariana Ambler Holliday,** the daughter of Lucy Robertson Redd and William Jaquelin Holliday, married Henry W. Bennett. They were the parents of Edward and Louise Bennett.

46. **Jaquelin Smith Holliday,** the son of Lucy Robertson Redd and William Jaquelin Holliday, married Florence Baker. They were the parents of William, Frederick, Alice, and Lucy Holliday.

47. **Lucy Fitzhugh Holliday,** the daughter of Lucy Robertson Redd and William Jaquelin Holliday, married George E. Hume. They were the parents of William and Jaquelin Hume. ("Of Sceptered Race," by Annah Robinson Watson, Chap. 21.)

48. **Sarah Spottswood Waugh** was the daughter of Rev. Abner Waugh and Philadelphia (Claiborne) Carter. She married Dr. James Lyons, who, in 1781, left William and Mary College to join the American Army and serve under Lafayette as a volunteer. Their son, James Lyons, married Henningham Watkins and they became the parents of Peter Lyons. Peter Lyons married Adéline Deane and they were the parents of children, one of whom,

Lulie Lyons, of Richmond, married 1st, Mr. Hall; and 2nd, the Hon. Claude Swanson. They reside in Washington, D. C.

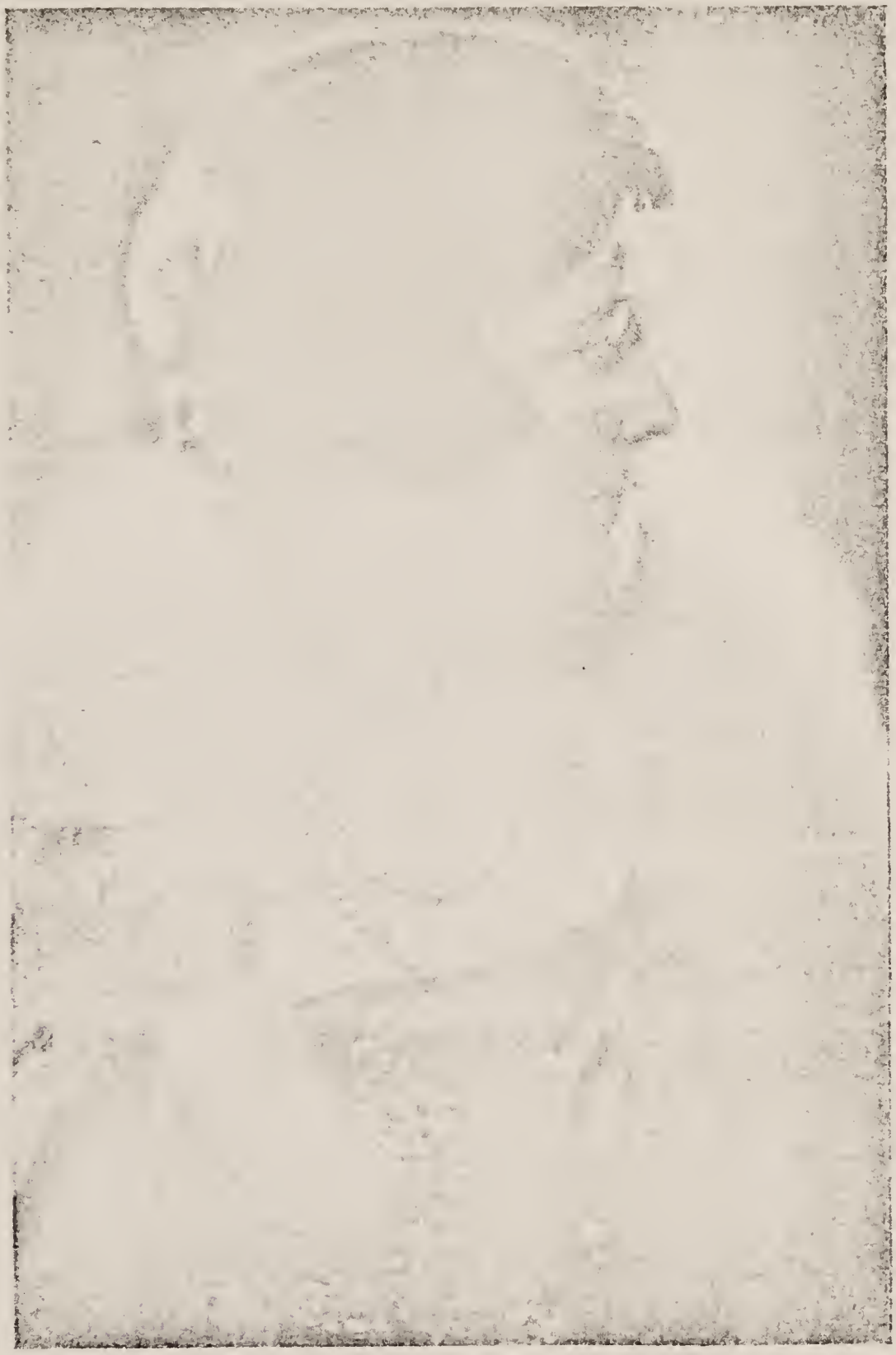
49. Major John William West, the son of Robert West and Elizabeth McKean, was born about 1805. He married Maria Scott, born about 1818. They first lived in Buckingham County, but later moved to Bedford County, Virginia, where some of his descendants still live. They were the parents of:

75. **Willis West** b. 1838
76. **Sarah West** b. 1839 d. unm.
77. **Ariana West** b. 1841
78. **Hon. Thomas Scott West** b. 1843
79. **Robert West** b. 1845 d. 1888
80. **Alexander West** b. 1846
81. **Elizabeth West** b. 1848
82. **Nancy West** b. 1850
83. **Mary Jane West** b. about 1853
84. **John William West** b. 1858

50. Elizabeth West, the daughter of Robert West and Elizabeth McKean, was born about 1802, and married William Beadles, born in 1788. Their home was in Louisa County, where they are found in the 1850 Census. Elizabeth West and William Beadles were the parents of other children besides the following:

85. **Marcellus Beadles** b. 1835
86. **Thomasia Beadles** b. 1837
87. **Montgomery Beadles** b. 1843
88. **George W. Beadles** b. 1845

51. Letitia West, the daughter of Robert West, was born about 1804, and married William Stout, born in 1797. They lived in Louisa County, Virginia, and were the parents of:



LULIE LYONS SWANSON

89. **Elizabeth Stout** b. 1831
90. **Mary Stout** b. 1833
91. **William Stout** b. 1838
92. **Luther Stout** b. 1842
93. **James Stout** b. 1843
94. **Francis Stout** b. 1845
95. **Henry West Stout** b. 1849

52. **Ariana West**, the daughter of Robert West, married Thomas Rosser.

53. **Anne West**, the daughter of Robert West, married Joseph Carper, of Botetourt County, Virginia.

54. **Susan Randolph West**, the daughter of Robert West, was born about 1812. She married Fendall Chiles, born in 1798. They lived in Louisa County and were the parents of:

96. **Ariana Chiles** b. 1833
97. **Lucie Grymes Chiles** b. 1835
98. **Martha Beverly Chiles** b. 1837
99. **Fendall West Chiles** b. 1840

56. **Martha West**, the daughter of Thomas West and Anne Thornton, was born in Virginia but moved to Missouri with her parents. She married before 1845 Major Thomas Campbell, the son of a former Governor of Kentucky. They moved to San Jose, California, and were the parents of one son.

57. **Alice West**, the daughter of Thomas West and Anne Thornton, was born in Virginia, but moved to Missouri, where she married Puller Allen. They were the parents of children.

58. **Susan West**, the daughter of Thomas West and Anne Thornton, was born in Virginia, and married Rev. Silas Williams, of Missouri. They were the parents of children.

60. **Mary West**, the daughter of Thomas West and Anne Thornton, was born in Virginia. She married Dr. A. A. Wolfe, and they made their home in Illinois. They were the parents of children.

61. **George Robert West**, the son of Thomas West and Anne Thornton, married in Texas after the Mexican War, and had children.

62. **Capt. Francis West**, born April 6, 1814, in Virginia, moved to Missouri with his family. After the Mexican War, he returned to Virginia, and in 1850, married his cousin, Ariana Chiles. They lived in Louisa County, and were the parents of:

    **100. Judge Thomas F. West**
    **101. Alice West**
    **102. Dr. William Beverly West**
    **103. Hon. Frank T. West**
    **104. Col. George T. West**
    **105. Susan Randolph West**

63. **George J. West**, the son of George West and Janet McKean, married, and was the father of Mrs. J. Pinckney Williamson.

65. **Dr. Robert West**, the son of George West and Janet McKean, was married in 1842 to Anne Scott, the sister of Maria Scott. Dr. West died in 1851, leaving two children:

    **106. Samuel Scott West**
    **107. John Frank West**

66. **Alexander B. West**, the son of George West and Janet McKean, died without issue near Farmville, Virginia. He married Pamelia Scott, of Prince Edward County, a cousin of Maria and Anne Scott.

67. **Elizabeth Willis West**, the daughter of George West and Janet McKean, was born in Bedford

County, Virginia. She married Dr. Sam Cary, of Gloucester County, Virginia. They were the parents of George and Sam Cary (who died in the Civil War), William Cary, and:

**108. Emma Cary**
**109. John R. Cary**

68. Eliza West, the daughter of Major Thomas West and Elizabeth Blair Bolling, married Dr. Joel Flood, of Buckingham County, Virginia. They were the parents of:

**110. Henry De La Warr Flood**
**111. Eleanor Bolling Flood**

69. Louisa West, the daughter of Major Thomas West and Elizabeth Blair Bolling, was born in Campbell County, Virginia, and married Richmond Hobson, Jr., December 14, 1818.

70. A daughter of Major Thomas West and Elizabeth Blair Bolling, of Campbell County, Virginia, married James S. Jones, of Charlotte County, Virginia. They were the parents of:

**112. Thomas West Jones**

71. Arene West, the daughter of John West and Anne Cornish, was born in Norfolk, Virginia, and married E. L. Young. They had no children.

72. Thomas B. West, the son of John West and Anne Cornish, was born in Norfolk about 1811, and married Louisa Phillips, born about 1824. They lived in Norfolk, Virginia, and were the parents of:

**113. Elizabeth West b. 1844**
**114. Sallie K. West b. 1845 and d. 1922**
**115. Pamelia West b. 1847**

74. **Olivia West**, the daughter of John West and Anne Cornish, was born in Norfolk, Virginia. She married W. T. Brooke, and they became the parents of Walter, Albert and Edgar Brooke, who moved to Washington, D. C.

75. **Willis West**, the son of Major John William West and Maria Scott, was born about 1838, and married Miss Mosby.

77. **Ariana West**, the daughter of Major John William West and Maria Scott, was born in Bedford County about 1841. She married Valentine Rucker.

78. **Hon. Thomas Scott West**, the son of Major John William West and Maria Scott, was born about 1843 in Bedford County, Virginia. He married Sallie Poindexter, who was born about 1846. They were the parents of:

**116. Sydney West**
**117. Dr. Thomas P. West**
**118. Lieut. Eugene West**
**119. Frank West**
**120. Josephine West**
**121. Edgar West**
**122. Sallie West**
**123. Ashton West**

80. **Alexander West**, the son of Major John William West and Maria Scott, was born in Bedford County, about 1846. He married Charlotte Winston, and they had no children.

82. **Nancy West**, the daughter of Major John William West and Maria Scott, was born in Bedford County, Virginia, about 1850. She married Mr. Marable. They had no children.

83. **Mary Jane West**, the daughter of Major John William West and Maria Scott, was born in Bedford

County, Virginia, about 1853. She married Major James Robertson, and they were the parents of children.

84. **John William West**, the son of Major John William West and Maria Scott, was born in Bedford County, Virginia, about 1858. He married Mary Winfree, of Lynchburg, Virginia. They moved to West Point, King William County. They were the parents of:

    **124. J. Winfree West**
    **125. Beverly West**
    **126. William West**
    **127. Henry West**
    **128. Charles West**
    **129. Alexander West**

96. **Ariana Chiles**, the daughter of Susan Randolph West and Fendall Chiles, was born about 1833, and was married in 1850 to her cousin, Francis F. West. Their children are given under number 62.

97. **Lucie Grymes Chiles**, the daughter of Susan Randolph West and Fendall Chiles, was born in Louisa County, Virginia, about 1835. She married Dr. Edmund Pendleton Goodwin, who was born about 1830. They were the parents of children.

98. **Martha Beverly Chiles**, the daughter of Susan Randolph West and Fendall Chiles, was born in Louisa County Virginia, about 1837. She married James M. Wayt, and they had children.

99. **Fendall West Chiles**, the son of Susan Randolph West and Fendall Chiles, was born in Louisa County, Virginia, about 1840. He married Virginia Mansfield. They had no children.

100. **Judge Thomas F. West**, the son of Capt. Francis West and Ariana Chiles, married Mabel Creel.

They live in Fort Worth, Texas, and have no children.

101. Alice West, the daughter of Capt. Francis West and Ariana Chiles, was born in Louisa County, Virginia. She married M. A. Allen, and they are the parents of:

**130. Dr. Frank Allen**
**131. Mrs. Virginia Beverly Jones**

102. Dr. William Beverly West, the son of Capt. Francis West and Ariana Chiles, was born in Louisa County, Virginia. He married Alice Mensing. They live in Fort Worth, Texas, and have children.

103. Hon. Frank T. West, the son of Capt. Francis West and Ariana Chiles, was born in Louisa County, Virginia. He served as a member of the House of Delegates of Virginia from 1901-4. He married Emma Lyle, and they are the parents of:

**132. Frank T. West, Jr.**
**133. Agnes West**
**134. Thomas F. West**
**135. Mattie L. West**
**136. James L. West**
**137. Ariana Randolph West**
**138. Emma West**
**139. George Beverly West**

104. Col. George T. West, the son of Capt. Francis West and Ariana Chiles, was born in Louisa County, Virginia. He served in the Spanish-American War, and since that time has made his home in Texas, where he is an attorney-at-law. He married Lillian Calloway. They have no children.

105. Susan Randolph West, the daughter of Capt. Francis West and Ariana Chiles, was born in

Louisa County, Virginia. She married Dr. Henry Harper, a descendant of Unity West. He is a professor in the University of Texas. They have several children.

108. **Emma Cary**, the daughter of Elizabeth Willis West and Dr. Sam Cary, married T. S. Beckwith.

109. **John R. Cary**, the son of Elizabeth Willis West and Dr. Sam Cary, married Agnes R. Beckwith.

110. **Henry De La Warr Flood**, the son of Eliza West and Dr. Joel Flood, of Buckingham County, was born in Appomattox County, Virginia, Sept. 2, 1865. He was a descendant of Col. John Flood, who came to Virginia on the "Swan" in 1610. Mr. Flood was educated at Washington and Lee University, and the University of Virginia. A Democrat in politics, he served as a member of the United States Congress from 1901-11. He married Anna Valar Portner, Apr. 18, 1914. Miss Portner was the daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Robert Portner, of Manassas, Virginia. Of this marriage there were two children who died in infancy, Anna V. Portner Flood and Henry D. Flood; and two who survive:

**140. Bolling Byrd Flood** b. May 22, 1915
**141. Eleanor Portner Flood** b. Aug. 13, 1917

The Honorable Henry Flood died a few years ago. Mrs. Flood makes her home in Washington, D. C., and at "Eldon Farm," Appomattox, Virginia.

111. **Eleanor Bolling Flood**, the daughter of Eliza West and Dr. Joel Flood, was born in Appomattox County, Virginia. She married Richard E. Byrd, who died some years ago. Mrs. Byrd makes her home in Winchester, Virginia, and has appeared

much in the public eye lately by virtue of being the mother of Commander Byrd, the famous aviator and explorer. Mr. and Mrs. Byrd were the parents of three widely-known sons:

142. **Harry Flood Byrd**
143. **Thomas Bolling Byrd**
144. **Richard E. Byrd** b. Oct. 25, 1888

117. Dr. Thomas P. West, the son of Hon. Thomas Scott West and Sallie Poindexter, lives in Bedford, Virginia, and has one son.

118. Lieut. Eugene West, the son of Hon. Thomas Scott West and Sallie Poindexter, is a graduate of West Point. He served in the World War, and lives in Lynchburg, Virginia.

119. Frank West, the son of Hon. Thomas Scott West and Sallie Poindexter, was born in Bedford County, Virginia, and married Lucy Patterson.

120. Josephine West, the daughter of Hon. Thomas Scott West and Sallie Poindexter, was born in Bedford County, Virginia, and married Mr. Brockenborough.

132. Frank T. West, Jr., the son of Hon. Frank T. West and Emma Lyle, was born in Virginia. In 1906 he married Dorothea Ingraham, of Chester, Pennsylvania.

133. Agnes West, the daughter of Hon. Frank T. West and Emma Lyle, was born in Virginia. For some years she taught in Young's College in Georgia.

134. Thomas F. West, the son of Hon. Frank T. West and Emma Lyle, was born in Virginia. He received his education at William and Mary College in Williamsburg, Virginia.

142. Harry Flood Byrd, the son of Eleanor Bolling Flood and Richard E. Byrd, was born in Virginia. He has distinguished himself in the field of statesmanship and is serving his second term as Governor of Virginia. The Hon. Harry Byrd married Miss Beverly, of Winchester, and they are the parents of:

**145. Westwood Byrd**
**146. Harry J. Byrd**
**147. Beverly Byrd**
**148. Richard Byrd**

143. Thomas Bolling Byrd, the son of Eleanor Bolling Flood and Richard E. Byrd, was born in Virginia. He is one of the three famous brothers, whom a newspaper facetiously terms "Tom, Dick and Harry." Mr. Byrd distinguished himself in the World War and is now one of the largest apple growers in Maryland. He is the descendant of William Byrd I, who came to America in 1674.

144. Richard Evelyn Byrd, the son of Eleanor Bolling Flood and Richard E. Byrd, was born in Winchester, Virginia, October 25, 1888. Commander Byrd has a long list of achievements to his credit in exploration, and was in charge of the second airplane to cross the Atlantic Ocean. His record for daring, ingenuity, and initiative calls to mind the exploits of his early ancestors, the De La Warrs. Commander Byrd made his first voyage around the world, alone, at the age of twelve. On January 20, 1915, Richard E. Byrd married Marie D. Ames, of Boston, Mass. and, they are the parents of:

**149. Eva Byrd**
**150. Catherine Byrd**
**151. Richard Byrd, Jr.**

Much of this material was taken from the Critic of June 2, 1889. The same matter may be found in Burgess' Revolutionary Soldiers, Vol. 2, p. 877, and is much easier of access. New material has been added.

## CHAPTER V

## DESCENDANTS OF ANTHONY WEST OF ACCOMAC COUNTY, VIRGINIA

ANTHONY WEST, the progenitor of this line came to the Colonies in 1622, in the "James," according to Hotten; but the land patent taken out by Capt. Randall Herle for the transportation of Anthony, John, Catherine, and Ann West, bears the date of 1649. This, however, may be the date of its recording, which was sometimes delayed two generations. Whether this Anthony came by himself to the Eastern Shore of Virginia, or had relatives in the nearby sections of Maryland, has not been established, but undoubtedly the John and Thomas West, who are found in Somerset County, Maryland, in the early years of 1700, were either descended from a son of his whose name is not recorded in his will, or they were nephews or cousins, for the name Anthony occurs in this Somerset branch.

The will of Anthony West was probated in May, 1652. The names of only three of his children are definitely known:

1. **Catherine West**
2. **Ann West**
3. **Lieut. Col. John West**

1. **Catherine West**, daughter of of Anthony West and his wife, Ann, married 1st, Ralph Barlow; 2nd, Col. Charles Scarburgh, who was born in 1702. She was his third wife.

2. **Ann West**, daughter of Anthony West and his wife, Ann, was the second wife of Col. Charles Scarburgh.

3. **Lieut. Col. John West,** son of Anthony West and his wife, Ann, was born in 1638 and died May 27, 1702. He married Matilda Scarburgh, who died Jan. 3, 1721. His will was filed in Northampton County in 1703, and in it he mentions his children by name. He gave his three daughters, Matilda, Mary and Jean, the "ridge land without the neck where son Anthony lives."

He devised to his son, Benoni, one-half of "Deep Creek Mill," and the other half of this mill he gave to his three sons, John the Elder, John the Younger, and Jonathan. He mentions some of his grandchildren and names his wife, Matilda, executrix. Lieut. Col. John West and Matilda Scarburgh were the parents of:

4. **Anthony West**
5. **Alexander West**
6. **John the Elder**
7. **Benoni West**
8. **Jonathan West**
9. **Matilda West**
10. **Frances West**
11. **John the Younger**
12. **Sarah West**
13. **Catherine West**
14. **Mary West**
15. **Anne West**
16. **Scarburgh West**

4. Anthony West, son of Lieut. Col. John West and Matilda Scarburgh, was born in Accomac County, Virginia, and died there in 1717. He resided on Nandua Creek and owned half of Tangier Island, in Chesapeake Bay, which had been devised him by his father. By his will he gave to his son, John, the home plantation on the south side of Nandua Creek and to his son, Anthony, the other half of

his Nandua land. To each one of them he also gave one-half of his part of Tangier Island. He married Elizabeth Rowles, who died in 1753, and they were the parents of:

**17. John West**
**18. Anthony West**
**19. Matilda West**
**20. Mary Scarburgh West**
**21. Jane West**

5. Alexander West, son of Lieut. Col. John West and Matilda Scarburgh, was born in Accomac County, Virginia, in about 1670. His will was probated Jan. 3, 1727. The land which descends through this branch lies at Metomkin. In 1726 Alexander had given his son, Major West, 200 acres of land at Metomkin, and in his will he left 100 acres at Metomkin to his wife, Mary Hurtley, who was a widow when he married her. His children are those by his first wife:

**22. John West**
**23. Scarburgh West**
**24. Major West**
**25. Mary West**
**26. Edmund West**

6. John West the Elder, son of Lieut. Col. John West and Matilda Scarburgh, was born in Accomac County, Virginia, and died in 1706. He left bequests to his nephews, Anthony and John West; and others. He speaks of his deceased father as Col. John West.

7. Benoni West, son of Lieut. Col. John West and Matilda Scarburgh, was born in Accomac County, Virginia. He married Sarah Snead and died without issue. His name does not appear in succeed-

ing generations in the male line in Accomac, but a Benoni West does appear in Garrard County, Kentucky, in the census of 1820 and 1830.

8. **Jonathan West,** son of Lieut. Col. John West and Matilda Scarburgh, was born in Accomac County, Virginia. He married Rachel ———, and died in 1727 without issue. His widow married Samuel Spooner, a surgeon of Gloucester County, Virginia. In 1724 Jonathan had made gifts to various relatives, and by his will he left his wife, Rachel, Pumico Island containing 500 acres; and 50 acres called the Prizeing house on Checonesseck Creek. He had inherited from his father one-sixth of Deep Creek Mill, and another one-sixth from his brother, John the Elder. This one-third of the mill he sold in 1723 to John West, of Accomac.

9. **Matilda West,** daughter of Lieut. Col. John West and Matilda Scarburgh, was born in Accomac County, Virginia, and died there in 1722. She married Hon. John Wise, who died in 1717. They were the parents of Mary Cade Wise and John Wise, whose descendants are fully traced in a Wise Family book by Hon. Jennings Cropper Wise.

10. **Frances West,** daughter of Lieut. Col. John West and Matilda Scarburgh, was born in Accomac County, Virginia. She married Mr. Kellam and they were the parents of a son, Saram Kellam.

11. **Maj. John West the Younger,** son of Lieut. Col. John West and Matilda Scarburgh, was born in Accomac County, Virginia. He is perhaps the best known of the early descendants of Anthony and Anne West. To distinguish him, he was spoken of as Maj. John West of Northampton. He disposed

of his land at Pungoteague which he owned at the time of his grandfather's death, and took up his residence at Checonesseck. His will was probated in Northampton County in 1719. To his son, Argoll Yeardley, he left the home plantation of 350 acres. To his son, John, he gave 150 acres in Accomac County; and to his son, Thorogood, two plantations in Accomac, containing 250 acres. He made bequests to his wife and the rest of his children. He was twice married, 1st, to Frances Yeardley, the daughter of Argoll Yeardley. His father was said to be a cousin of Governor John West of Virginia, and there is abundant evidence of the intimacy of the two lines though no one has seemed to find actual proof of blood relationship. However, Maj. John West the Younger, the grandson of Anthony West, married the step-granddaughter of Gov. John West, her grandmother being Lady Frances Yeardley, wife of Governor West. Connection with the De La Warr line was claimed many years ago when a tombstone, found over Maj. Charles West's grave in Onancock, was said to bear the De La Warr arms, but the writer has been reliably informed that if that were the case, the symbol has now disappeared due to the ravages of time. Maj. John West and Frances Yeardley were the parents of:

27. **Anthony West**
28. **Argoll Yeardley West**
29. **Joseph West**
30. **Matilda West**

By his second marriage to Josepha Maria Godwin, Maj. John West left the following heirs:

31. John West
32. Thorogood West
33. Sarah West
34. Ann J. West
35. Jemima West
36. Charles West

Maj. John West inherited from his father, Lieut. Col. John West, one-sixth of Deep Creek mill. This descended to his son, John West, of Northampton, who sold it in 1724 to John West of Accomac.

12. Sarah West, daughter of Lieut. Col. John West and Matilda Scarburgh, was born in Accomac County, Virginia. She married Col. Tully Robinson, and they were the parents of:

37. West Robinson
38. Elizabeth Robinson
39. Scarburgh Robinson
40. Sarah Robinson
41. Susanna Robinson

13. Catherine West, daughter of Lieut. Col. John West and Matilda Scarburgh, was born in Accomac County, Va. She married Charles Snead.

14. Mary West, daughter of Lieut. Col. John West and Matilda Scarburgh, was born in Accomac County, Va. She married 1st., Robert Snead; and 2nd., William Burton, Sr.

15. Anne West, daughter of Lieut. Col. John West and Matilda Scarburgh, was born about 1688 in Accomac County, Virginia. She married 1st, Thomas Sparrow. They had a daughter, Anne, and a son, Scarburgh Sparrow, who lived in Anne Arundel County. The latter bought his mother's interest in her Accomac lands. Anne West married 2nd,

IA

ohn, the Younger
1st Frances Yeardley
2d Josepha Godwin

1. Anthony
2. Joseph

—

l
il

gh
er
arker

3. Benjamin
4. Tabitha
5. Thomas

n

rker

3. Argoll
*m* Comfort

1. John
2. Sarah
3. Anne

4. Matilda
5. John
*m* Anne

Jonathan
*m* Anne Smith

1. Bridget
2. Elizabeth
3. Sallie
4. Jonathan *d s p*
5. Isaac *d s p*
6. Robinson

William

1. Nathaniel
2. Samuel
3. Isaac *d s p*
4. Susanna
5. Mary

6. Thorogood *d s p*
7. Sarah *m* Smith
8. Jemima *m* Booth
9. Charles *d s p*
10. Anne
*m* 1st Clapton
2d Chambers

7. Anne
8. Kendall
9. Edmund
10. Charles

Charles

11. Thorogood
*m* Susanna

12. Thomas
*m* Anne

1. John *d s p*
2. James
3. Thomas
4. Charles
5. Elizabeth

13. Great John

1. John
2. Elizabeth *m* Warner
3. Anne *m* Poulson
4. Frances *m* Cusris

# EARLY DESCENDANTS OF ANTHONY WEST OF ACCOMAC COUNTY, VIRGINIA

Anthony West *d* 1652
*m* Ann

1. Catherine *m* 1st Barlow 2d Scarburgh
2. Lieut. Col. John *m* Matilda Scarburgh
3. Ann *m* Scarburgh

**1. John, the Elder** *d s p*

**2. Anthony** *m* Elizabeth Rowles
1. John
2. Matilda *m* 1st Hack 2d Rodgers
3. Mary *m* Bell
4. Jane *m* Rodgers
5. Anthony *m* Comfort Rodgers

1. Abel *d s p*
2. John *d s p*
3. Agnes *d s p*
4. Rachel *m* Gascoigne
5. Susanna
6. Nancy *d s p*
7. d. *m* Rowles

8. Anthony *m* Eleanor
1. George *d s p*
2. John *d s p*
3. Anthony
4. Anne *m* West
5. Elizabeth *d s p*
6. Agnes m Parker
7. Susanna m Lillaston
8. Margaret *d s p*
9. Rachel *m* Twiford
10. Isaac *m* Nancy
John
11. Revell *m* Susanna
1. Revell *m* Coleburn
2. Annamariah
3. Edward
4. John Rowles *m* Elizabeth

**3. Benoni** *d s p*

**4. Alexander**
1. Major
2. Edmund
3. Mary
4. John *m* Agnes Burton
1. Agnes *m* Willett
2. Anne *m* Bunting
3. Susanna *m* Scott
4. Scarburgh *m* Topping
5. Catherine *m* Chambers
6. Elizabeth *m* Goffingon
7. John
8. Comfort
9. Major
1. John
2. Richard *m* Ann Milby
3. Ann *m* Fosque
4. Matilda *m* Rodgers
5. Comfort *m* Scarburgh
6. Elizabeth *m* Riley
7. Jeremiah
1. Anthony
2. Abel
3. Comfort *m* Vear
4. d. *m* Fosque
5. Catherine *m* Garrison
1. Polly
2. Fanny
3. Sarah
4. Sarah
5. William
6. John
1. Salathiel
2. Comfort *m* Mears
3. Rachel *m* Levin West
4. Charles
5. Abel *d s p*
6. Solomon
1. Mitchell *m* Rodgers
2. Susanna
3. Elizabeth
4. Hester
5. Salathiel
1. George
2. John
3. Mitchell Wellington
4. Solomon
5. Susanna
1. Agnes
2. Zorobabel
3. James
1. George
2. Edward
3. Susan *m* Showard
4. Harriet *m* Coard
5. Elizabeth
6. Catherine
1. John *m* Mary
1. George *m* Susan Melson
2. Margaret *m* Bedoe
1. Randall
2. Anne
3. Rachel
4. Benjamin
5. Elizabeth

**5. Jonathan** *d s p*

**6. Matilda** *m* Wise
**7. Frances** *m* Kellam
**8. Sarah** *m* Robinson
**9. Catherine** *m* Snead

**10. Mary** *m* 1st Snead 2d Burton
**11. Anne** *m* 1st Sparrow 2d Sellman
**12. Scarburgh** *m* Harding

**5. Scarburgh**
1. Alexander *m* Judith
2. Edmund
3. Parker *d s p*
4. d. *m* Dunton
5. Mary *m* Bunting
6. Elizabeth *m* Miles
7. Ada
8. Philip Parker *m* Elizabeth
9. Benjamin
1. Anne
2. Rachel
3. Abigail
1. Scarburgh
2. Alexander
3. Philip Parker
4. John
5. Leah
6. Ada
7. Mary
1. John
2. Comfort
3. Abigail
4. Elizabeth
5. Benjamin *m* Elizabeth
1. John
1. John
2. Arthur
3. William
2. Parker *m* Catherine
1. Benjamin
2. John
John Parker *m* Byrd
3. Benjamin
4. Tabitha
5. Thomas

**13. Maj. John, the Younger**
*m* 1st Frances Yeardley
2d Josepha Godwin

1. Anthony
2. Joseph
3. Argoll *m* Comfort
1. John
2. Sarah
3. Anne
4. Matilda
5. John *m* Anne
Jonathan *m* Anne Smith
1. Bridget
2. Elizabeth
3. Sallie
4. Jonathan *d s p*
5. Isaac *d s p*
6. Robinson
William
7. Anne
8. Kendall
9. Edmund
10. Charles
Charles
11. Thorogood *m* Susanna
1. Nathaniel
2. Samuel
3. Isaac *d s p*
4. Susanna
5. Mary
6. Thorogood *d s p*
7. Sarah *m* Smith
8. Jemima *m* Booth
9. Charles *d s p*
10. Anne *m* 1st Clapton 2d Chambers
12. Thomas *m* Anne
1. John *d s p*
2. James
3. Thomas
4. Charles
5. Elizabeth
13. Great John
1. John
2. Elizabeth *m* Warner
3. Anne *m* Poulson
4. Frances *m* Custis

William Sellman, of Anne Arundel County, who was born in 1689.

16. Scarburgh West, daughter of Lieut. Col. John West and Matilda Scarburgh, was born in Accomac County, Virginia, about 1690. She married Thomas Harding and they moved to North Carolina where they both died. Their children were brought back to relatives in Princess Anne County, where they made their home with William Robinson Smith.

17. John West, son of Anthony West and Elizabeth Rowles, was born in 1696, in Accomac County, Virginia. He is known as John West of Andua, and the name of his wife is unknown. His will was probated Nov. 30, 1773, by the terms of which he gave his son, Anthony, a plantation on Deep Creek; and his son, John, land on Merry Branch. His part of one-half of Tangier Island, which he inherited, was evidently given to Anthony, who bequeaths it to his three sons, but it is not mentioned in the will of John of Andua. He was the father of:

    42. **Anthony West**
    43. **John West**
    44. **Agnes West**
    45. **Rachel West**
    46. **Nancy West**
    47. **Susanna West**
    48. **Daughter**
    49. **Abel West**

18. Anthony West, son of Anthony West and Elizabeth Rowles, was born in Accomac County, Virginia. He married Comfort Rodgers. In his will, which was probated Nov. 24, 1778, he mentions both children and grandchildren. To his son, John, he gave the dwelling plantation of 300 acres at Andua; to

Richard, the plantation where he (Richard) was then living. Anthony and Comfort were the parents of:

**50. John West**
**51. Ann West**
**52. Matilda West**
**53. Comfort West**
**54. Elizabeth West**
**55. Richard West**
**56. Jeremiah West**

19. Matilda West, daughter of Anthony West and Elizabeth Rowles, was born in Accomac County, Virginia, and married Jacob Rodgers, probably a relative.

20. Mary Scarburgh West, daughter of Anthony West and Elizabeth Rowles, was born in Accomac County, Virginia. She married Nathaniel Bell and among their children was:

**57. Mary Bell**

21. Jane West (Jean), daughter of Anthony West and Elizabeth Rowles, was born in Accomac County, Virginia. She married Nathaniel Rodgers.

22. John West of Accomac, eldest son of Alexander West, of Metomkin, was born about 1690. He had inherited from his uncle, Benoni, one-half of Deep Creek mill. In 1723 he purchased one-third of the mill from his uncle, Jonathan, and in 1724 he had bought from his cousin, John West, of Northampton, one-sixth of the mill, so that finally he was in possession of all of it. In 1737 he sold one-half of the mill to John Smith. His will was probated Jan. 28, 1755. His wife, Agnes Burton, who died in 1760, mentions a daughter, Agnes Willett. John West and Agnes Burton were the parents of:

58. John West
59. Major West
60. Agnes West
61. Ann West
62. Scarburgh West
63. Catherine West
64. Elizabeth West
65. Comfort West
66. Susanna West

23. Scarburgh West, son of Alexander West, of Metomkin, was born in Accomac County, Virginia. His will was probated Apr. 29, 1760, and he left the following children:

67. Elizabeth West
68. Mary West
69. Daughter
70. Edmund West
71. Alexander West
72. Philip Parker West
73. Parker West
74. Ada West
75. Benjamin West

24. Major West, son of Alexander West, of Metomkin, was born in Accomac County, Virginia. He received 200 acres of land from his father as a gift in 1726. In case he had no heirs this was to descend to his sister, Mary, and then to his brother, Scarburgh. He was under 21 in 1714 and he may have just reached his majority in 1726. We have no further record of him but he may have been the father of Benjamin West, who has been placed in the family of his brother, Scarburgh.

26. Edmund West, son of Alexander West, of Metomkin, is mentioned just once in the records, and that is in a chancery suit brought in 1714 by his oldest brother, John, against their grandmother, Matilda.

Alexander West entered into this suit, also, in behalf of his sons, Major and Edmund, who were under age. In 1762 an Edmund West, of Sussex County in Pennsylvania, gave bond to Bartholomew Taylor that he would give the said Taylor possession of a tract of land during Edmund's lifetime. This may have been Edmund West of Metomkin, which lies very near Sussex County, now in Delaware.

27. **Anthony West**, the son of Major John West, the Younger, and Frances Yeardley, was born in Accomac County, Virginia. His name does not appear in his father's will but he had been mentioned by his grandfather and he had received a bequest from his uncle, John the Elder. The name of one child only is known:

**76. John The Younger**

28. **Argoll Yeardley West**, son of Major John West the Younger and Frances Yeardley, was born in Accomac County, Virginia. He married Comfort ———, and lived at Pungoteague. This was the plantation received for that inherited from his father. He died in 1736 and left these children:

**77. John West**
**78. Sarah Yeardley West**
**79. Anne West**

29. **Joseph West**, son of Maj. John West the Younger and Frances Yeardley, was born in Accomac County, Virginia. He does not appear in the court records and was left one shilling by the terms of his father's will. He either had already received his portion, had inherited from a relative, or possessed a goodly estate of his own. The theory that he may have been the Joseph West who appeared in

Prince George's County, Maryland, in 1695, has some slight grounds for consideration.

31. **John West, Sr., of Northampton,** son of Major John West the Younger, and Josepha M. Godwin, was born in Accomac County, Virginia. He later moved to Northampton County where he died. His wife was Anne Powell, who married Daniel Cutler as her second husband. John West appears several times in court records. He sold his share of Deep Creek mill to his cousin, John West, of Accomac; he exchanged with his brother, Argoll Yeardley West, in 1726, 250 acres on the north side of Pungoteague for 350 acres in Northampton County; and in 1727 he conveyed to Isaac Smith 80 acres on the north side of Pungoteague. In 1729 he disposed of 200 acres more at the same place, inherited from his brother,Thorogood. His will was probated in 1730 and he gave his son, Jonathan, land at Checonnesseck, which was to pass to Jonathan's wife for life if there were no heirs. This son seems to have been the only child.

    80. **Jonathan West**

32. Thorogood West, son of Major John West the Younger and Josepha M. Godwin, was born in Accomac County, Virginia, and died unmarried in 1729.

33. Sarah West, daughter of Major John West the Younger and Josepha M. Godwin, was born in Accomac County, Virginia. She married Isaac Smith and they were the parents of:

    81. **John Smith**
    82. **Sarah Smith**
    83. **Anne Smith**
    84. **Thorogood Smith**

34. **Anna J. West**, daughter of Major John West the Younger and Josepha M. Godwin, was born in Accomac County, Virginia. She married 1st, Thomas Clapton and 2nd, Mr. Chambers.

35. **Jemima West**, daughter of Major John West the Younger and Josepha M. Godwin, was born in Accomac County, Virginia. She married a Mr. Booth.

36. **Charles West**, son of Major John West the Younger and Josepha M. Godwin, was born in Accomac County, Virginia. He married Elizabeth ———, who survived him. He died in 1757/8, without issue. A long list of legatees appears in his will.

37. **West Robinson**, daughter of Sarah West and Col. Tully Robinson, was born in Accomac County, Virginia. She married George Smith of Princess Anne County, Virginia.

38. **Elizabeth Robinson**, daughter of Sarah West and Col. Tully Robinson, was born in Accomac County, Virginia. She married John Smith, of Princess Anne County. They later moved to Accomac County.

39. **Scarburgh Robinson**, daughter of Sarah West and Col. Tully Robinson, was born in Accomac County, Virginia. She married John Wise of the same county.

40. **Sarah Robinson**, daughter of Sarah West and Col. Tully Robinson, was born in Accomac County, Virginia. She married Benoni Smith, of Princess Anne County.

41. **Susanna Robinson**, daughter of Sarah West and Col. Tully Robinson, was born in Accomac County,

Virginia. She married William McClanahan, of Princess Anne County.

42. **Anthony West,** son of John West of Andua, was born in Accomac County, Virginia. He married Eleanor ———. His will was probated Feb. 23, 1795, and by its terms he devised to his brother, Abel, 500 acres on Andua Creek, and also his interest in the land which Susanna West had received from Henry Gascoigne. To his son, Revell, he gave his home place on Deer Creek with the stipulation that he was to pay a sum of money to each of his brothers and sisters. He left his part of Tangier Island to his three sons, George, John and Isaac. His wife died in 1804. They were the parents of:

**85. Revell West**
**86. George West**
**87. John West**
**88. Anthony West**
**89. Anne West**
**90. Elizabeth West**
**91. Agnes West**
**92. Susanna West**
**93. Margaret West**
**94. Rachel West**
**95. Isaac West**

43. John West, of Andua, son of John West, of Andua, died in 1805, in Accomac County, Virginia, where he was born. He was unmarried and bequeathed to his brother, Abel, land on Deep Branch and gave 200 acres on Merry Branch to his ~~sister~~ niece, Margaret, and brother, Isaac, which land was to go later to Isaac's son, John West.

44. Agnes West, daughter of John West, of Andua, was born in Accomac County, Virginia, and her will was probated there in 1804. She made a bequest

to her brother, Abel, and gave the balance of her estate to her other brothers and sisters.

45. **Rachel West**, daughter of John West of Andua, married Mr. Gascoigne. She spent her life in Accomac County and was named a legatee in the wills of her sisters, Agnes and Nancy.

46. **Nancy West**, daughter of John West of Andua, was born in Accomac County, Virginia. Her will was probated there in 1806. She made her brother, Abel, residuary legatee of her estate. She left her clothing to be divided among Rachel Gascoigne, Anne Kellam, Elizabeth Harmanson, Anne Joynes and Charlotte Bayley.

47. **Susanna West**, daughter of John West of Andua, was born in Accomac County, Va. There is no record of her will but she may have married Matthew Harmanson as Elizabeth Harmanson; the daughter of Matthew, is repeatedly mentioned in the wills of this family, and seems to be a niece.

48. A daughter of John West of Andua, married Mr. Rowles. The children of this marriage were:

    **96. Jonathan Rowles**
    **97. Anne Rowles**
    **98. Elizabeth Rowles**

49. **Abel West**, son of John West of Andua, spent his life in Accomac County, Virginia. He was not mentioned in his father's will and seems to have been the youngest in the family. He received 500 acres on Andua Creek and land on Merry Branch from his brother, Anthony; and his brother, John, left him land on Deep Creek. He also inherited from his sisters. It is thought he married a Miss Bayley. They had no children. When he died in

1816, he left a large tract of land on Deep Creek to the heirs of Revell West, his nephew. They were the direct descendants of his brother, Anthony, from whom he had inherited this land.

50. John West, son of Anthony West and Comfort Rodgers, made his home in Accomac County, Virginia. He inherited his father's home plantation of 300 acres at Andua and evidently part of Tangier Island, for he bequeaths these two pieces of land to his son, Anthony, by his will which was probated in 1799. The name of his wife is unknown. He left these children:

    **99. Anthony West**
    **100. Catherine West**
    **101. Comfort West**
    **102. Daughter**
    **103. Abel West**

51. Anne West, daughter of Anthony West and Comfort Rodgers, was born in Accomac County, Virginia. She married Mr. Fosque and among their children was:

    **104. Nathaniel Fosque**

52. Matilda West, daughter of Anthony West and Comfort Rodgers, was born in Accomac County, Virginia. She married Mr. Rodgers and they had at least one son:

    **105. West Rodgers**

53. Comfort West, daughter of Anthony West and Comfort Rodgers, was born in Accomac County, Virginia. She married Mr. Scarburgh, and they were the parents of:

    **106. Charles Scarburgh**
    **107. Edward Scarburgh**

54. Elizabeth West, daughter of Anthony West and Comfort Rodgers, was born in Accomac County, Virginia. She married Mr. Riley. Two of their children were:

**108. William Riley**
**109. Thomas Riley**

55. Richard West, son of Anthony West and Comfort Rodgers, was born in Accomac County, Virginia. In 1778 he inherited from his father the plantation upon which he was then living, but it may not have been the same one where he died. This latter he gave to his son, Salathiel West, by his will which was probated in 1787. Richard West married Anne Milby and they were the parents of:

**110. Salathiel Milby West**
**111. Comfort West**
**112. Rachel West**
**113. Charles West**
**114. Abel West**
**115. Solomon West**

56. Jeremiah West, son of Anthony West and Comfort Rodgers, was born in Accomac County, Virginia, and died there n 1793. An account was rendered of his estate in 1800 and the following children shared in the division:

**116. Polly West**
**117. Fannie West**
**118. Sarah West**
**119. Anne West**
**120. William West**
**121. John West**

57. Mary Bell, daughter of Mary Scarboro West and Nathaniel Bell, born in Accomac County, married Eyre Stockley. Anne Stockley, born in 1739, was

their daughter. She married, in 1761, Capt. Thomas Upsher, and died Oct. 22, 1817. A daughter of this marriage was Anne Stockley Upsher, who married John Teackle. Their son, Thomas Upsher Teackle, married Emma Jane Wilson and the daughter of this marriage, Mary W. Teackle, married James Upsher Dennis. Their son, James T. Dennis, was born in 1865. (Society of Colonial Wars of Maryland.)

59. **Major West**, son of John West of Accomac, and Agnes Burton, born in Accomac County, Virginia, was under 21 in 1754 when his father died. There is no record of his estate but that of his son, John, was divided in 1814. What other children he had, if any, we do not know. He left:

**122. John West**

60. **Agnes West**, daughter of John West, of Accomac, and Agnes Burton, married Jonathan Willett.

61. **Anne West**, daughter of John West, of Accomac, and Agnes Burton, married Smith Bunting.

62. **Scarburgh West**, daughter of John West, of Accomac, and Agnes Burton, married Garrett Topping.

63. **Catherine West**, daughter of John West, of Accomac, and Agnes Burton, married Mr. Chambers. One child was:

**123. Agnes Chambers**

64. **Elizabeth West**, daughter of John West, of Accomac, and Agnes Burton, married John Goffingon.

66. **Susanna West**, daughter of John West, of Accomac, and Agnes Burton, married Mr. Scott.

67. Elizabeth West, daughter of Scarburgh West, lived in Accomac County, and married Mr. Miles.

68. Mary West, daughter of Scarburgh West, lived in Accomac County, and married Mr. Bunting.

69. A daughter of Scarburgh West married Mr. Dunton and they were the parents of the following:

**124. Leah Dunton**
**125. Dealy Dunton**
**126. Edmund Dunton**

70. Edmund West, son of Scarburgh West, is not mentioned in Accomac County records, but according to McWhorter, in "Border Settlers," p. 141, one Edmund West, Sr., came to Lewis County, Virginia, from Accomac County in 1773. He is also mentioned in the "History of Lewis County," by Edward Smith, p. 56. He built West's Fort, was a great Indian fighter and stalwart pioneer. He had a number of children, among them Edmund West, who married Anne Hacker, Feb. 15, 1787; Charles West, Alexander West and several daughters. Alexander West was born in Accomac County, Aug. 11, 1760, and died in Lewis County, Virginia, Dec. 14, 1850. He married in June, 1834, his second wife, Mary Straley. He had a son, John West, who married Sallie Hurst. (History of Harrison County, Virginia, p. 382.) Marriage records of this family include Elizabeth West, married to John Reger, June 19, 1788; Eleazer West, married to Anne Davison, Oct. 29, 1789; Edmund West, married to Catherine Ellsworth, June 29, 1791; Ada West, married to William Hacker, Feb. 25, 1791; Olive West, married to George Seldon, in 1795.

If it was Edmund West, the son of Scarburgh, who went to Accomac County in 1773, he must have retained property in Accomac because there was an administration of the estate of one Edmund West in Accomac in 1792. It is possible that the Edmund who went to Lewis County was the grandson of Scarburgh.

71. Alexander West, son of Scarburgh, lived at Metomkin, in Accomac County, Virginia. He inherited one-half of his father's land in 1760, and he himself died the next year, 1761. He left to his wife, Judith, who died in 1767, this land during her lifetime, and then it was to descend to their daughters:

**127. Anne West**
**128. Rachel West**
**129. Abigail West**

72. Philip Parker West, son of Scarburgh West, lived at Metomkin, Accomac County, Virginia. He married Elizabeth ———, who is mentioned in his will, probated in 1796. They were the parents of:

**130. Scarburgh West**
**131. Alexander West**
**132. Philip Parker West**
**133. John West**
**134. Leah West**
**135. Ada West**
**136. Mary West**

73. Parker West, son of Scarburgh West, died at Metomkin, unmarried. He left his estate to his sister, Ada, and brothers, Alexander and Philip Parker West.

75. Benjamin West, who died in 1775 in Accomac County, appears in the records without definite connection with any ancestor, but taking into con-

sideration all internal evidence he seems to be the son of Edmund, John, Major, or Scarburgh West because he belongs to the line at Metomkin. Of these four men, Edmund probably went to Sussex, Delaware; and no further record is obtainable of Major; thus leaving the placing of Benjamin in the family of either John or Scarburgh. The Parker name appears frequently in the Scarburgh West family and also in the Benjamin West family, a fact which makes a strong argument for the relationship. Though Benjamin West is not mentioned in any will, it may be that he was the oldest child and had received his inheritance before his father's death, or had received a bequest from his mother's family. His will was probated in 1775 and in it he mentions his living children, and his grandson, Thomas. These children were:

**137. John West**
**138. Benjamin West**
**139. Comfort West**
**140. Elizabeth West**
**141. Abigail West**

76. **John West the Younger,** was the eldest son of Anthony West and the grandson of Maj. John West the Younger. He is mentioned in a court record of 1761. The names of his brothers and sisters are unknown.

80. **Jonathan West,** son of John West, Sr., of Northampton, and Ann, was born in Accomac County, Virginia, and was under 10 when his father died in 1730. John Wise was his guardian in 1742. In 1751 he and his mother, then the wife of Daniel Cutler, presented a petition to court in regard to an estate. Jonathan was heir to his Uncle Charles'

property. In 1782, Jonathan gave his son, Thorogood, 100 acres in St. George's Parish, Accomac County. He married 1st, Anne Smith, his cousin, and 2nd, a widow, Anne (Simpson) Rodgers. At his death in 1787, he left to his son, John, (Great John), land on which he was then living; and mentioned his other children in his will, including Isaac, deceased. Two chancery suits in 1788-89 disclosed two more children not mentioned in the will. Jonathan West and Anne were the parents of:

**142. Charles West**
**143. John West**
**144. Thorogood West**
**145. Jonathan West**
**146. Thomas West**
**147. Kendall West**
**148. Robinson West**
**149. Edmund West**
**150. Bridget West**
**151. Elizabeth West**
**152. Sallie West**
**153. Isaac West**
**154. Anne West**

81. John Smith, son of Sarah West and Isaac Smith, was born in Accomac County, Virginia. He married Kezia ———. The name Kezia appears at intervals in the West family.

82. Sarah Smith, daughter of Sarah West and Isaac Smith, was born in Accomac County, Virginia. She married Mr. West.

83. Anne Smith, daughter of Sarah West and Isaac Smith, married a cousin, Jonathan West, in Accomac County.

85. Revell West, son of Anthony West and Eleanor, was born in Accomac County, Virginia, Mar. 15,

1755, and died there Dec. 26, 1802. He was buried on the "West Farm" at Deep Creek. He had inherited his father's home plantation on Deep Creek and his children inherited 400 acres on Deep Creek from their uncle, Able West, who died in 1816. Revell West married Susanna Andrews who was born in 1766 and died in 1806. They were the parents of:

**155. Revell West**
**156. John Rowles West**
**157. Annamariah West**
**158. Edward Revell West**

86. George West, son of Anthony West and Eleanor, died in Accomac County, Virginia, in 1795, unmarried. He inherited one-third of his father's part of Tangier Island which he willed to his brothers, Isaac and John. His other brothers and sisters, nieces and nephews, shared in the rest of his estate.

87. John West, son of Anthony West and Eleanor, was a mariner. He died in Accomac County, Virginia, in 1800, unmarried. In 1799, he sold that part of Tangier Island left him by his father.

88. Anthony West, son of Anthony West and Eleanor, was born in Accomac County, Virginia, Aug. 29, 1760, and died there Feb. 2, 1796. This date was taken from his tombstone at the burial place on "West Farm" at Deer Creek. He is not mentioned in the wills of any of his relatives, but he died about the same time as his father and preceded his mother in death. His descendants, if he had any, are unknown.

89. Anne West, daughter of Anthony West and Eleanor, was born in Accomac County, Virginia. She mar-

ried John West, the son of Philip Parker West, and their descendants appear under her husband's name.

90. Elizabeth West, daughter of Anthony West and Eleanor, died unmarried in 1811. She mentions numerous relatives in her will.

91. Agnes West, the daughter of Anthony West and Eleanor, married Capt. Henry Parker of Accomac County. They had at least two children:

**159. Anne Parker**
**160. Sarah Parker**

92. Susanna West, daughter of Anthony West and Eleanor, married Jacob Lillaston, of Accomac County, Virginia. Among their children was a daughter:

**161. Nelly Lillaston**

94. Rachel West, daughter of Anthony West and Eleanor, married Revell Twiford, of Accomac County, Virginia. They had a daughter:

**162. Elizabeth Twiford**

95. Isaac West, son of Anthony West and Eleanor, was born in Accomac County, Virginia. He married Nancy ———, and their names appear in various court records. He inherited one-third of his father's share of Tangier Island and also part of his brother, George's share, and fell heir to 200 acres on Merry Branch. In 1799 he sold part of Tangier Island; in 1800 he sold still more of it; and in 1804 he disposed of his negroes. In 1817 he sold his right to the Deep Creek land left by his uncle, Abel. These transactions are of interest because one Isaac West, from Virginia, appears in

Greenville County, South Carolina, about this time. Isaac West and Nancy were the parents of one child, at least:

**163. John West**

99. Anthony West, son of John West and grandson of Anthony West of Andua, inherited the home plantation and his father's share of Tangier Island, in 1799. In 1824 he sold the land on Tangier Island. One Anthony West appears in the census of 1830, aged 60-70, the father of two girls and one boy, but we do not have a record of his will. Also an Anthony West married Elizabeth Fosque.

100. Catherine West, daughter of John West of Andua, married John Garrison. They lived in Accomac County, Virginia, and were the parents of:

**164. Samuel Burton Garrison**
**165. Catherine Garrison**

101. Comfort West, daughter of John West of Andua, married Mr. ~~Vaer~~ Vear, and lived in Accomac County, Virginia.

102. A daughter of John West, of Andua, married Mr. Fosque. They lived in Accomac County, Virginia, and were the parents of:

**166. John Fosque**

103. Abel West, son of John West, of Andua, does not appear in the census lists of Accomac or Northampton Counties, Virginia, but he may have died young or moved to some other state.

110. Salathiel Milby West, son of Richard West and Ann Milby, was born in Accomac County, Virginia. By the will of his father he received the home plan-

tation. This plantation he devised by his will, which was probated in 1800, to his son, Salathiel West. To his son, Mitchell, he gave the land where he (the father) was then living. He mentions his brother Abel in his will also, and the following children:

**167. Mitchell Scarboro West**
**168. Susanna West**
**169. Elizabeth West**
**170. Hester West**
**171. Salathiel West**

111. **Comfort West**, daughter of Richard West and Ann Milby, was born in Accomac County, Virginia. She married Elisha Mears.

112. **Rachel West**, daughter of Richard West and Ann Milby, was born in Accomac County, Virginia. She married Levin West. This name, Levin, occurs in the West family in Frederick County, Maryland. We do not have the names of the descendants of Rachel and Levin West.

113. **Charles West**, son of Richard West and Ann Milby, was born in Accomac County, Virginia, and died there in 1804. He left a will, and mentions his wife, Rachel, and children, but does not name the latter.

114. **Abel West**, son of Richard West and Ann Milby, was born in Accomac County, Virginia. He died in 1805, probably unmarried, and Mitchell West was the administrator.

115. **Solomon West**, who has been placed in this line, was not named in the will of Richard West, but the names in his family indicate a close relationship with the descendants of Salathiel Milby West.

Solomon West died in 1809, and in his will mentions his sons, James and Zorobabel. He also mentions Agnes West, who was probably a daughter. His witnesses were Robin Rew, William Fitchett and John Mears. We assume that the following were his children:

**172. Agnes West**
**173. Zorobabel West**
**174. James West**

122. John West, son of Major West, died about 1814 in Accomac County, Virginia. His estate was divided in that year, being distributed to his widow, Mary, and his two children:

**175. George West**
**176. Margaret West**

130. Scarburgh West, son of Philip Parker West and Elizabeth, was one of the line at Metomkin, in Accomac County, Virginia. He married Comfort Copes before 1793. His will was probated in 1799, and in it he mentions his two children:

**177. Tabitha West**
**178. Kezia West**

131. Alexander West, son of Philip Parker West and Elizabeth, was born in Accomac County, Virginia, and married Esther ———. When he died in 1804, his children were under age. The witnesses of his will were John A. Bundick, John West, and Patience Parker; and the children named were:

**179. Isaac West**
**180. Philip Parker West**
**181. Nancy Scarboro West**

132. Philip Parker West, son of Philip Parker and Elizabeth West, was under age when his father made

his will in 1793. He, himself, died in 1803, unmarried, and left the whole of his estate to his sister Mary Satchell.

133. John West, son of Philip Parker West and Elizabeth, was born in Accomac County, Virginia, and was under 21 in 1796. He died in 1828, and mentions in his will his son-in-law, Capt. Raymond Riley; and his grandsons, John West Stott, John Custis and Thomas Riley. He left the following children:

**182. John West**
**183. Elizabeth West**
**183a. Cassy West**
**184. Susan West**
**185. Margaret West**
**186. Sarah West**
**187. Tabitha West**
**188. Anne West**

137. John West, son of Benjamin West, died in 1772, two years before his father. He left to his son, Randall, one-half of the mill on Back Creek Branch. This is the first time that the name Randall appears in the Accomac branch of the name West, but it is a familiar name in Somerset County, Virginia. John's son, Benjamin, was an infant heir-at-law, and Zorobabel Rogers was his first guardian. In 1773, however, Benjamin West, probably his grandfather, became his guardian.

138. Benjamin West, son of Benjamin West, died in 1796. He had received land on Hill's Branch from his father which he was to hold for life and then it was to go to Thomas. It isn't known whether this Thomas was the son of Benjamin who died in 1796 or the son of his brother, John, who died in 1772.

Thomas is not mentioned anywhere else except in his grandfather's will. Benjamin married Elizabeth ———, and they were the parents of:

189. **John West**
190. **Parker West**
191. **Benjamin West**
192. **Tabitha West**
193. **Thomas West**

139. Comfort West, daughter of Benjamin West, who died in 1774, married Mr. Collins.

142. Charles West, son of Jonathan West and Anne Smith, was born in Accomac County, Virginia, about 1750, as he was an infant in 1758. He inherited a tract of land from his father's uncle, Maj. Charles West. He died in 1797, leaving a widow, Tabitha, and a son, Charles, residuary legatee.

194. **Charles West**

143. John West, of Deep Creek, son of Jonathan West and Anne Smith, was known as Great John. He died in 1805, willing all his land on Tobacco Island to his daughters, Yeardley and Anne. In 1800 he had sold land on the north side of Chesconnessex to his son, John Custis West. He left these heirs:

195. **Elizabeth West**
196. **Anne West**
197. **Frances Yeardley West**
198. **John Custis West**

144. Thorogood West, son of John West and Anne Smith, was born in Accomac County, Virginia. He married Susanna Eshorn, Jan. 14, 1786. He died in 1808. In 1800, Thorogood and Susanna had sold some land, and in 1811 Susanna had given her son, Nathaniel, land adjoining the home place

on which he had built a house. When Susanna died in 1834, their two sons, Samuel and Isaac, were already deceased without heirs. Thorogood West left five children:

199. **Nathaniel West**
200. **Samuel West**
201. **Isaac West d. s. p., 1817**
202. **Susanna West**
203. **Mary West**

145. Jonathan West, son of Jonathan West and Anne Smith, was under age in 1787. In 1795 he sold part of Tobacco Island, held jointly by him, his brother, John, of Deep Creek, and sister, Anne. He had inherited other land on which his stepmother was living in 1796. By his will, which was probated in 1837, he left his share of Tobacco Island to his wife, Susanna, for life; then to three of his nephews. He died without issue.

146. Thomas West, son of Jonathan West and Anne Smith, appears in the 1820 census with a family of four boys and one girl. He must have died in that year, however, because he was not living in Dec., 1820, when James West, his son, made his will. His wife was Anne, and they were the parents of:

204. **John West d. s. p. before 1820**
205. **James West**
206. **Thomas West**
207. **Charles West**
208. **Elizabeth West**

148. Robinson West, son of Jonathan West and Anne Smith, appears in the Accomac County census of 1830 with a family of two boys and two girls. We only know the name of one. In 1821 Robinson West sold his interest in slaves belonging to his

father's estate, but still held as dower by his stepmother, Mrs. Anne West. One son of Robinson West was:

**209. William West**

149. **Edmund West,** son of Jonathan West and Anne Smith, was born in Accomac County, Virginia. He may be the Edmund West who died in 1792, probably unmarried. His administrator was John Simpson.

150. **Bridget West,** daughter of Jonathan West and Anne Smith, gave slaves to Isaac and Nathaniel West, sons of Thorogood West, in 1791. In 1819 she sold her interest in her brother John's estate to John Smith Snead, of Lexington, Kentucky; and by her will, probated in 1831, she made bequests to Mary Snead, daughter of John S. Snead, of Louisville, Kentucky, and to Elizabeth Smith Snead, wife of Tully Snead.

151. **Elizabeth West,** daughter of Jonathan West and Anne Smith, married Mr. Snead.

152. **Sally West,** daughter of Jonathan West and Anne Smith, probably married Mr. Bayley, and had a son, John Bayley.

153. **Isaac West,** son of Jonathan West and Anne Smith, died in 1799, without issue.

154. **Anne West,** or **Nancy,** daughter of Jonathan West and Anne Smith, married Mr. Simpson, and they were the parents of:

**210. Southey Simpson**

155. **Revell West,** son of Revell West and Susanna Andrews, was born in Accomac County, Virginia.

He married Mary Anne Coleburn, June 16, 1824. There were so many Revell Wests, that this writer is not sure to which one all the data belongs. One Revell West married Elizabeth Parker, Nov. 11, 1831. In *William and Mary Magazine* of Jan. 1, 1928, p. 37, information is given on one Revell West who is probably the son of Revell West and Mary Anne Colburn. The census of 1850 gives a Revell West, born 1803, with wife, Elizabeth. He is missing in the 1860 census, but Margaret C. West appears with part of the family. The children given in both censuses are: Henry R., Richard W., Ewin P., E. Agnes, Elisia, Leah, Thomas, Sally, William W.

156. John Rowles West, son of Revell West and Susanna Andrews, was born in Accomac County, Virginia, but moved to York County, Virginia, later. He married Elizabeth H. and in 1818 they sold land on Deep Creek, being his share of the estate of his father. He also sold his interest in the land of his father's uncle, Abel West. He was probably the father of:

**211. Revell West**

157. Annamariah West, daughter of Revell West and Susanna Andrews, was born in Accomac County, Virginia. She married Flavius S. Noel, Feb. 22, 1814, and they had at least one son:

**212. Charles Edwin Revell Noel**

158. Edward Revell West, son of Revell West and Susanna Andrews, does not appear in the court records nor the census lists of Accomac or Northampton Counties.

163. John West, son of Isaac West and Nancy, received 200 acres of land on Merry Branch.

167. Mitchell Scarburgh West, son of Salathiel Milby West, was born about 1790 in Accomac County, Virginia. He received the home plantation of his father, and married Margaret Rodgers, June 1, 1814. They were the parents of:

**213. Gen. Mitchell Wellington West b. Mar. 13, 1815**
**214. John West**
**215. Solomon West b. 1821**
**216. Susanna West d. 1842**
**217. George West b. 1825**

171. Salathiel West, son of Salathiel Milby West, was born in Accomac County, Virginia. He inherited the plantation of his grandfather, Richard. One Salathiel West married Elizabeth Nock, widow of Samuel Nock, Jan. 3, 1822. They appear in the census of Accomac County of 1830 with two boys and one girl in the family, but do not appear again.

173. Zorobabel West, son of Solomon West, was born about 1780 in Accomac County, Virginia. He is given as J. Zorobabel West in one record. In his will, probated 1823, he gave his son the plantation where he was living; and his daughter, Mary, the Rew land. He married Hester Savage, June 13, 1810, and they were the parents of:

**218. William West**
**219. Mary West**
**220. Hester Anne West**

174. James West, son of Solomon West, married Tabitha Young in Accomac County, Virginia, July 15, 1809. When his will was probated in 1818, his children were all under sixteen. To Solomon he gave all his land. The three children were:

221. **Solomon Albert West** b. 1811
222. **Samuel West**
223. **Elizabeth West**

175. George West, son of John West and Mary, was born in 1789. He married Susan Nelson, Nov. 10, 1813. The census of 1840 lists one George West with a family of five boys and four girls. In his will, however, only seven children are mentioned, and a Juliet West, who may be a granddaughter. George West died in 1860, leaving these known children in Accomac County, Virginia:

224. **George West** b. 1823
225. **Edward Thomas West** b. 1826
226. **Catherine West**
227. **Susan West**
228. **Harriet West** b. 1832
229. **Elizabeth West** b. 1829
230. **Frank West**

176. Margaret West, known as Peggy West, daughter of John West and Mary, married 1st, McKiel Bedoe; and 2nd, Mr. Budd; at least she is given as Peggy Budd in a land transfer of 1823.

179. Isaac West, son of Alexander West and Esther, was born in Accomac County, Virginia. He married Sally Tunnell, daughter of William Tunnell, before 1818. Both were under age at the time. They appear in a number of land transactions in 1820. At one time they, with Isaac's mother, Esther, sold land to John Snead. In 1831, Isaac bought negroes from his mother, but in 1825, Isaac had been in Muskingum, Ohio, with his brother, Philip Parker West. In the census of 1840 he appears with a family of eight children. Probably Sally Tunnell had died, because Isaac West, widower, married

Sarah S. Finney, May 31, 1837. Isaac does not appear in the 1850 census, and had evidently died before this. The will of Sarah Finney West was probated in 1858. The names of these children, only, of Isaac West are known:

**231. Sarah West**
**232. Fanny West**
**233. Parker West**
**234. Catherine West**
**235. Esther West**

180. Philip Parker West, son of Alexander West and Esther, moved to Muskingum, Ohio.

182. John West, son of John West, and grandson of Philip Parker West, died in 1817 without issue. He had land near Franktown, Northampton County. This land had been deeded to him by his father, John I. West.

183. Elizabeth West, daughter of John West, married John Leatherbury.

183a. Cassy West, daughter of John West, married George Scarburgh.

184. Susan West, daughter of John West, married Kelly Stott.

185. Margaret West, daughter of John West, was 78 in 1860. She was living in the home of her brother-in-law, Capt. Raymond Riley, in Accomac County, Virginia.

186. Sarah West, daughter of John West, married Raymond Riley. He was 82 in 1860.

187. Tabitha West, daughter of John West, married Henry Custis, Dec. 23, 1813.

188. **Anne West,** daughter of John West, married George Scarburgh.

189. **John West,** son of Benjamin West and Elizabeth, died in 1807. William Riley was his administrator. He had two children only, who were to inherit land from their grandfather after their father's death:

**236. Arthur West**
**237. William West**

190. **Parker West,** son of Benjamin West and Elizabeth, was born in Accomac County, Virginia. He married Catherine ———. In 1798 they sold land which Parker had inherited from his father, to John West. It is not stated who this John West is, but he may have been their son. Parker West died intestate and an inventory was made of his estate in 1799. He left two children:

**238. John West**
**239. Benjamin West**

191. **Benjamin West,** son of Benjamin West and Elizabeth, was born in Accomac County, Virginia, about 1770. He married Margaret Russell, daughter of Sarah Bonwell Russell, June 7, 1800. (See Virginia Biography, Vol. IV.) They moved to Hampton Roads, Virginia, where Benjamin West died in 1836, leaving the following children:

**240. William West d. s. p.**
**241. Parker West**
**242. George West**
**243. Margaret Anne West**

192. **Tabitha West,** daughter of Benjamin West and Elizabeth, married Caleb Melson, May 2, 1779.

193. Thomas West was the grandson of Benjamin West who died in 1774. It is not known definitely whether he was the son of John or Benjamin West. A Thomas West appears in the 1810 census of Accomac County, Virginia, with a family of five boys; and we find Thomas West in the census of 1820 in Northampton County, Virginia, with a family of four boys and one girl. It is not known whether one of these is Benjamin's grandson. One Thomas West married Leah Bundick before 1805.

194. Charles West, son of Charles West and Tabitha, was born in Northampton County, Virginia. He married Joanna Dunton, Feb. 16, 1798. He died in 1835, leaving a detailed will, describing his land and naming the following children:

**244. Anne Custis West**
**245. Sally West**
**246. William W. West**
**247. Tabitha S. West**
**248. Elizabeth C. West**
**249. Charles J. B. West**

195. Elizabeth West, daughter of Great John West of Deep Creek, married George Warner, Dec. 28, 1784.

196. Anne West, daughter of Great John West of Deep Creek, married George Poulson.

197. Frances Yeardley West, daughter of Great John of Deep Creek, married Robinson Custis, Nov. 30, 1775. The name Yeardley looks like Yearby in some records. If it is intended to be this, it may occur from the fact that there was an early intermarriage in this Accomac branch with the Earby family.

198. John Custis West, son of Great John of Deep Creek, received from his father about 1800, land on the

north side of Chesconnessex. One John West, of Chesconnessex, married Rachel Guy, widow, June 24, 1802.

199. Nathaniel West, son of Thorogood West and Susanna Eshorn, was born in Northampton County, Accomac, Virginia. Two marriages appear in this county which may be a first and second one for this Nathaniel. Nathaniel West married Mary Smith Dalby, Nov. 20, 1810; and a Nathaniel West married Mary Turner, Aug. 29, 1812. In 1813, Nathaniel West sells to John Eyrd, land inherited from his father, Thorogood West. He was the father of the following children:

**250. William West**
**251. Nathaniel S. West**
**252. Louisa West**
**253. Sarah Anne P. West**

200. Samuel West, son of Thorogood West and Susanna Eshorn, was born in Northampton County, Virginia. He married Margaret Fitchett, Sept. 12, 1815. His will was probated in 1819, and since he left no issue, his estate descended to his wife and two sisters.

202. Susanna West, daughter of Thorogood West and Susanna Eshorn, married Abel Belote, Nov. 24, 1818.

203. Mary West, daughter of Thorogood West and Susanna Eshorn, married Mr. Fitchett.

205. James West, son of Thomas West and Anne, was born in Northampton County, Virginia. His will was probated in 1820 in which he speaks of his daughters-in-law, Betsy and Margaret Spiers. He probably means his stepdaughters, for a James

West married Nancy Spiers, widow, Dec. 18, 1813. There was no issue.

206. Thomas West, son of Thomas West and Anne, was born in Northampton County, Virginia. His will was probated there in 1839, and he left a wife, Molly, and one daughter. One Thomas West in Northampton married Margaret Nottingham, Apr. 7, 1814. Identification is not definite. Thomas and Molly had one daughter:

**254. Elizabeth West**

209. William West, son of Robinson West and Margaret Singleton, was born in Accomac County, Virginia. He married Margaret Bonwell and they were the parents of:

**255. Polly West**

211. Revell West, who married 1st, Sarah Burwell Nelson, of Yorktown, would appear to be the son of John Rowles West though it is not so given in the *William and Mary Magazine* of Jan. 1928. He married 2nd, Oct. 15, 1846, Mary Wason. He died Oct. 28, 1852, leaving of his first marriage, Sarah West, who married her cousin, W. H. Parker, whose mother was a Miss West; and of the second marriage, Mabel West, born June 29, 1850.

213. Gen. Mitchell Wellington West, son of Mitchell Scarburgh West and Margaret Rodgers, was born Mar. 13, 1815. He married Margaret Anne Smith, daughter of John Smith, Dec. 6, 1836. He was an officer in the Confederate Army, and died July 17, 1899. His burial took place at "St. George's," Pungoteague, and he left the following children:

256. **Otho Ker West** b. 1838
257. **Margaret Indiana West** b. 1842
258. **Hester J. West** b. 1845
259. **John West** b. 1848

214. John West, son of Mitchell Scarburgh West and Margaret Rodgers, was born in Accomac County. One John W. West, Jr., appears in the 1850 census of Accomac County with wife, Nan, and daughter, Catherine, one year old.

217. George West, son of Mitchell Scarburgh West and Margaret Rodgers, was born in Accomac County, Virginia. He married Margaret ———, and they were the parents of:

260. **Thomas West** b. 1850
261. **George G. West** b. 1855
262. **John E. West** b. 1857
263. **Susan West** b. 1859

219. Mary West, daughter of Zorobabel West and Hester Savage, married Mr. Wise.

220. Hester Anne West, daughter of Zorobabel West and Hester Savage, married Thomas S. White, Oct. 13, 1841.

221. Solomon Albert West, son of James West and Tabitha, was born in Accomac County, Virginia, in 1811. He married Margaret, and they were the parents of:

264. **Margaret West** b. 1835
265. **Mary West** b. 1837
266. **Elizabeth West** b. 1845

224. George West, son of George West and Susan Melson, was born in 1823 in Accomac County, Virginia. He married 1st, Jane, born in 1831; and 2nd, Virginia, born in 1831. He was the father of one child

by his first marriage, and the others are of his second marriage:

267. **Georgianna West** b. 1849
268. **Ella West** b. 1854
269. **Alice West** b. 1857
270. **Lorenzo** b. 1859

225. Edward Thomas West, son of George West and Susan Melson, was born in 1826 in Accomac County, Virginia. He married Margaret ———, and they were the parents of:

271. **Mary Ann West** b. 1851
272. **George West** b. 1855
273. **Emma West** b. 1853

237. William West, son of John West, and grandson of Benjamin West, who died in 1796, was an heir to his grandfather through a long line of preferred heirs, and was deceased before the estate came to him. Therefore, his four children, who will be named later, inherited half of the property, and their uncle, Arthur, of Elizabeth City County, who had no heirs, received the other half. The four children of William were:

274. **Robert A. West**
275. **John A. West**
276. **William T. West**
277. **Anne E. West**

238. John West, son of Parker West and Catherine West, appears in the census of Accomac County in 1810, and not after that. Whether he died soon after or moved away cannot be ascertained through the records. A number of circumstances, however, seem to indicate that he was the father of John Parker West, who moved to Washington, D. C.,

before 1825. Parker West sold, in 1798, land to John, which had been inherited from Parker's father, Benjamin. There is a question as to whether this John was the son of Parker West. In 1814, a Patience West of Accomac County, widow of John West, died, and in her will devised her estate to her "last two children, John P. West and Harriet Petit West." She had either been married before or her husband, John West, had made provision for their older children. The only John West in the census of 1810 with two young children is John, the son of Parker.

In 1804, a Patience Parker, John West and John Bundick were witnesses of the will of Alexander West. The theory of this writer is that Patience Parker was a widow in 1804, and shortly afterward married John West. John Parker West, of Washington, D. C., was born in 1806, which would fit in with the theory here developed. In 1831, John Parker West sold in Accomac County, 70 acres of land in Metomkin. Undoubtedly he had inherited this from some member of his family. It places him rather definitely in this line of Wests near Metomkin. Further data will be given under:

**278. John Parker West**

239. Benjamin West, son of Parker West and Catherine, was born in Accomac County, Virginia. In 1819 he sold land, formerly belonging to his father, Parker West. He does not appear in the census records of Accomac County, and evidently moved away. There died in Baltimore County, Maryland, in 1848, a John West who had inherited land in Accomac County, Virginia, from his father, Benja-

min West. This John West left a wife, Harriet, and children: Samuel, Lydia Anne, and Susanna West.

241. Parker West, son of Benjamin West and Margaret Russell, lived in Hampton, Virginia. He was born in 1803, and died in 1872. He married Mary Drummond Bell in 1827, and they were the parents of:

279. **Mary West** b. 1831
280. **Sarah Jane West** b. 1832 d. 1844
281. **William West** b. 1833 d. 1862
282. **George Benjamin West**
283. **Elizabeth West** b. 1835 d. 1885
284. **Missouri West** b. 1841

242. George West, son of Benjamin West and Margaret Russell, was born in 1789, and died in 1860.

243. Margaret Anne West, daughter of Benjamin West and Margaret Russell West, was married in Hampton, Virginia, to Robert Davis. They were the parents of:

285. **Robert Davis**
286. **Anna Davis**

244. Anne Custis West, daughter of Charles West and Joanna Dunton, was born in Northampton County, Virginia. She married 1st, John Bundick, Nov. 19, 1811; and 2nd, Samuel Taylor. She was the mother of:

287. **Elizabeth S. Bundick**
288. **Mary Anne Bundick**

245. Sally West, daughter of Charles West and Joanna Dunton, was born in Northampton County, Virginia. She married John W. Leatherbury, Nov. 30, 1818.

246. William W. West, son of Charles C. West and Joanna Dunton, was born in Northampton County, Virginia. He married Vianna Godwin. His death occurred about 1836, and he left one child only:

**289. Joanna Clara West**

247. Tabitha S. West, daughter of Charles West and Joanna Dunton, was born in Northampton County, Virginia. She married Thomas J. Nottingham, Nov. 28, 1831.

248. Elizabeth C. West, daughter of Charles West and Joanna Dunton, was born in Northampton County. She married Edward W. Addison, Oct 11, 1826.

249. Charles J. B. West, son of Charles West and Joanna Dunton, was born in Northampton County, Virginia. He married Elizabeth R. Pitts, Mar. 14, 1833. Their children:

**290. William Major West** b. 1837
**291. Margaret Catherine West** b. 1840
**292. Mary Isabella West** b. 1843
**293. Joanna Tabitha West** b. 1849
**294. Ella Sarah West**
**295. Charles Edwin West** b. 1845

250. William West, son of Nathaniel West, was born in Northampton County, Virginia. A William West lived next to Nathaniel S. West in 1830, but he does not appear in the census of 1840. Since one William died in 1836, this may be the one. The family of William W. West in the census of 1830 contains two girls and one boy.

251. Nathaniel S. West, son of Nathaniel West, was born in 1817 in Northampton County, Virginia. He married Eliza Anne Harrison, daughter of James Harrison, Sept. 18, 1843. He married 2nd,

in 1860, Mary Anne Nottingham. Nathaniel West died in 1870, leaving these children:

**296. Susan West** b. 1846
**297. Olivia N. West** b. 1842

252. **Louisa West,** daughter of Nathaniel West, was born in Northampton County, Virginia. She married Thomas H. Berry, Aug. 9, 1841.

253. **Sarah Anne P. West,** daughter of Nathaniel West, was born in Northampton County, Virginia. She married Thomas B. Williams, May 30, 1836.

256. **Lieut. Otho Ker West,** son of Gen. Mitchell West and Margaret Anne Rodgers Smith, was born Nov. 26, 1838. He was wounded in battle at Petersburg and died July 23, 1864. He was buried at St. George's at Pungoteague, Accomac.

278. **John Parker West,** whose ancestry has been discussed under Number 238, was born in Accomac County, Virginia. He moved to the District of Columbia about 1825, where he married Annie E. Byrd, also of Accomac County. His death occurred in 1859, and his will was probated on Apr. 30. He appears in three land transfers in the Accomac County records: once Jan. 1, 1831, when he sold land near Metomkin, and again in 1831, when he bought land of William and Hester Byrd, of Washington; and in Mar. 1834, he bought four acres adjoining the latter piece. Apparently, he was residing in Accomac County at the time of the 1840 census, but it is the understanding of his family that he moved to Washington, D. C., in 1834. It would seem then, that he had returned to Accomac County shortly after he became of age, sold some

of the land he had inheritd, and settled there after his marriage for a few years. John Parker West and Annie E. Byrd were the parents of:

298. **William H. West** b. 1837
299. **John Thomas West** b. 1838
300. **Hester A. West** b. 1841 d. unm.
301. **Elizabeth West** b. 1843 d. unm.
302. **Henry Parker West** b. 1846 d. s. p.
303. **Albert C. West** b. 1855

279. Mary West, daughter of Parker West and Mary Drummond Bell, was born in 1831 in Hampton, Virginia, and died there in 1898. She married Philip Marrow, and they were the parents of:

304. **William Marrow**
305. **Elizabeth Marrow**

282. George Benjamin West, son of Parker West and Mary Drummond Bell, was born in Hampton, Virginia. A sketch of his life and antecedents is given fully in Volume IV of Virginia Biographies, p. 215.

284. Missouri West, daughter of Parker West and Mary Drummond Bell, was born in Hampton, Virginia, in 1841. She married Mortimer Smith.

298. William H. West, son of John Parker West and Annie E. Byrd, was born in 1836. He was in business with his brother for some time in Alexandria, Virginia. His will was probated in the District of Columbia, Apr. 1, 1873. He married Mary Linton, and they were the parents of:

306. **Clara Hoover West**
307. **Mamie West**
308. **Elizabeth West**
309. **William H. West**

299. John Thomas West, son of John Parker West and Annie E. Byrd, was born 1838. He died Mar. 11,

1896, and in his will made generous bequests to Methodist institutions. He married 1st, Elizabeth Cassell, and 2nd, R. Carrie Shands. Mr. West was the father of:

**310. J. Thomas West, Jr.**
**311. Henry Parker West**
**312. Charles E. West**
**313. William D. West**
**314. Mary E. West**
**315. Laura Vivian West**
**316. Leonard Perry West**

303. Albert C. West, son of John Parker West and Annie E. Byrd, was born in 1855 in Washington, D. C. He is married and makes his home in Avon Park, Florida. He has no children.

306. Clara Hoover West, daughter of William H. West and Mary Linton, married Henry Evans.

307. Mamie West, daughter of William H. West and Mary Linton, married 1st, Hugh Campbell; 2nd, Mr. Pippin. There are no children.

308. Elizabeth West, daughter of William H. West and Mary Linton, married 1st, Mr. Brandenburgh; and 2nd, Frank Essex. There are children.

309. William H. West, son of William H. West and Mary Linton, was born in Washington, D. C., where he has always made his home. He is head of an old and well established bonding firm which bears his name. He married Mary Margaret Fields, and they are the parents of:

**317. Mary Margaret West**
**318. Billy Burke West**

310. J. Thomas West, Jr., son of John Thomas West and Elizabeth Cassell, was born in Washington,

D. C., where he died in April 1900. He married Gertrude Phelps, and they were the parents of:

**319. Ralph West**
**320. Gertrude West**

311. Henry Parker West, son of John Parker West and Annie E. Byrd, was born in Washington, D. C., where he died Feb. 7, 1926. He married 1st, Emma Marshall; and 2nd, Sue Eaton. Mr. West was the father of:

**321. Dorothy West**
**322. Evelyn West**
**323. John Thomas West**

312. Charles E. West, son of John Thomas West and Elizabeth Cassell, was born in Washington, D. C., where he died Jan. 11, 1919. He was a generous supporter of the Y. M. C. A., which he remembered in his will. He married Jenny Handy and they were the parents of one child only:

**324. Charles Myron West**

313. William D. West, son of John Thomas West and Elizabeth Cassell, was born in Washington, D. C. He is a wholesale manufacturer of hardware, being a partner in a firm which is one of the oldest in the city. Mr. West is a member of various clubs and has taken a prominent part in the civic life of the city. He married Catherine Putnam, and they are the parents of:

**325. Catherine Rudolph West**

314. Mary E. West, daughter of John Thomas West and Elizabeth Cassell, was born in Washington, D. C. She married J. W. Crampton. They make their

home in Washington, where their children also live:

326. **R. W. Crampton**
327. **Guy E. Crampton**
328. **Raymond Crampton**
329. **Mamie Crampton**

315. Laura Vivian West, daughter of John Thomas West and Carrie Shands, was born in Washington, D. C. She married Alvin G. Belt, and they make their home in Washington.

316. Leonard Perry West, son of John Thomas West and Carrie Shands, was born in Washington, D. C. He is a large manufacturer of brick, continuing a business established by his father. He married Elizabeth Galliher, and they are the parents of:

330. **Helen West**
331. **Ruth West**
332. **Myrtle West**

325. Catherine Rudolph West, daugther of William D. West and Catherine Putnam, was born in Washington, D. C. She married V. A. Welte, and they are the parents of one child:

333. **William A. Welte**

Mr. Stratton Nottingham, of Onancock, Accomac County, has very generously contributed to this chapter, notes which he has been collecting for years. He is professionally engaged in historical research and is an authority on the county records of the Eastern Shore.

UPPER—IT WAS UPON SUCH A VIEW AS THIS THAT JOSEPH WEST GAZED FROM HIS BROAD ACRES BORDERING THE POTOMAC RIVER IN 1728.

LOWER—ONE HUNDRED YEARS LATER THIS GRACEFUL AQUADUCT WAS BUILT TO CARRY THE WATER OF THE CHESAPEAKE & OHIO CANAL OVER THE SENECA RIVER AT THIS SAME SPOT.

## CHAPTER VI

## ORIGIN OF JOSEPH WEST OF PRINCE GEORGE'S COUNTY, MARYLAND

ONE of the most puzzling tasks confronting this writer has been the attempt to clarify the mystery surrounding the origin of Joseph West. He was the progenitor of a mighty host of descendants and yet efforts to wrest the secret of his own nativity from historical documents have been repeatedly baffled—often by seemingly inconsequential circumstances.

A meticulous search of records of many of the counties in Maryland fails to show any trace of him before 1695. In that year he arrived in Prince George's County with 5,500 pounds of tobacco in his pocket, so to speak, and therewith bought a plantation. Obviously he did not come from Old England or New England if he brought tobacco instead of currency; and by the same inference he did probably come from Virginia or Maryland where tobacco was mostly raised. That he arrived in Prince George's County with so much purchasing power gives rise to the theory that he had either just sold a plantation, inherited his share of an estate, or received a gift from his father or other relatives.

The record of his purchase, to which one would naturally turn in search of information on the subject, is exasperatingly silent. The deed reads somewhat in this fashion: "Joseph West, of ——— County, bought from Ninian Bealle, of Calvert County, Province of Maryland,"—and the clerk, with one of those lamentable oversights, which at times amount to a tragedy,

failed to insert the name of the county! The supposition is that Joseph West came from elsewhere in Maryland. Calvert County would be a natural assumption but all the records of that county were destroyed by fire years ago, and there are no West entries in the parish books, though a Henry West was in Calvert County and died without heirs in 1685.

Joseph West may have come from the adjoining county of Anne Arundel but the only West found there in the early records is Francis West. He married Sarah Harry in 1696 at St. James Church, Herring Run Parish, but she died in 1698 and he must have married Sarah Davis, because Thomas Davis of that county left a plantation to his sister, Sarah, the wife of Francis West. (Maryland Calendar of Wills, Vol. II, p. 166.) This Francis West doesn't appear again in the records. He, too, is as much of a mystery as Joseph West. They may have been related but the name Francis does not appear in the Joseph West line, although in those days it was customary to retain family names.

Both these names occur in the New England line of Francis West of Duxbury, Massachusetts. The name Joseph occurs often in the Quaker line related to Benjamin West, artist. Very positive statements have come from widely separated branches of Joseph West's line in regard to their relationship to the artist's family and these claims cannot be lightly disregarded though no proof has yet appeared. However, Joseph West was in Maryland some time before the other family arrived from England. Furthermore he seems to have been a Cavalier, because his affiliations were with the Episcopal Church; while the relatives of Benjamin West, artist, fought with Cromwell and later became Quakers.

On the whole the Wests were Cavaliers rather than

Puritans or Quakers, although there was of course an occasional breaking away. A number of Wests were said to have come to America with Penn and the name occurs often in Quaker records in some localities. One argument for the connection of the Benjamin West line with a Maryland line is the fact that Benjamin's father John West, is said to have spent the time just preceding his final departure for England "in Maryland and the lower country."

Living about 15 miles from Joseph West in Prince George's County was Stephen West, of Woodyard. The Frederick County descendants of Joseph West have always supposed they were related to Stephen West. This seems logical because of the fact that they were the only two families of the name in the county and lived fairly near, attending the same church for some years, until the parish was divided. The two families did not intermarry, however, nor were any of their family names the same, which seems unusual if they were related. There was, of course, a generation's difference in the ages of Joseph and Stephen which might explain the lack of intermarriages. Stephen West was reputed to have come from England about 1712, whereas Joseph West was either born in the Colonies or came over very young.

One other West appears temporarily in Prince George's County. In 1705 Peter West, according to the parish records, is given the contract for building a vestry house for St. Barnabas Church, newly established. This is the church to which Joseph West transferred his membership from the Herring Run church which was across the line in Anne Arundel County. This Peter, though termed a carpenter, was what one would call nowadays a contractor or builder. That he was an

enterprising person, with present-day ideas, is readily gathered from the fact that while his contract called for the payment of only 3,000 pounds of tobacco in 1705, the vestrymen early in 1706 had agreed to give him an extra 1,500, and by the end of the year his bill had risen to 5,500.

Peter West's name never appears on the records as a parishioner, and the conclusion seems to be that he was a relative of Joseph, brought there to build the church. Only the merest clue connects him with Joseph. One parish record gives Joseph's name as "Joseph P. West." Could he have been a son or nephew of Peter and named for him? If so, why did not Joseph or his descendants name any of their children Peter? And yet this connection seems to the writer the strongest of any she has investigated. More about Peter later.

In a further survey of Maryland counties, Talbot seems to offer a fertile field. It contains a Simon West, a Peter, and a William—not to speak of John and others in the early records. The county lies directly across Chesapeake Bay from Baltimore and is an easy point for travel in all directions.

Among the early immigrants of Maryland was Simon West who arrived in 1674 in the ship *Mary*, captained by William Knott. Simon was one of ten servants, transported by Nicholas Goodridge who received 500 acres head rights for bringing them over. The other nine were Thomas Wine, Elisha Hall, John Parks, David Prince, Alexander Brown, James Beffin, William Williams, Peter Basil, and William Jones.

The term servant was used in the sense of apprentice rather than in the present-day usage, and there was no difficulty in getting men to register under that classification. They received their passage and "sufficient

meat, drink, clothes, washing, lodging," until the expiration of their term of service. This might be for a few months, or four or five years, according to arrangements agreed upon by the person transported and the one paying for his passage. In addition, each servant on his freedom received 50 acres of land, while the one who transported the colonist, received 50 or 100 acres, varying in different years.

In a venture so profitable to both parties it was very easy to have a private understanding by which the term of service was considerably shortened. For a long time land in Maryland could not be bought; it could only be secured by colonizing. Influential men in England and captains of vessels made it their business to persuade as many as possible to come to the Colonies for the compensation they themselves received. And the youths were not loathe to come. Times were hard in England, not only for the poor but for the younger sons of the gentry and nobility, and they flocked to the New World in great numbers. (McCormac's "White Servitude in Maryland," Vol. 22, Johns Hopkins Studies.)

That Simon West was not a poor immigrant when he arrived we may readily infer from the fact that he purchased in 1683, 200 acres on the Tuckahoe from Stephen Tulley. This tract was called Stepney, and who named it we do not know, but the family of Benjamin West, artist, came from the parish of Wapping Stepney in England. There are great gaps in the records and one wishes more care had been taken to make wills. Simon does not appear again in Talbot County books nor do the parish registers contain his name, but both Queen Anne and Caroline Counties, nearby, carry the name in later records.

A Simeon West died in Queen Anne County in 1813, leaving children, Nancy, William, Emeline, and Simeon; and widow, Letitia, who married Mr. Clendening. In 1874 a Simeon West was an administrator of the estate of William West. The name Simeon also occurs often among the West families of Rhode Island and a connection prior to their immigration may have existed between the New England and Maryland families. The Kent County records contain a sale of property in 1784 by Mary West, widow, residing in Salem, Massachusetts, who had inherited the land from her brother Samuel Massy, of Queen Anne's, Maryland. She had a son, Samuel Massy West, a mariner, also of Salem, Massachusetts.

We have no documentary proof of connection between Joseph West of Prince George's and Simeon of Talbot County, but the circumstantial evidence seems strong. If John and Rachel Perry West did not name their son after a Simeon Perry, of Rhode Island, they must have known their West cousins (if so they were) in Talbot County and named him after Simeon there. Joseph was apparently not the son of the first Simon or one of his children would have borne that name.

Flitting like a will-o'-the-wisp from county to county, Peter West carried on his activities throughout the State of Maryland. He was transported in 1666 by Henry Hawkins, who immediately received his 50 acres head rights. In the same year Peter proved his freedom rights to 50 acres of land, so his period of working out his passage must have been short indeed.

In 1674 he appeared in Talbot County as a purchaser from one Hurlock, consideration not named, of land called Brampton, situated in what is now Queen Anne's. He sold it in 1676 and he was recorded in the deed as

AND

n *m*
Stockett

*s p* 2. Joseph *m* Sarah Hilleary

*m*
Hilleary

5. Vorlinda--
6. Washington
7. Frances
8. Sarah

1. Benjamin *d s p*
2. Sarah *m* Crowe
3. Susanna *m* Johnson
4. Ann *m* Belt
5. Harriet *m* 1st Beall 2d Aldridge
6. Arabella *d s p*
7. Eleanor *m* McGill
8. Erasmus *m* Elinor Belt

1. Mary *m* Morrison
2. Susanna *m* Drane
3. Benjamin *m* Morrison
4. Corbin *m* Buckles
5. Eliza *m* Levin West

1. Patrick
2. Ellen Mary
3. Elizabeth
4. Erasmus
5. Susan

9. Thomas *m* Sarah McGill

1. Joseph
2. Trueman
3. Levin
4. Elizabeth
5. Dr. George Washington

# EARLY DESCENDANTS OF JOSEPH WEST OF PRINCE GEORGE'S COUNTY, MARYLAND

Joseph West *b* about 1670
*m* Rebecca

1. William *b* 1695
*m* Esther
- 1. Samuel *m* Sarah
  - 1. Richard *m* Sarah O'Neale
    - 1. Eleanor
    - 2. Ann
    - 3. William
- 2. Ruth
- 3. Esther
- 4. Mary
- 5. Benjamin
- 6. William *m* Elizabeth
  - 1. Joseph Duvall
- 7. John *m* Ruth
- 8. Joseph *m* Mary
- 2. Samuel *m* Eleanor Middleton
- 3. William *m* Anne
- 4. Norman *m* Elizabeth
  - 1. Garey Davis
  - 2. Samuel *m* Sarah Scott
    - Richard
  - 3. Tilghman *m* Mary Harper
    - 1. Elizabeth
    - 2. Mary
    - 3. John E.
    - 4. Sarah
    - 5. Richard
    - 6. Amos
    - 7. Armistead
  - 4. Upton *m* Ara Pennifield
    - 1. William
    - 2. Mary
    - 3. Cecilia
    - 4. Erasmus
    - 5. Joseph
    - 6. Alexander
- 5.
- 6.
- 7.
- 8.
- 9.

2. Mary *m* Joseph Kelly
- Joseph Kelly

2. Thomas *m* Eleanor O'Neale
- 1. Dr. Richard
- 2. Sarah *m* Jones
- 3. Eliza *d s p*
- 4. Emily *d s p*
- 5. Julius *m* Kidwell
- 6. Erasmus *m* Ann West
  - Cassandra *m* Jones
- 7. Henry *m* Eliza Higgins
  - 1. Henry
  - 2. James T.
  - 3. Eliza C.
  - 4. Ellen M.

3. John *m* Frances
- 1. Joseph
- 2. William
- 3. Basil *m* Phoebe
- 4. Osborne *m* Dorcas Trail
- 5. John *m* Rachel Perry
  - 1. Reason
  - 2. Rebecca
  - 3. William
  - 4. John
  - 5. Margaret
  - 6. Sarah
  - 7. Martha
  - 8. Roger P.
  - 9. Simeon *m* Elizabeth Hopkins
    - 1. Eliza *m* Fielder
    - 2. Cynthia *m* Eades
    - 3. Thomas *m* West
    - 4. Simeon *m* Johnson
    - 5. Henry *m* Mary Liter
      - 1. Mary J.
      - 2. Simeon H.
      - 3. Catherine
      - 4. Louisa
      - 5. Martha
    - 6. Caroline *m* Stewart
    - 7. Elizabeth *m* Eades
    - 8. John F.
    - 9. Lysander *m* Lucy Kemper
      - 1. Simeon
      - 2. Elizabeth
      - 3. Zerelda
      - 4. Lysander
      - 5. Artemisia
      - 6. John K.
      - 7. Lucy

4. Benjamin *m* Susanna Stockett
- 1. Sarah *d s p*
- 2. Joseph *m* Sarah Hilleary
  - 1. Benjamin *d s p*
  - 2. Sarah *m* Crowe
  - 3. Susanna *m* Johnson
  - 4. Ann *m* Belt
  - 5. Harriet *m* 1st Beall 2d Aldridge
  - 6. Arabella *d s p*
  - 7. Eleanor *m* McGill
  - 8. Erasmus *m* Elinor Belt
    - 1. Mary *m* Morrison
    - 2. Susanna *m* Drane
    - 3. Benjamin *m* Morrison
    - 4. Corbin *m* Buckles
    - 5. Eliza *m* Levin West
      - 1. Patrick
      - 2. Ellen Mary
      - 3. Elizabeth
      - 4. Erasmus
      - 5. Susan
  - 9. Thomas *m* Sarah McGill
    - 1. Joseph
    - 2. Trueman
    - 3. Levin
    - 4. Elizabeth
    - 5. Dr. George Washington

5. John *m* Rachel Perry
- 1. Reason
- 2. Rebecca
- 3. William
- 4. John
- 5. Margaret
- 6. Sarah
- 7. Martha
- 8. Roger P.
- 9. Simeon *m* Elizabeth Hopkins
  - 1. Eliza *m* Fielder
  - 2. Cynthia *m* Eades
  - 3. Thomas *m* West
  - 4. Simeon *m* Johnson
  - 5. Henry *m* Mary Liter
    - 1. Mary J.
    - 2. Simeon H.
    - 3. Catherine
    - 4. Louisa
    - 5. Martha
  - 6. Caroline *m* Stewart
  - 7. Elizabeth *m* Eades
  - 8. John F.
  - 9. Lysander *m* Lucy Kemper
    - 1. Simeon
    - 2. Elizabeth
    - 3. Zerelda
    - 4. Lysander
    - 5. Artemisia
    - 6. John K.
    - 7. Lucy

6. Benjamin *m* Vorlinda Hilleary
- 1. Henry
- 2. Hilleary
- 3. Anna
- 4. Tilghman *m* Mitchell
  - 1. Eleanor
  - 2. Samuel
  - 3. Anna
  - 4. Benjamin
  - 5. Martha
  - 6. Sophia
  - 7. Susan
  - 8. Vorlinda--
  - 9. Sarah
  - 10. Edward *m* Julia Atwater
    - 1. Virginia Frances
    - 2. Tilghman
    - 3. Sarah
    - 4. Nora
    - 5. Mary
- 5. Vorlinda--
- 6. Washington
- 7. Frances
- 8. Sarah

Peter West, of "Secill County." In the meantime in 1675 he had bought in Kent County a plantation called Castle Carey, from Thomas Erberry, and they had the patent for it recorded.

Now if we knew who named the place Castle Carey we could settle the origin of Peter West and probably that of the other West families in Talbot County. Castle Carey was the name of the old barony belonging to the Carey family in central-eastern Somerset, England, and it is recorded in the Doomesday Book. There is no longer a castle but there is a town called Castle Carey 12 miles southeast of Wells. In addition to the castle, the family possessed a manor house which is still standing today in Devonshire, in a parish bounded on one side by the River Tamar and on the other by the Carey (now spelled Cary).

The De La Warr Wests and the Careys were intermarried. If Peter West named his new plantation Castle Carey, he very likely was a native of Devonshire and lived near the castle or was related to the owners. Moreover, the name Erberry does not occur in the Devon records which makes it probable that he was not the one responsible for the name Castle Carey. Reference to the chapter on Early English Wests will show that the name Peter was a familiar one in County Devon where one Peter West bought Tiverton Castle before 1700.

At what period Castle Carey passed out of Peter's possession we do not know, but about 1710 it belonged to Raphael Cheffin (or Beffin) and the writer discovered that a very old brick house still stands on the plantation, about 13 miles from Chestertown, between Locust Grove and Shallcross Wharf. The last account found of Peter was in 1705 when one of his name built a vestry

house in Prince George's County. We believe Peter West was a bachelor uncle of Joseph and probably a brother of Simon.

Some one has said that the Maryland Wests were descended from Sir William West of England, which is a bit indefinite, considering the number of William Wests since the year 1300. Still, family tradition furnishes a basis for research even if too much reliance cannot be placed upon it. There were several William Wests who entered Maryland about the same year. One who was transported in 1669 by John Tench of Talbot County, was probably related to Simon and Peter. That his name doesn't appear in the records of Talbot may indicate that he had either returned to England soon or had died, or gone to another county. It is significant that a William West appeared in Charles County (which included Prince George's County up to 1695), at intervals from 1686 to 1692. In 1691 he was spoken of in a transaction as "William West late of Charles County." His new place of residence was not given. It may be that this indicated he was dead. His last recorded act in Charles County was the sale of a plantation called "Saturday's Work," to William Hutchison. A curious incident is the fact that 100 years later this same plantation belonged to Stephen West of Prince George's County, but by purchase.

Very likely he was the father of Joseph, for the latter named his oldest son William. At the death of William, the son Joseph may have received as his inheritance the tobacco with which he purchased the plantation, Blackburn. No doubt investigation in England would definitely establish William West as head of the majority of the West lines of Maryland.

Concerning Joseph himself, we have much information gleaned from various records, but no family traditions whatever. When he arrived in Prince George's County he had evidently just been married, for the birth of his oldest son took place the same year he bought his plantation, Blackburn. This was situated on the Western Branch of the Patuxent near Bladensburg. The year 1695 was a very disastrous one for settlers, since an epidemic destroyed great numbers of cattle and hogs. Nevertheless, Joseph took the precaution to have registered in the county books, his mark for stray animals, the distinguishing feature being "a crop in the left ear."

The family name of his wife is unknown, but the will of Francis Vizen (Vizean, Veazean, Voizeen, Voyzeen, Joyzeen, Voicen), which was probated in Anne Arundel County in 1721, names Joseph West, his brother-in-law, as guardian of his children. This is doubtless our Joseph West, because there was no other Joseph West in either Anne Arundel or Prince George's Counties. Moreover, the two families attended the same Episcopal Church. Francis Vizen had married Mary Mears in 1699. He was probably a French Huguenot, the name being a corruption of Voisin. It doesn't occur again in the Anne Arundel records and must have been changed to an Anglicized form.

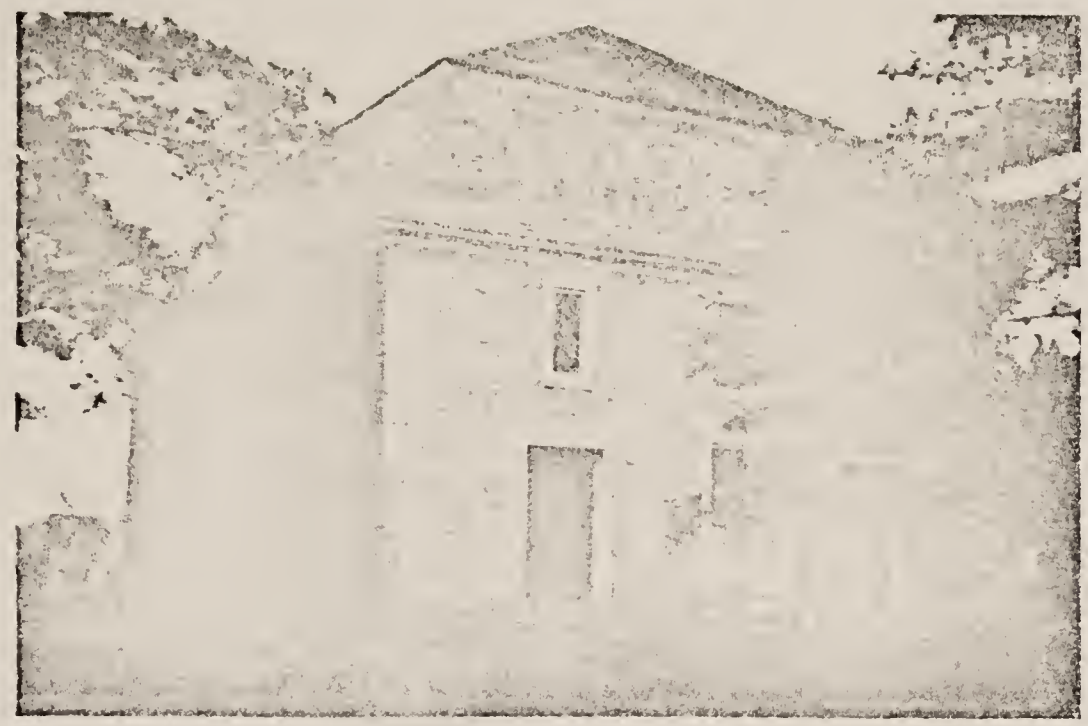
In 1696 a letter of congratulation was sent to the English Sovereign on his escape from assassination and Joseph West was among the civil officers and magistrates signing this. In 1705 he was one of the parishioners of the new church (near Leeland, Maryland). It isn't clear why the births of his other children are not on the books of Herring Run Parish, for all save Benjamin must have been born before the family began

attending St. Barnabas, which was nearer the plantation. However, the records are very often incomplete.

Joseph was one of the church wardens of St. Barnabas in 1716, and in 1719 he and his sons, William and John, who were probably both married then, signed a petition for a new chapel in the upper part of the parish. The two sons were living west of the present city of Washington, so they were far from the home church, for the parish extended 90 miles in those days. William West probably lived on the land nearest Cabin John, for he continued his membership in the new church built at Rock Creek, after a chapel had been established one mile east of Rockville. The records of this Rockville chapel are no longer in existence and we have no birth records of the later generations of the West families. It is quite likely that through marriage, they joined other denominations and attended churches nearer home. Throughout Kentucky the West families were generally affiliated with the Christian Church, now known as the Church of the Disciples of Christ.

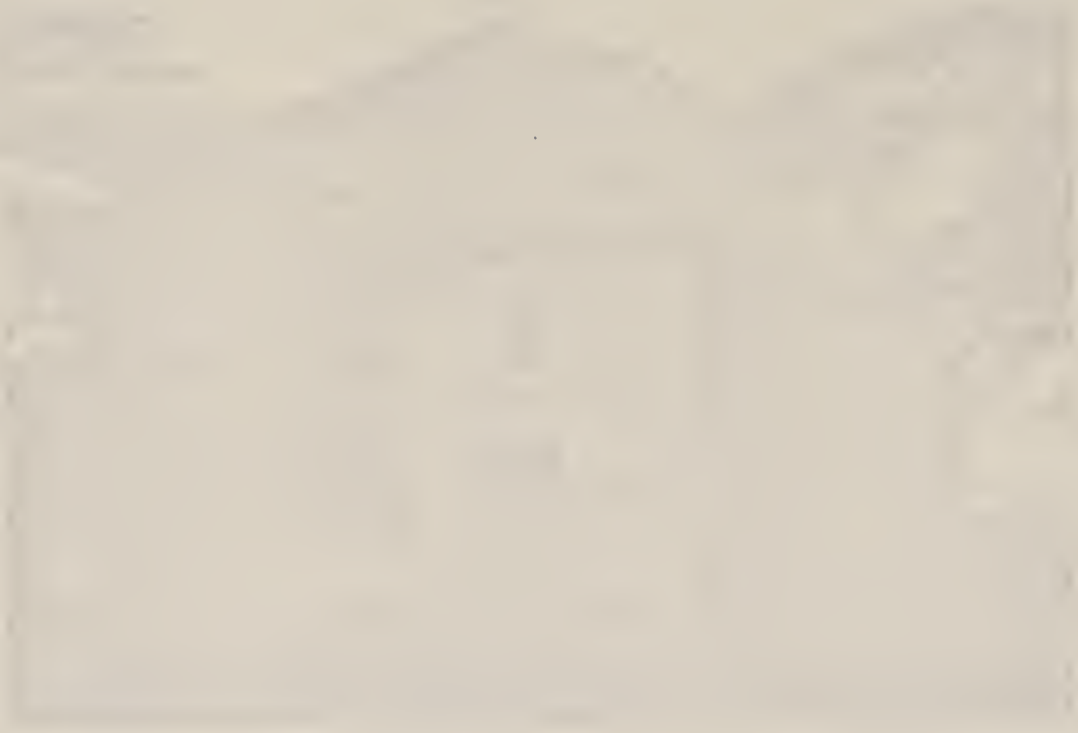
In 1718, Joseph West first appeared as a public seeker of land when he and his intimate friend, James Holmead, obtained a tract which they called the Joseph and James. Later they patented the Two Brothers and Constant Friendship. Joseph West then patented alone The Pines and The Joseph; and he bought Younger Brother from Thomas Offutt. All this land lay in what is now Montgomery County, and extended along the Potomac River from Captain (Cabin) John to Seneca.

James Holmead and Joseph West divided their holdings in 1725 and immediately Joseph and Rebecca gave plantations to their children. In 1726 they gave part of Two Brothers to William; in 1727 a portion of the same tract to John; and in 1729, The Younger Brother



UPPER—ST. BARNABAS EPISCOPAL CHURCH AT LEELAND, MARYLAND, THE SECOND CHURCH ERECTED ON THE SITE OF THE LITTLE CHURCH ATTENDED BY JOSEPH WEST IN 1705. THE SILVER COMMUNION SERVICE PRESENTED BY QUEEN ANNE IN 1718 IS STILL IN EXISTENCE.

LOWER—ROCK CREEK CHURCH IN WASHINGTON, D. C., THE QUAINT EPISCOPAL CHAPEL REPLACING THE EDIFICE OF 1726 IN WHICH SIMEON WEST OF KENTUCKY WAS BAPTIZED.



to Benjamin. All of them, except Benjamin, were living on the plantations given them. Mary West Kelly received the one where she dwelt when her father died. Whether she married Bryan or Joseph Kelly is not certain, but a Bryan Kelly died in 1745, leaving sons, Joseph, Benjamin and Thomas, to one of whom he left part of Two Brothers. The witnesses of his will were John and William West and James Lamar. Joseph West, of Frederick County, Benjamin's son, sold Younger Brother in 1765 to Thomas Kelly, who was probably a grandson of Joseph West.

Joseph West's name cannot be found in the lists of those who took part in the Colonial Wars, but he furnished supplies to the armies and recevied an order from the state in payment for these. His will, which was probated Nov. 23, 1731, in Prince George's, will be interesting to his descendants:

*In the name of God, Amen, the 25th day August in year of our Lord God one thousand seven hundred thirty-one, I, Joseph West of Prince George's County in the Province of Maryland, planter, being weak in body but of sound and perfect memory (thanks be to God for the same) and calling to mind the uncertainties of this mortal life knowing it is appointed for all men once to die, do make and ordain this my last will and testament in manner and form following —That is to say principally and first, I recommend my soul to Almighty God that gave it and my body to the earth to be buried in a Christian-like manner with that decency the discretion of my executor or executors shall lead them to, hoping at the general resurrection to receive the same again through the mercy and mighty power of Almighty God. Now at touching my worldly estate wherewith it hath pleased God to bless me, my will is that the same shall be disposed of in manner and form following (viz):*

*Imprimis: I give and bequeath to my eldest son William West three hundred acres of land being part of a tract of land called the Two Brothers, on which he is now seated, and to lie according as it hath already been laid out for him, it being upon Watts Branch near Captain John, to him and his heirs forever.*

*Item 2. I also give and bequeath unto him 100 acres of my tract called The Joseph, to be laid out on the northwest side of the Muddy Branch, to him and his heirs forever. I give and bequeath unto my son, John West, 200 acres of land being part of the aforesaid tract of land called the Two Brothers and laying on the north side of the said Watts Branch over against the said William West's land to him and his heirs forever. I also give and bequeath unto him 200*

*acres of my tract of land called The Joseph to be laid out on the south side of the Muddy Branch to him and his heirs forever.*

*Item 3. I give and bequeath to my daughter Mary Kelly 100 acres of land where she now lives, being part of a tract of land aforesaid called the Two Brothers, to her and her heirs forever.*

*Item 4. I give and bequeath unto my son, Benjamin West, after my wife's decease, my tract of land called Blackburn, lying upon the Western Branch of the Patuxent being the plantation whereon I now dwell, to him and his heirs forever.*

Benjamin received also live stock on the plantation, barrels of nails, coopers and carpenters' tools, and two feather beds and furniture. To his wife, Rebecca, Joseph gave the right to live on any of the tracts of land, and all his personal estate.

In closing this chapter, the writer asserts her belief that a relationship existed between Joseph West and John West, the artist's father, as has been affirmed by other writers in a general way, but what that relationship was, cannot be definitely stated until better proof is obtained than has been so far submitted by any publication.

## CHAPTER VII

## WEST FAMILIES OF MONTGOMERY COUNTY, MARYLAND

JOSEPH WEST and his wife, Rebecca, of Prince George's County, Maryland, were the parents of several children, three of whom settled in Montgomery County along the Potomac River on land lying between Cabin John, as it is now known, and Seneca. These children were:

1. **William West** b. Sept. 25, 1695
2. **Mary West** b. about 1703
3. **John West** b. about 1705
4. **Benjamin West** b. about 1707

1. William West, the eldest son of Joseph and Rebecca, was born in Prince George's County, Maryland, Sept. 25, 1695. His birth is registered in the Parish book of St. James Church of Herring Run Parish in Anne Arundel County. The Episcopal Church of St. Barnabas at Leeland in Prince George's had not yet been built and Herring Run was the nearest church. In 1719, when the parishioners in Queen Anne's Parish of Prince George's petitioned for a new church to be established in the upper part of the parish, which would be where Rock Creek Church now is, the names of Joseph, William and John West appeared in the list. The old parish extended 90 miles at that time and reached as far as the Seneca River, so that if William and John were living along the Potomac at that time, they were a very great distance from any church. A chapel was established on the edge

of what is now the National Capital, at Rock Creek, but the church was not built until 1726. William West appears as a vestryman at that date in this church. Curiously enough the names of none of his children appear in the parish books though some of them must have been born before Christ Church was established at Rockville, which would have been their church of attendance then. William married Esther ———, but the names of her children give no indication of her maiden name. A copy of his will follows:

*In the name of God Amen, 28th day of August Anno Domini 1750, I William West of Frederick County in the province of Maryland in holder, being sick and weak but of perfect mind and memory thanks be given to God for this same, and being desirous to settle my affairs in due order, I hereby annul and make void all or any will or wills heretofore by me made. First I recommend my soul to Almighty God that gave it, firmly hoping for salvation through the merits of Jesus Christ my blessed Redeemer and my body to be buried in such decent manner as my executrix hereafter named shall deem meet, and as to my worldly goods, I will that they be disposed of in manner following:*

*Inprimis, I give and bequeath unto my beloved wife Easter, the third part of the tract of land I now dwell in (being part of the Three Brothers and containing 300 acres) during her natural life and after her decease as follows: Item, I give and bequeath to my beloved son Benjamin the sum of 25 pounds sterling or 50 pounds current money to be paid by my 4 sons, Samuel, Joseph, William and John in consideration of the lands hereafter given to them.*

*Item. I give and bequeath unto my beloved sons Samuel Joseph and William, all my tract of land, part of the Three Brothers containing 300 acres, their Mother to have her third thereof during her natural life, and they to pay to their brother Benjamin when he shall arrive to the age of 21 years, the sum of 18 pounds, 15 shillings sterling, or thirty seven pounds in shillings currency, each to pay an equal part in consideration thereof I give them the said 300*

*acres to be equally divided amongst them share and share alike by any 3 persons shall choose, to them and their heirs forever.*

*Item. I give and bequeath to my beloved son John 100 acres of land, part of a tract called The Joseph lying in Frederick County, to him and his heirs forever he paying to his brother Benjamin when said Benjamin arrives at the age of 21 years, 6 pounds 5 shillings sterling, or 12 pounds 10 shillings currency. And lastly after my debts and funeral charges are paid, I give all my personal estate whatsoever and wheresoever to my beloved wife Easter West during her natural life and after her decease to my 3 daughters Ruth, Easter, and Mary to be equally divided amongst them share and share alike, and of this my last will and testament, I leave my said wife sole executrix.*

WILLIAM WEST

*Witnessed by*
HENRY W. CRABB
JAMES PERRY
LAURENCE OWEN

William and Esther were the parents of eight known children:

5. **John West** b. about 1722
6. **Joseph West**
7. **William West**
8. **Samuel West**
9. **Benjamin West** b. about 1735
10. **Ruth West**
11. **Esther West**
12. **Mary West**

2. **Mary West**, the daughter of Joseph and Rebecca West, was born about 1703, probably in Prince George's County, Maryland. She must have been married in 1730, because there is recorded in the Land Office in Annapolis the marriage of Mary West, daughter of Joseph. of Prince George's County, to Joseph Kelly, in 1730. By the will of her father, Mary received part of the tract of land

known as Two Brothers. She had at least one son, Joseph Kelly.

3. John West, known as John West, Sr., the son of Joseph and Rebecca West, was born about 1705 in Prince George's County, Maryland. In 1727 his mother and father gave him a part of Two Brothers, and this gift was restated in Joseph's will. By the terms of this will he also received two hundred acres of The Joseph on the south side of Muddy Branch. His portion of Two Brothers, two hundred acres, lay on the north side of Watt's Branch. John West, Sr., may have been twice married, though the only indication of that would be the fact that he left property to his wife, Frances, in conjunction with his four youngest sons, which allotment Frances promptly refused and elected to take her dower rights. However, Frances, in her will which was probated Mar. 18, 1769, mentions with affection her oldest son, John.

In 1755 the Court records of Frederick County, show that one John West gave land to his son, John, Jr., and on the same day he made a gift to his son, William West, of a part of The Joseph. It has not been possible to prove whether this was John, the son of Joseph, who made this gift; or John, the son of William, there being very little information to be obtained about this latter John West. Had the gifts above mentioned been made to John and Benjamin the two oldest sons of John West, Sr., planter, the matter would have been made clearer, but William was very young at this time, in fact, under age, and there seems no reason for him to have been singled out in this way. The name of Frances, the wife of

John West, is not known, but the two youngest children bear the names of families who were old residents of Prince George's County, Basil and Osborne. John and Frances West lived on a plantation in what is now Montgomery County, but most of their descendants seem to have left there, either just before or just after the Revolution.

They were the parents of six children:

**13. John West, Jr.,** b. about 1730
**14. Benjamin West**
**15. Joseph West**
**16. William West, Jr.**
**17. Basil West**
**18. Osborne West**

The name of John West appears among the petitioners of the church in Queen Anne's Parish in 1719 to establish a church where Rock Creek Church now stands, but his name does not appear in the Rock Creek Parish records, and it is possible that he affiliated with Christ Church, which was established near Rockville in 1726. The records of this church are no longer in existence. An excerpt from the will of John West, probated in Frederick County, Maryland, June 13, 1766, follows:

*Imprimis, Item, I give and bequeath unto my well-beloved son, John West, all my part of a tract of land called The Joseph, lying on the* east side *of a branch called commonly the Muddy Branch, which is 200 acres where his dwelling now is * * * Item, I give and bequeath unto my well-beloved son, Benjamin West, part of a tract called Discontent, Resurveyed, being 169 acres of land where his dwelling now is * * * Item, I give and bequeath unto my 4 youngest sons, namely, Joseph, William, Basil and Osborne West, part of a tract of land called the Two Brothers which is 200 acres, with 8 negroes * * *, and to my well-beloved wife, I give an equal part with my 4 youngest sons above-mentioned in 3rd paragraph, that is to say an equal part of the*

*200 acres and 8 negroes during her life-time, and after her decease her part shall return to my 4 youngest sons with all my movable estate.*
*I appoint my two well-beloved sons, Joseph and William executors.*

JOHN WEST, SR.

*Witnessed by*
RICHARD ANDERSON
PRISCILLA ANDERSON
JOHN ANDERSON

In addition to the land which John, Sr., planter, had inherited from his father, Joseph, he bequeaths a plantation, Discontent, which he had purchased in what is now Montgomery County, in 1755.

4. Benjamin West, the son of Joseph West and Rebecca, was born about 1707, and married in 1728, Susanna Stockett, of Anne Arundel County. Their descendants are fully treated in the chapter entitled "Descendants of Joseph West of Frederick County, Maryland."

5. John West, Sr., farmer, was the son of William West and Esther, and was born about 1722 or earlier. He received, by the terms of his father's will, one hundred acres of The Joseph on the west side of Muddy Branch. His wife's name was Ruth, and on the same day in 1767, John West and Ruth sold two parcels of The Joseph. In one transfer, he is spoken of as "John West, farmer." In the same year, John, Sr., bought land called "Addition to Raystown. It has been impossible to learn any more about this John West but an old history mentions Raystown as lying north of Fort Frederick, and to the west of Fort Cumberland, which would bring it well toward what is now West Virginia, if not within the boundaries of that state.

6. Joseph West, the son of William West and Esther, was born in what is now Montgomery County, about 1725. He was married to Mary, whose name appears in land transactions with that of her husband. It is not known positively who their children were, but in the records in the Episcopal Cathedral in Washington, D. C., appear the births of two children, whose parents were Joseph and Mary West:

**19. Edward Owen West** b. March 26, 1760
**20. Laurence Owen West** b. Dec. 14, 1762

7. William West, the son of William West and Esther, was born about 1730 in what is now Montgomery County, and died there in 1778. He married Elizabeth ——— who, after his death, married Philip Casey, a widower, in 1780. Elizabeth died in 1782. She left two sons:

**21. Thomas West** b. October 19, 1762
**22. Joseph Duvall West**

After her death, much trouble arose over the division of property left by her first husband, William West, and inherited by his two sons. Philip Casey, their stepfather, claimed that he had paid money on the tract called Raceground, which William West had not yet entirely paid for. William's mother, Esther West, also entered into the controversy, and declared that her son, William, had told her before he died that he had enough provisions for two years and that his widow had told her that there was enough money in a chest to finish paying for the land. There was a struggle also for the guardianship and they passed from hand to hand, James Perry, Richard Wooten, Joseph Wilson and William

O'Neale serving at various times. The two boys had inherited a goodly amount of land, among the pieces being part of Two Brothers, in which their grandmother still had a claim.

8. Samuel West, the son of William West and Esther, was born about 1733 and died in 1778, in Montgomery County the same year as his brother, William. He married Sarah and they were the parents of nine children, only four of whom were mentioned in his will. It is likely that the other five were daughters. The West families who still reside in Montgomery County, Maryland, are probably almost entirely descendants of Samuel and Sarah. Their four sons were as follows:

**23. Richard West**
**24. Samuel West**
**25. William West**
**26. Norman West**

9. Benjamin West, the son of William West and Esther, who was under age when his father's will was made, was probably born about 1735, in Montgomery County, Maryland. According to the terms of his father's will, his brothers were to pay him money and he did not receive any land. However, in 1762, one Benjamin West, planter, sold his part of The Joseph to John West, Jr. The name of his wife is not positively known but it is thought she was Vorlinda Hilleary. In the Cathedral records, the birth of one of these two children of Benjamin and Vorlinda West, is recorded:
(See page 151.)

**27. Henry West b. 1760**
**28. Hilleary West b. Oct. 12, 1765**

12. **Mary West**, the daughter of William West and Esther, was born in Montgomery County. A record in the Land Office in Annapolis states that Mary West, the sister of Benjamin West of Prince George's County, married Bryan Kelly in 1745. It should be understood that Montgomery County was included in Prince George's County until 1746 and was part of Frederick County until 1776. Therefore, when the name Montgomery County is used before the date of 1776, the term refers to what is now Montgomery County.

13. **John West, Jr.**, the son of John West, Sr., planter, and his wife, perhaps Frances, was born in what is now Montgomery County, about 1730. He married Rachel, the daughter of James Perry, one of the seven men who were commissioned by the State of Maryland to lay out the town of Georgetown. They were the progenitors of such a large number of descendants, for whom this book was especially written, that they will be treated in a separate chapter, under the head of "The Descendants of John West and Rachel Perry, of Bourbon County, Kentucky."

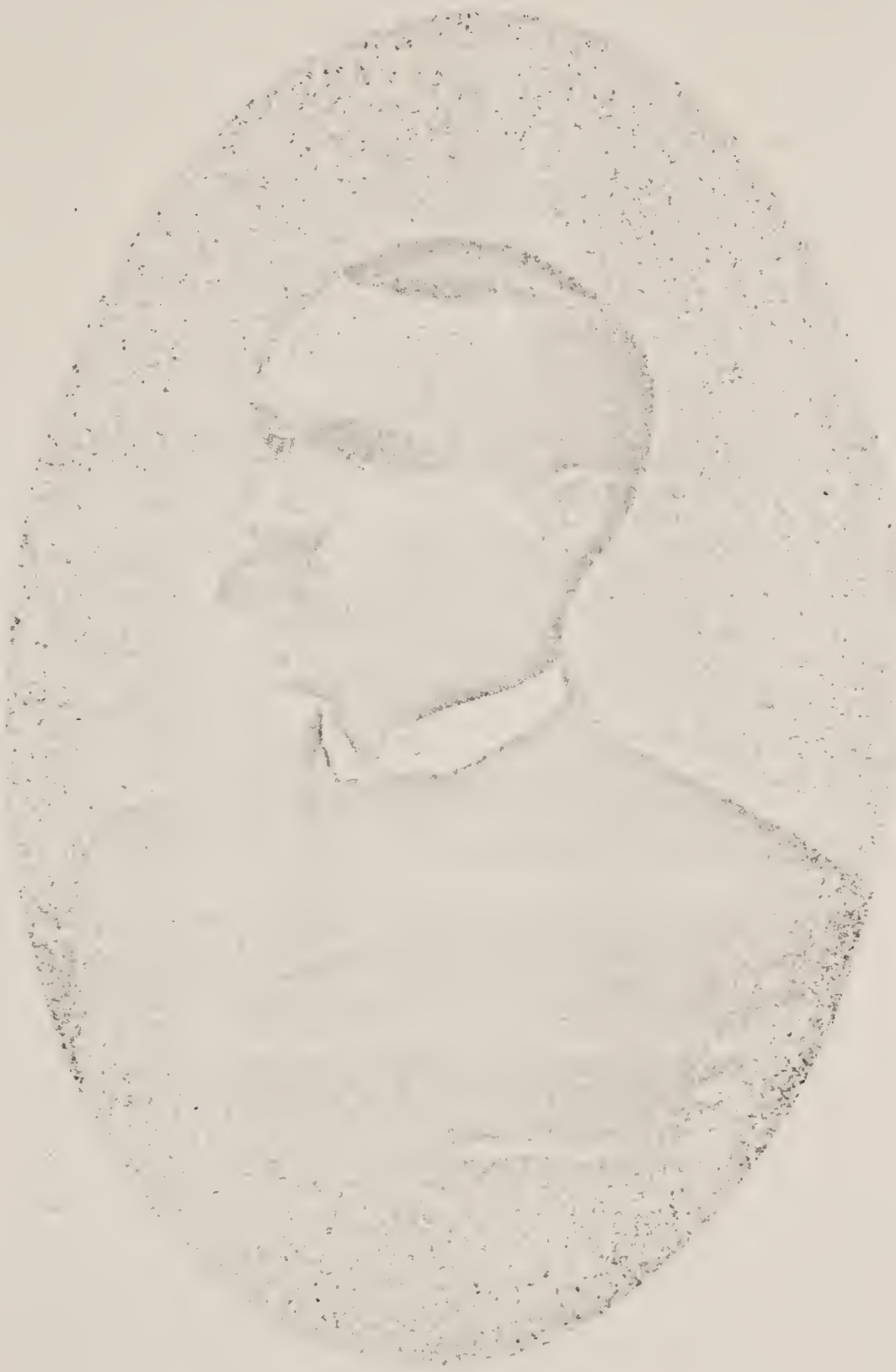
14. **Benjamin West**, the son of John West, Sr., planter, was born in what is now Montgomery County, Maryland. He inherited from his father the plantation Discontent. The name of his wife is not known but he had one daughter, Anne West, who was mentioned in the will of her grandmother, Frances West. (Further information has been learned about this family and placed on page 151.)

15. **Joseph West**, the son of John West, Sr., planter, and Frances West, was named as executor in his

father's will in conjunction with his brother, William, who decided not to act. The inventory of the estate and final sèttlement was made in June, 1778. In Dec., 1778, a Joseph West, Jr., planter, sells to William West, son of John, his part of Two Brothers. This was probably the same Joseph; and since it was in Aug., 1778, that Joseph West gave a note to John West (his brother, no doubt, who was a large land holder in Kentucky at this time), which note was signed by Benjamin, we may conclude that Joseph was preparing to leave Maryland and settle in some other state. He was a soldier in the Revolution in the Fifth Company, Middle Battalion of Montgomery County, and he is not found in any of the census lists of this county. It is more than likely that he moved to Kentucky.

16. William West, Jr., the son of John West and Frances was born in what is now Montgomery County, Maryland. The name of his wife is not known. He was a soldier in the Revolution and may be found mentioned in Vol. VI, p. 3, of the National Genealogical Society Quarterly. He was in the Fifth Company of the Middle Battalion in Montgomery County. No further information can be learned about him after he bought part of Two Brothers in 1778, until 1791, when he appears in a number of transactions. He may have gone to North Carolina, or to South Carolina, where his brothers reappear.

17. Basil West, the son of John West, Sr., planter, and Frances West, was born in what is now Montgomery County, Maryland. He was a private in the Revolutionary War and appears with his



EDWIN MONTGOMERY WEST

brothers in the Fifth Company of the Middle Battalion of Montgomery County. These lists are in the rooms of the Maryland Historical Society in Baltimore. His wife was Phebe and her name appears with his in land transfers. The last of these is in 1793, when they are given as residents of Wilkes County, Georgia, or Carolina, as the record has it in the Montgomery County Court House. There seemed to be some question in the mind of the clerk as to which state was meant, so he entered both. This writer has not been able to find Basil West in the census list of either Georgia or North Carolina in Wilkes County, but he did appear in 1792 in the tax lists of Kentucky and, there is in the possession of a descendant of his brother, John, a note given by Basil to his nephew, Simeon West, of Kentucky, dated 1791. It is likely, therefore, that his stay in Georgia or Carolina was not a permanent one. A Basil West is found in the 1820 Census of Rutherford County, Tennessee, and Basil and Stockett West are found living near each other in 1820 in Champaign County, Ohio. Apparently, Stockett West was named for Susanna Stockett, the wife of Basil's uncle, Benjamin West.

18. **Osborne West,** the son of John West, Sr., planter, and Frances West, was born in what is now Montgomery County, Maryland. He was probably the youngest of the family and born about 1752, which would have made him of age in 1773, the date at which the four young brothers made a partition of their parcel of land which their father had left them, together. Osborne West was a soldier in the Revolution in the same company with his brothers.

He married Dorcas Trail Nov. 19, 1778, this record being contained in Dr. Brumbaugh's Maryland Records, Vol. II, p. 521. Osborne West does not appear further in Montgomery County after 1789, when he sells his part of Two Brothers to William Fulks, but in the Census of 1790 in Spartanburg County, South Carolina, one Osborne West occurs. A William West is also found there and in 1800, a Joseph West, who is over forty-five years, also appears. The census of 1810, among other West families, records William, Joseph and Osborne, all over forty-five, and Simon West, twenty-six to forty-five. Simon is a family name of this branch of Wests. However, his birthplace is given as South Carolina in the census of 1850. There are other things to indicate that this Osborne of South Carolina is the one from Montgomery County, Maryland, one being the fact that the younger Osborne has in his family a son, Rezin West, which is the name of a nephew of Osborne, who moved to Kentucky.

19. **Edward Owen West**, the son of Joseph and Mary West, was born Mar. 26, 1760. He does not appear in the census lists of Montgomery County, but one Edward West was a soldier in the Revolution in the Fifth Company of the Middle Battalion of Montgomery County.

21. **Thomas West**, the son of William West and Elizabeth, was born in Montgomery County, Maryland, Oct. 19, 1762. He married in 1793 Eleanor O'Neale, the daughter of William O'Neale. His marriage is recorded in the Land Office at Annapolis. Thomas West not only inherited a good deal of

land but he also acquired much property. His name occurs frequently in land transactions in the court records. His death occurred about 1811 and the sale of his personal effects, farm equipment, etc., exclusive of real estate, brought $4,500, a very large sum in those days. He left a young family, consisting of:

29. **Erasmus West** b. July 27, 1798
30. **Sarah West**
31. **Anne West**
32. **Henry West** b. March 29, 1801
33. **Eliza Cassandra West** b. April 14, 1803, d. 1844, unm.
34. **Emily E. C. West** b. Dec. 30, 1805, d. 1844, unm.
35. **Julius West** b. Oct. 24, 1808
36. **Richard West**

22. Joseph Duvall West, the son of William West and Elizabeth ———, was born in Montgomery County, Maryland, about 1764. He sold his part of Two Brothers to his brother, Thomas West, in 1802, and moved to the District of Columbia. He appears in many transactions in the District Court records up to the year 1830, after which, his name occurs no more. He had probably died about that time, unmarried.

23. Richard West, the son of Samuel West and Sarah, married Sarah O'Neale, the daughter of William and Sarah O'Neale. He was executor of the estate of Sarah O'Neale in 1814. He appears in a number of court records and died in 1833. The children of Richard and Sarah were:

37. **Eleanor West**
38. **Anne West**
39. **William West**

24. Samuel West, the son of Samuel West and Sarah, was born in Montgomery County, Maryland, and

lived there until about 1815, when he moved to Scott County, Kentucky. He was Registrar of Wills in 1777. He married Eleanor Middleton of Virginia and they were the parents of seven children, among them:

40. **Albert West** b. 1810
41. **Richard West** b. Feb. 26, 1819
42. **Rebecca West** b. 1822

25. William West, the son of Samuel West and Sarah ———, was born in Montgomery County, Maryland. The various William Wests of this county are almost impossible to identify but one William West died in 1807 and Samuel West was administrator of the estate. Anne West was a witness. In the Cathedral records, William and Anne West are recorded as the parents of:

43. **Roger Nelson West** b. Nov. 2, 1799
44. **Maria West** b. Aug. 10, 1801

Samuel West was appointed guardian of these two Oct. 30, 1815, and his sureties were Norman West and William O. West. He made a report on the estate in 1815, and a distribution was made in November of that year to Roger and Maria West.

26. Norman West, the son of Samuel West and Sarah, was born in Montgomery County, Maryland. He married Elizabeth, and their descendants are still living in Montgomery County. The birth of one child, Garey Davis West, is recorded in Brumbaugh's Maryland Records, Vol. II. Information about the rest of the family has been kindly given by Mr. Joseph West, of Potomac, who appears to be the oldest one now living; and by Mr. Robert Lee West, of Washington, D. C., who has fur-

nished a very complete list of later members of the family. The children of Norman and Elizabeth were:

45. **Garey Davis West** b. Sept. 25, 1798
46. **Samuel West** b. 1802
47. **Tilghman West** b. 1804
48. **Upton West** b. 1807

29. Erasmus West was the son of Thomas West and Eleanor O'Neale. His mother was a member of a very prominent family. They appear in Charles County in the early history of Maryland, and the writer was told, by one of the descendants, that they belonged to the family of Lord O'Neale of Ireland. It seems for a time that the name was shortened to Neale, but later generations replaced the "O" which had been dropped. They were intermarried with prominent families in Prince George's County, and also intermarried among themselves very frequently. Erasmus was born July 27, 1798, and married his cousin, Anne West, the daughter of Richard West and Sarah O'Neale. They were the parents of several children, among them:

49. **Cassandra Eleanor West**
50. **Margaret Anne West** d. y.

30. Sarah West, the daughter of Thomas West and Eleanor O'Neale, was born in Montgomery County, Maryland. She married Evan Jones and they were the parents of:

51. **William Brook Jones**
52. **Mary Jones**
53. **Arabella Jones** unm.
54. **Martha Jones** unm.
55. **Harriet Jones**
56. **Sarah Eliza Jones**
57. **Richard Jones** unm.
58. **Nathan Jones** unm.

31. Anne West, the daughter of Thomas West and Eleanor O'Neale, was born in Montgomery County. She married John Wade Jan. 3, 1810, and they moved to Tennessee.
32. Henry West, the son of Thomas West and Eleanor O'Neale, was born Mar. 29, 1801, and died in 1868. He married Eliza Higgins, who was born in 1805, and they were the parents of:

    59. **Henry Montgomery West** b. 1832
    60. **James Thomas West** b. 1833
    61. **Eliza Cassandra West**
    62. **Ellen Marian West** b. 1842

33. Eliza Cassandra West, the daughter of Thomas West and Eleanor O'Neale, was born April 14, 1803, in Montgomery County, Maryland, and died unmarried at Rockville in 1844.
34. Emily E. C. West, the daughter of Thomas West and Eleanor O'Neale, was born Dec. 30, 1805, in Montgomery County, Maryland. She died unmarried in 1844 at Rockville.
35. Julius West, the son of Thomas West and Eleanor O'Neale, was born Oct. 24, 1808, in Montgomery County, Maryland. He married Sarah Kidwell in 1844. Julius West died in 1860 and as he had no children, he left a large bequest for a school for poor children in the town of Rockville. He inherited the old West homestead on the edge of Rockville, and had acquired much property during his lifetime. His two unmarried sisters lived with him until their death.
36. Richard West, the son of Thomas West and Eleanor O'Neale, was born in Montgomery County, Maryland. He moved to Winchester, Clark County, Kentucky, long before the Civil War, and some of

his descendants may still be in Kentucky. He was a physician and was the father of Richard, Charles, Julia, Thomas and:

**63. Gilson West**
**64. Eleanor West**

37. **Eleanor West,** the daughter of Richard West and Sarah O'Neale, was born in Montgomery County, Maryland. She appears several times in the court records and asks in 1839 that the administrator of her father's estate be Erasmus West, her brother-in-law, for her brother, William, who had been administrator, had died in 1838. She apparently died unmarried, in 1843.

38. **Anne West,** the daughter of Richard West and Sarah O'Neale, married Erasmus West, her cousin, Jan. 1, 1829. They were the parents of one daughter who grew up, Cassandra West, given under Number 29.

39. **William West,** the son of Richard West and Sarah O'Neale, was born in Montgomery County, Maryland. It has not been possible to clearly identify him, since there were a number of William Wests in the county at the same time, but it is thought that he was William C. West who died in 1838. In 1842, when a final account was given of the estate of Richard West, distribution was made to Eleanor, Anne, and to the representatives of William, deceased. Whether William was married and had heirs, or whether the heirs were his two sisters, Eleanor and Anne, is not known to this writer.

41. **Richard West,** who seems to be the descendant of Samuel West and Eleanor Middleton, was born in

Scott County, Kentucky, Feb. 26, 1819. Armstrong's Biographical Encyclopedia of Kentucky, p. 614, says he was one of seven children. He was graduated from Georgetown College in Kentucky, and became a fancier of choice stock. He was the owner of several widely known race horses. He was married twice, the first time to Edmonia Sammell, in 1851, and had two children by his first wife and one by his second. They were:

65. **Dr. Clark A. West**
66. **Edmonia West**
67. **Richard West**

46. Samuel West, the son of Norman West and Elizabeth ———, was born in 1802, and died about 1861. He married Sarah Scott, who was born in 1797. They lived at Darnestown, Maryland, and were the parents of:

68. **Richard T. West** b. 1826

47. Tilghman West, the son of Norman West and Elizabeth ———, was born in 1804 in Montgomery County, Maryland. He married Feb. 3, 1828, Mary Anne Harper, who was born in 1808. They lived at Darnestown, Maryland, and were the parents of:

69. **Elizabeth West** b. Oct. 19, 1830
70. **Mary E. West** b. 1835
71. **John E. West** b. 1837
72. **Sarah West** b. 1838
73. **Richard West** b. 1840, d. y.
74. **Amos K. West** b. Aug. 7, 1842
75. **William Armistead West** b. 1844

48. Upton West, the son of Norman West and Elizabeth ———, was born in Montgomery County,

Maryland, in 1807. He married Dec. 28, 1837, Ara Pennifield, who was born in 1815. They lived at Darnestown, and were the parents of:

76. **William West** b. 1839
77. **Mary West** b. 1842, d. unm.
78. **Cecilia West** b. 1843
79. **Erasmus West** b. 1847
80. **Joseph West** b. 1850
81. **Alexander West** b. 1854

49. Cassandra Eleanor West, the daughter of Erasmus West and Anne West, was born in Montgomery County, Maryland. She married Zephaniah Nathan Jones. They lived near Rockville, and were the parents of:

82. **Catherine Anne Jones** unm.
83. **Erasmus West Jones**
84. **William Albert Jones**
85. **Charles Butler Jones**
86. **James Brook Jones**
87. **Edwin Jones**
88. **John Jones**

51. William Brooke Jones, the son of Sarah West and Evan Jones, was born in Montgomery County, Maryland. He married Ida Stribling, and they were the parents of the following children:

89. **Frank Jones**
90. **Stanley Jones**
91. **Brooke Jones**
92. **Ida Jones**

52. Mary Jones, the daughter of Sarah West and Evan Jones, was born in Montgomery County, Maryland. She married 1st, William O'Neale; 2nd, William E. Mannakee, by whom she had one child, a daughter; and 3rd, Rufus King Boswell.

55. Harriet Jones, the daughter of Sarah West and Evan Jones, was born in Montgomery County, Maryland, and married John A. T. Kilgore. They were the parents of:

**93. Flavel Kilgore**
**94. Anne Kilgore**
**95. Charlotte Kilgore**
**96. Clarence Kilgore**

56. Sarah Eliza Jones, the daughter of Sarah West and Evan Jones, was born in Montgomery County, Maryland. She was married twice, her second husband being Mr. Gardiner, by whom she had one daughter. Her first husband was Reuben Mannakee, and they were the parents of:

**97. William Mannakee**

59. Henry Montgomery West, the son of Henry West and Eliza Higgins, was born in Montgomery County, Maryland, in 1832. An excellent sketch of him is given in the Tercentenary History of Maryland, Vol. 2, p. 271. He died in 1877. He was married to Mary Anne Skinner, who was born in 1847, and died in 1897. They were the parents of Anne Eliza and Maurice Orin, deceased, and the following:

**98. Henry Skinner West**
**99. John Montgomery West**
**100. Augustus P. West**

60. James Thomas West, the son of Henry West and Eliza Higgins, was born in Montgomery County, Maryland, about 1833. He married Margaret Elizabeth Thomas Baker, who was born in 1838, and they were the parents of:

101. Laura Virginia West b. 1856
102. Mary Eliza West b. 1858, unm.
103. Frances Otholie West b. Feb. 29, 1860
104. Edwin Montgomery West b. Feb. 26, 1862

61. Eliza Cassandra West, the daughter of Henry West and Eliza Higgins, was born in Montgomery County, Maryland. She married William Rudolph Beall, and they were the parents of Montgomery, Richard, and Wallace, deceased, and of the following:

105. Henry Brooke Beall
106. Willetta Beall
107. Charles E. Montgomery Beall
108. Erasmus Rudolph Beall
109. Jesse Thomas Beall
110. Marion Templeman Beall
111. Stanley Middleton Beall

62. Ellen Marian West, the daughter of Henry West and Eliza Higgins, was born in 1842. She married Dr. John Love.

63. Gilson West, the son of Richard West, of Kentucky, made his home in Winchester, Kentucky. He visited in Montgomery County many years ago, but both he and his wife are now dead. He married Eva Gilkie, and they had one or more chiidren.

64. Eleanor West, the daughter of Dr. Richard West, was born in Kentucky. She married a Mr. Hope and had one daughter.

65. Dr. Clark A. West, the son of Richard West, of Scott County, Kentucky, was a resident of Georgetown, Kentucky. He married for the second time in 1861, Mrs. Agnes Grey Barbour.

68. Richard T. West, the son of Samuel West and Sarah Scott, of Darnestown, Maryland, was born

in Montgomery County, Maryland, in 1826. About 1870, he moved to the District of Columbia, where he died Jan. 31, 1883. He was married twice, the first time to Rachel E. Cross, Nov. 17, 1846, who died Oct. 1, 1861. They were the parents of Richard, Sarah, Frances, Thomas, Florence, who all died young, and of the following:

112. **Mary S. West** b. Sept. 25, 1847
113. **John S. West** b. Jan. 23, 1849

Richard T. West married the second time Mary E. Layton, Nov. 27, 1867, who died Dec. 23, 1901. They were the parents of:

114. **Alta A. West** b. Aug. 29, 1868
115. **Walter Scott West** b. Nov. 6, 1869
116. **Sarah C. West** b. March 8, 1871
117. **Richard Thomas West, Jr.,** b. Apr. 19, 1872
118. **Maurice West** b. Sept. 18, 1873 d. 1896
119. **Mattie West** b. Sept. 29, 1874
120. **Robert Lee West** b. Nov. 20, 1875
121. **Florence Estelle West** b. July 28, 1881

69. Elizabeth West, the daughter of Tilghman West and Mary Anne Harper, was born Oct. 19, 1830. She married Jetson Fields Feb. 16, 1854, and they were the parents of:

122. **Capitola Fields**
123. **Anna Fields**
124. **Edgar Fields**
125. **Clayton Fields**

70. Mary E. West, the daughter of Tilghman West and Mary Anne Harper, was born in 1835, and died Feb. 7, 1916. She married Everard Fisher Sept. 18, 1867.

71. John E. West, the son of Tilghman West and Mary Anne Harper, was born in Montgomery County,

Maryland, in 1837. He died Feb. 14, 1927, at the age of ninety years, after an active life spent largely in public affairs. He was a prominent citizen of the county and a county official. He was twice married, 1st, to Eliza Burnette, and 2nd, to Ella Kidwell. Of this marriage, there was one daughter:

**126. Lida West**

72. **Sarah West**, the daughter of Tilghman West and Mary Anne Harper, was born in 1838. She married, 1st, William Gamble, and 2nd, George McCormick.

74. **Amos K. West**, the son of Tilghman West and Mary Anne Harper, was born in Montgomery County, Maryland, Aug. 7, 1842. He married, 1st, Marian Cross, who died in 1888; and 2nd, Ella F. Connell. Of his first marriage, there were two children:

**127. Dr. Reginald West** b. Sept. 12, 1883
**128. Edwin West** b. Feb. 8, 1885

The writer wishes to thank Mrs. Amos West and Mrs. Edwin West for the information they have so kindly given about Amos West and his descendants.

75. **William Armistead West**, the son of Tilghman West and Mary Anne Harper, was born in 1844 in Montgomery County, Maryland, and died near Seneca, Maryland, Nov. 3, 1889. He was married Feb. 19, 1879, to Mary Campbell, who was born Dec. 6, 1850, and to whom the author is indebted for the data kindly furnished by her, on Armistead West's descendants. There was one child, only, of this marriage:

**129. Harry West** b. Dec. 21, 1879

76. William West, the son of Upton West and Ara Pennifield, was born in 1839 in Montgomery County, Maryland. He married Sarah Henley, and there were no children.

78. Cecilia West, the daughter of Upton West, was born in 1843 in Montgomery County, Maryland. She married Thomas Henley, and they were the parents of:

    **130. Ara Elizabeth Henley**

79. Erasmus West, the son of Upton West and Ara Pennifield, was born in Montgomery County, Maryland, in 1847. He married Elizabeth Minnis, July 23, 1872, and they were the parents of:

    **131. Daughter**
    **132. Mary West**

80. Joseph West, the son of Upton West and Ara Pennifield, was born in Montgomery County, in 1850. He married Jan. 15, 1878, Mary J. Harrison, who was born in 1854. Mr. and Mrs. West live near Potomac, Maryland, and so far as known, Mr. West is the oldest living representative of Norman West and his wife, Elizabeth. Mr. and Mrs. West have very kindly furnished the data on their family, and it was through Mr. West that a large line of descendants was definitely connected with Norman West. Mr. and Mrs. West are the parents of:

    **133. William J. West** b. Feb. 13, 1879
    **134. Charles E. West** b. Jan. 3, 1882

81. Alexander West, the son of Upton West and Ara Pennifield, was born in Montgomery County, Maryland, in 1854. He married Nov. 8, 1875, Martha

Alberta Magruder. They moved to the District of Columbia. They were the parents of one son and perhaps others:

**135. William Upton West**

83. Erasmus West Jones, the son of Cassandra Eleanor West and Z. Nathan Jones, married Rose Clagett, and they were the parents of three children.

85. Charles Butler Jones, the son of Cassandra Eleanor West and Z. Nathan Jones, married Mrs. Chilton, and they were the parents of:

**136. Charles Jones**
**137. Mildred Jones**
**138. Brooke Jones**

92. Ida Jones, the daughter of William Brooke Jones and Ida Stribling, married Doctor Lincoln.

95. Charlotte Kilgore, the daughter of Harriet Jones and John A. T. Kilgore, married Frank White.

98. Henry Skinner West, the son of Henry Montgomery West and Mary Skinner, was born in Montgomery County, Maryland. He received an excellent education and became prominent in educational work. He resided in Baltimore for many years, where he had charge of the public schools, but moved to Florida a few years ago, where he is now living. He married Dec. 23, 1870, Anne Downman, and they are the parents of three children:

**139. Henry West**
**140. Harriet West**
**141. Julian West**

99. John Montgomery West, the son of Henry Montgomery West and Mary Skinner, was born in Montgomery County, Maryland. He was educated

MAP OF MARYLAND

by

DENNIS GRIFFITH

1794

EXPLANATION

County Line

Road

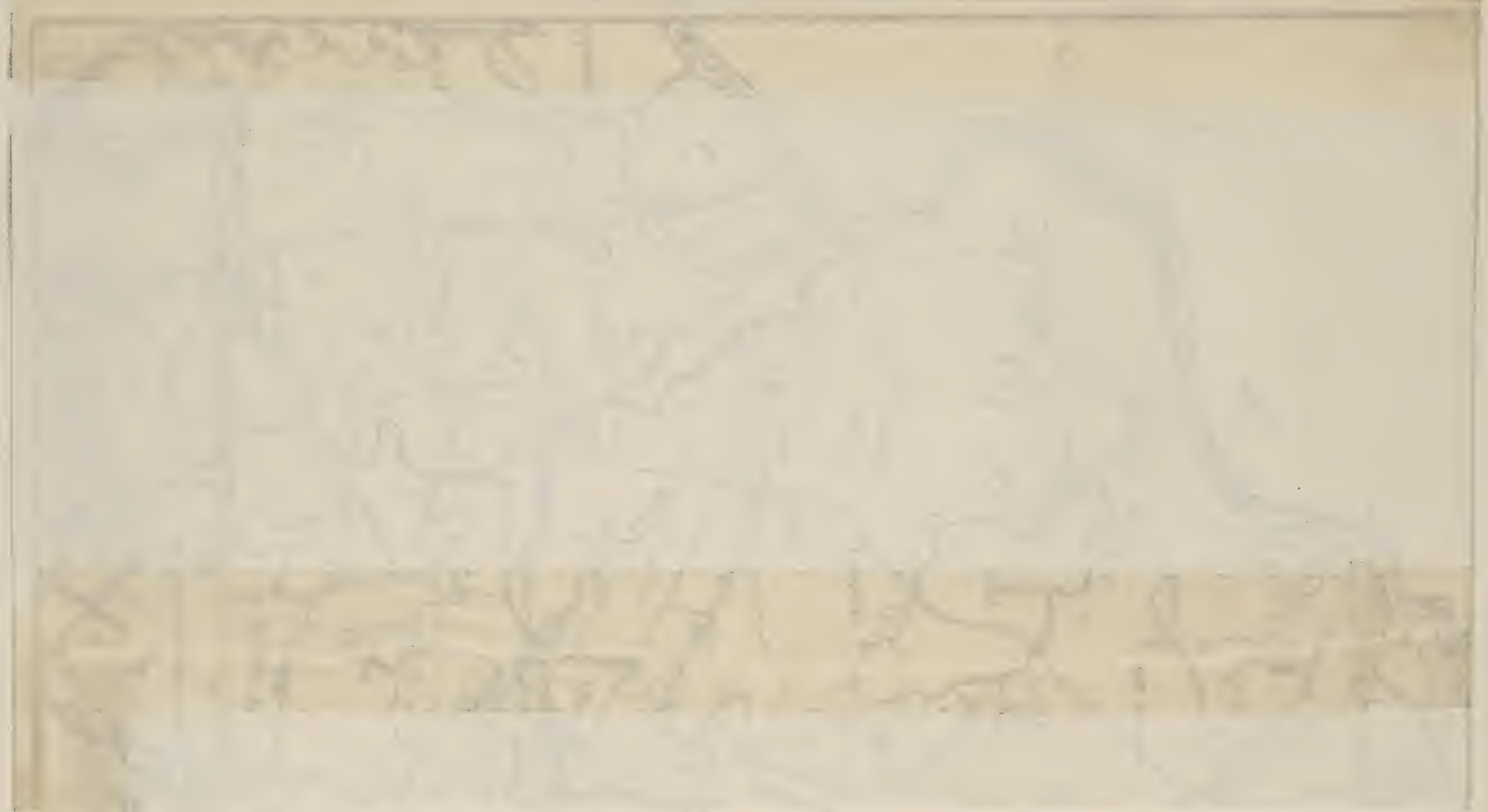
Do where it is a County Line

Do not Surveyed

Mill

Furnace

Forge



147. **Gilson Montgomery West** b. May 22, 1895
148. **Edwin Hilleary West** b. July 6, 1897
149. **Frederick West** b. Sept. 2, 1899
150. **Margaret West** b. Nov. 28, 1901
151. **Julius Ewell West** b. Sept. 8, 1904
152. **Marian Bogley West** b. May 14, 1907
153. **Robert Watson West** b. Dec. 23, 1910

The writer regrets to note that Mr. West died Aug. 4, 1928.

105. Willetta Beall, the daughter of Eliza Cassandra West and William Rudolph Beall, was born in Montgomery County, Maryland. She married Julian Magruder and they were the parents of:

**154. Marion West Magruder**

Mrs. Magruder is a professional nurse and in spite of her engrossing duties has taken the time to make many helpful suggestions which have aided in clearing some obscure points. Her mother had left some notes which proved valuable in establishing two or three facts which were not recorded in the public documents. Mrs. Magruder is a resident of Los Angeles, as is one of her brothers.

106. Charles E. M. Beall, the son of Eliza Cassandra West and William Rudolph Beall, was born in Montgomery County, Maryland. He married twice, the first time, Jane H. Ray, and they had one child:

**155. Mary Montgomery Beall**

110. Marion Templeman Beall, the son of Eliza Cassandra West and William Rudolph Beall, was born in Montgomery County, Maryland. He married Caroline Eleanor Gott and they were the parents of five children, one of them being Rudolph Gott Beall.

111. Stanley Middleton Beall, the son of Eliza Cassandra West and William Rudolph Beall, was born in Montgomery County, Maryland. He married Sarah Zuigley.

112. Mary S. West, the daughter of Richard T. West and Rachel Cross, was born in Montgomery County, Maryland, Sept. 25, 1847. She married James H. Simmons June 16, 1869. They were the parents of:

156. **Florence Olivia Simmons** b. June 9, 1873
157. **Maude Virginia Simmons** b. July 3, 1877
158. **Edgar Lenwood Simmons** b. Feb. 21, 1879
159. **Blanche Simmons** b. August 30, 1880
160. **Mary West Simmons** b. March 30, 1870
161. **Loula M. Simmons** b. Nov. 24, 1872

114. Alta A. West, the daughter of Richard T. West and Mary Layton, was born Aug. 29, 1868. She married William S. Salisbury Aug. 25, 1904. She is an artist and lives in New York. They have no children.

115. Walter Scott West, the son of Richard T. West and Mary Layton, was born Nov. 6, 1869. He married Mrs. Dora (Welch) Waters, and they have one child:

162. **Alta Florence West** b. Nov. 28, 1909

116. Sarah C. West, the daughter of Richard T. West and Mary Layton, was born Mar. 8, 1871. She married John T. Bohrer. They were the parents of two children:

163. **Jessie West Bohrer**
164. **Maurice West Bohrer**

117. Richard Thomas West, Jr., the son of Richard T. West and Mary Layton, was born Apr. 19, 1872. He died in the Philippine Islands Mar. 10, 1912.

119. Mattie West, the daughter of Richard T. West and Mary Layton, was born Sept. 29, 1874. She married Harry O. Fawsett. Their home is in Portland, Ore., and they have three sons:

**165. Paul West Fawsett**
**166. Robert Lee Fawsett**
**167. Harry West Fawsett**

120. Robert Lee West, the son of Richard T. West and Mary E. Layton, was born Nov. 20, 1875. He married Anna Cathran Johnson at Baltimore, Maryland, June 17, 1898. Mr. West holds an important position with a large retail firm in Washington, D. C., where he has lived most of his life. He kindly furnished all the data on his father's family. Mr. and Mrs. West are the parents of:

**168. Joseph Norman West b. Sept. 7, 1899**
**169. Louise Estelle West b. Apr. 19, 1901**
**170. James Layton West b. Sept. 10, 1903**
**171. Frances Anna West b. Nov. 9, 1911**

121. Florence Estelle West, the daughter of Richard P. West and Mary Layton, was born July 28, 1881. She married James H. Kelley, of Utica, New York, and he died Jan. 11, 1928. They were the parents of:

**172. Helen Kelley**
**173. James H. Kelley, Jr.**

126. Lida West, the daughter of John E. West and Eliza Burnette, was born in Montgomery County, Maryland. She married 1st, Elvin Hisey; and 2nd, John Ray. Of the second marriage there was one daughter:

**174. Jean Ray**

127. Dr. Reginald West, the son of Amos K. West and Marian Cross, was born Sept. 12, 1883. He married Apr. 9, 1908, Violette La Fleur. They live at Forest Hills, Baltimore, Maryland, where Doctor West is a physician. A sketch of him is given in the Tercentenary History of Maryland, Vol. 2, p. 603.

128. Edwin West, the son of Amos K. West and Marian Cross, was born Feb. 8, 1885, in Montgomery County, Maryland. He married Bessie R. Garrett, Nov. 27, 1907. They live at Darnstown, Maryland, where they are members of the Presbyterian church. They have three children:

175. **Marian Eleanor West** b. Sept. 28, 1908
176. **Edwina West** b. Feb. 8, 1912
177. **Eva D. West** b. Nov. 12, 1918

129. Harry West, the son of Armistead West and Mary Campbell, was born Dec. 21, 1879, in Montgomery County, Maryland. He married Mabel Cross Apr. 19, 1906, and they reside on a farm with his mother, near Seneca, Maryland. This farm overlooks the Potomac River and if not part of the original land which Joseph West patented about 1718, it certainly lies very near it. The old graveyard in which the earliest Wests were buried, lies between this farm and Darnstown, near the river. Mr. and Mrs. Harry West are the parents of:

178. **William A. West** b. Feb. 15, 1907
179. **Rosalie Offutt West** b. Sept. 26, 1908
180. **Harry C. West** b. June 17, 1911
181. **Mary V. West** b. May 20, 1913
182. **Katherine West** b. Nov. 12, 1914
183. **Mabel R. West** b. Aug. 21, 1918

130. **Ara Elizabeth Henley,** the daughter of Cecilia West and Thomas Henley, was born in Montgomery County, Maryland. She married Mr. Grimes and they reside at Trevilah, Maryland.

131. A daughter of Erasmus West and Elizabeth Minnis married Mr. Linthicum, and is a resident of Trevilah, Maryland.

132. **Mary West,** the daughter of Erasmus West and Elizabeth Minnis, married Charles Conners, Aug. 13, 1888. They make their home in Trevilah, Maryland.

133. **William J. West,** the son of Joseph West and Mary J. Harrison, was born Feb. 13, 1879, in Montgomery County, Maryland. He married Cynthia O'Brien and they are the parents of one daughter:

**184. Mary Margaret West**

134. **Charles E. West,** the son of Joseph West and Mary J. Harrison, was born in Montgomery County, Maryland, Jan. 3, 1882. He married Bessie Creamer and they live at Potomac, Maryland.

142. **B. F. Horner,** the son of Laura Virginia West and Franklin Horner, married Anna Brown. They are the parents of Robert Horner, deceased, and:

**185. Frances Horner**
**186. Edward Horner**

14[illegible] **Greene,** the daughter of Frances O. West and Aldie Duke Greene, married Mr. Williams.

147. **Gilson Montgomery West,** the son of Edwin Montgomery West and Olivia Bogley, was born May 22, 1895, in Alexandria, Virginia. He married Mabel Edwards and they are the parents of:

**187. Cleveland Benjamin West**

148. Edwin Hileary West, the son of Edwin Montgomery West and Olivia Bogley, was born July 6, 1897. He is a builder and contractor in Alexandria, Virginia. He married Margaret Stuart and they are the parents of:

**188. Shirley Joy West**

149. Frederick West, the son of Edwin Montgomery West and Olivia Bogley, was born Sept. 2, 1899, in Alexandria, Virginia. He is an electrical engineer. He married Julia Carr.

150. Margaret West, the daughter of Edwin Montgomery West and Olivia Bogley, was born Nov. 28, 1902, in Alexandria, Virginia. She married Charles Riker.

151. Julius Ewell West, the son of Edwin Montgomery West and Olivia Bogley, was born in Alexandria, Virginia, Sept. 8, 1905. He is a physician.

168. Joseph Norman West, the son of Robert Lee West and Anna Johnson, was born Sept. 7, 1899, in the District of Columbia. He married Nellie O. Stewart, Aug. 12, 1922, in Alexandria, Virginia. They reside in the District of Columbia.

169. Louise Estelle West, the daughter of Robert Lee West and Anna Johnson, was born Apr. 19, 1901, in the District of Columbia. She married Adam M. Schmitt, of Jamaica, New York, June 1, 1921. They reside in Astoria, New York, and are the parents of:

**189. James Walter Schmitt** b. Nov. 9, 1922
**190. Virginia Gertrude Schmitt** b. Nov. 18, 1924

170. James Layton West, the son of Robert Lee West and Anna Johnson, was born Sept. 10, 1903. He married Margaret Eleanor Kidd, of Washington, D. C., and they are the parents of:

**191. Robert Layton West b. Mar. 17, 1925**

184. Mary Margaret West, the daughter of William J. West and Cynthia O'Brien, married George Tilghman.

On pages 126 and 127 reference is made to the following data in vol. 2, p. 65 of Mrs. Pittman's "Americans of Gentle Birth." Benjamin West who married Vorlinda Hilleary was the son of John and Frances West, and moved to Botetourt County, Virginia, settling near Fincastle. They had eight children: Henry, Hilleary, Anna, Tilghman, Vorlinda, Washington, Frances, and Sarah West. Their son, Tilghman Hilleary West, who was born Sept. 20, 1773, married Mary Mitchell of Cecil County, Maryland. They had ten children: Eleanor, Samuel, Anna, Benjamin, Edward, Martha, Sophia, Susan, Vorlinda and Sarah West. Of this family, Edward Mitchell West became a banker in Edwardsville, Illinois, and married Julia Atwater in 1833. Their children were: Virginia Frances, Tilghman, Sarah, Nora who married O. L. Taylor of St. Paul, and Mary who married Hon. W. F. L. Hadley.

## CHAPTER VIII

## DESCENDANTS OF JOSEPH WEST OF FREDERICK COUNTY, MARYLAND

THROUGH the assistance of Miss Susan West, formerly of Bellevue Hospital of New York City; and of Dr. Levin West and his sister, Mrs. William Schnauffer, of Brunswick, Maryland, the writer has been able to obtain a splendid record of the descendants of Joseph West and Sarah Hilleary, of Frederick County, Maryland. Miss West has some very old records, and Mrs. Schnauffer has several old family Bibles.

The father of Joseph West was Benjamin West, of Prince George's County, and he was the youngest son of Joseph West and Rebecca. Benjamin West was born about 1707 and inherited the family plantation of Blackburn on the western branch of the Patuxent, probably near the present town of Bladensburg. He married May 16, 1728, Susanna Stockett, born Mar. 26, 1709, the daughter of Capt. Thomas Stockett and his wife, Damaris, of Anne Arundel County, and they resided on this ancestral plantation. They were the parents of Benjamin, who must have died in infancy, and:

1. **Joseph West** b. Nov. 28, 1731
2. **Sarah West** b. 1733

1. Joseph West, son of Benjamin West and Susanna Stockett, was born in Prince George's County, Maryland, Nov. 28, 1731, and died in Frederick County, near Petersville, Dec. 22, 1797. He married Sarah Hilleary, who was born Nov. 10, 1733, and who died Jan. 17, 1807. The Hilleary family

was a large and distinguished one, with many branches, some living near Harper's Ferry, on the Maryland side, and others scattered from there to Prince George's County. They were descended from Chamberly Hilleary, Baronet of Dunbury, England, whose son, Thomas, came to America about 1661. ("Of Sceptered Race," by A. R. Watson, p. 271.) Joseph's uncles and aunts had migrated from Prince George's County and were living along the Potomac in what is now Montgomery County. He, himself, evidently felt that he should pioneer forth also, and either to gain more land or to be near his wife's relatives, he left Prince George's about 1760 and settled near Petersville in Frederick County, Maryland, which at that time was still a wilderness and inhabited by Indians.

Frederick Town was an army outpost which had been established for the protection of those sturdy colonists who were continually pushing farther West. Petersville was twelve miles southwest of Frederick, in the historic "Maryland Tract," and the early settlers of this district were either English immigrants or colonists from Maryland and Virginia. Among the first here were the Lees, Morrisons, Wests, Hillearys, Clagetts, Cramptons and Garretts. (See Scharf's Western Maryland, p. 619.)

Sarah West, the sister of Joseph, must have died about this time, leaving Blackburn to her brother, though no mention of it has been found in the court records; but in 1764 Joseph West, Sr., of Prince George's and Frederick Counties, sells four acres of the tract called St. Andrew's of which Blackburn was a part. In 1765 Joseph is spoken of in a transfer as Joseph West, Sr., of Frederick County.

It was at this time that he had the boundaries of Younger Brother settled by a commission. This same year he and his wife, Sarah, sold part of Re-Survey on Younger Brother to Thomas Kelly. Twice again the same year, he sold part of the same tract. In 1769 Blackburn was increased by land bought from Joshua Beale, which touched Three Sisters formerly laid out for Thomas Tilghman. The estate finally passes out of the hands of the family in July, 1796, when Blackburn, fully described, is sold to Tilghman Hilleary by Joseph West and his wife.

Long before this, however, Joseph and Sarah had established themselves permanently in Frederick County, for in 1760 a Joseph West had patented land there under the name of West's Chance, and this very likely is the place he selected for his home. This is still known as Locust Grove and lies about a mile from Petersville on a high plateau which surveys the surrounding country. Dr. Levin West says that the family tradition is that when Joseph West was ready to build, he had a negro climb a tree and choose what seemed to be the highest point. On that, he built his house. This is a substantial old-fashioned dwelling of well-balanced proportions. It is covered with stucco and its dignified beauty is enhanced by big stone chimneys at each end. A stone spring house and other out-buildings make a pleasing picture in the background. Joseph West brought to his new home a number of heirlooms belonging to his father, Benjamin West, and these are now in the possession of Dr. Levin West and his sister, the choicest one being a handsome grand-

father's clock which was imported from England by Benjamin West. Joseph and Sarah were the parents of Benjamin and Arabella West, who died unmarried, and who long lived in the old home place, and of the following children:

3. **Sarah West**
4. **Erasmus West** b. 1760
5. **Susanna West**
6. **Eleanor Hilleary West**
7. **Harriet West**
8. **Anne West** b. 1766
9. **Thomas Hilleary West** b. 1767

2. Sarah West, daughter of Benjamin West and Susanna Stockett, was born about 1733. When she died we do not know, but she evidently died unmarried because her brother, Joseph, appears later as owner of the home plantation, Blackburn, which had been given to her by the will of her father, Benjamin West.

3. Sarah West, daughter of Joseph West and Sarah Hilleary, was probably born in Frederick County, Maryland. She married Mr. Crowe and they moved to one of the western states.

4. Erasmus West, son of Joseph West and Sarah Hilleary, was born in 1760 and married Mar. 19, 1790, Eleanor Belt, the daughter of Capt. Jeremiah Belt and his first wife, Mary Skinner. Capt. Jeremiah Belt's father, Joseph Belt, was the owner of the land on which was established Chevy Chase, a suburb of Washington, D. C. Erasmus West and Eleanor Belt lived in Frederick County, Maryland, and were the parents of:

10. **Corbin West** b. 1796
11. **Benjamin West**

DR. LEVIN McGILL WEST

12. **Eliza Hilleary West** b. 1801
13. **Mary West** b. 1803
14. **Susanna West** b. 1804

5. Susanna West, daughter of Joseph West and Sarah Hilleary, was born in Frederick County, Maryland, and married John Johnson about 1790. He was born in 1761 and died in 1817 at Flagpond, Frederick County, Maryland. (See Scharf's Western Maryland, pp. 142, 622.) Susanna and John were the parents of:

15. **Dr. Thomas West Johnson** b. 1793
16. **Joseph Johnson**

6. Eleanor Hilleary West, daughter of Joseph West and Sarah Hilleary, was born in Frederick County and married Patrick McGill of the same place. The McGills were of Scotch-Irish origin and descended from James McGill, created Viscount of Oxford and Lord McGill by King Charles in 1651.

   Eleanor and Patrick were the parents of a number of children, and one of their descendants, Eleanor McGill, married her cousin, Patrick West.

7. Harriet West, daughter of Joseph West and Sarah Hilleary, was born in Frederick County, Maryland, and married 1st, Tilghman Beale, of the same place, and 2nd, John Aldridge, of Loudoun County, Virginia.

8. Anne West, daughter of Joseph West and Sarah Hilleary, was born in 1766 in Frederick County, Maryland, and married Nov. 9, 1796, Capt. Jeremiah Belt, as his fourth wife. This made a complicated family relationship as his daughter by his first wife had married his fourth wife's brother.

9. Thomas Hilleary West, son of Joseph West and Sarah Hilleary, was born about 1767 and died May 18, 1803. He married Sarah McGill, the sister of Patrick McGill Jan. 17, 1787. She died Dec. 4, 1828. Thomas and Sarah were the parents of Thomas and Horace West who died unmarried, and of the following:

    17. **Joseph West** b. 1782
    18. **Trueman West** b. 1784
    19. **Levin West** b. 1789
    20. **Elizabeth West** b. 1791
    21. **Dr. George Washington West** b. 1803

10. Corbin West, son of Erasmus West and Eleanor Belt, was born in 1796 in Frederick County, Maryland, and died in 1878 in Saline County, Missouri. He married Anne Buckles, of Virginia, and they were the parents of:

    22. **Daniel West**
    23. **Ellen Belt West**
    24. **Katherine West**
    25. **Erasmus West**
    26. **Dr. William West of Michigan**

11. Benjamin West, son of Erasmus West and Eleanor Belt, was born in Frederick County, Maryland, and married Ellen Morrison of the same place. They moved to Missouri, where one daughter only was living in 1927.

12. Eliza Hilleary West, daughter of Erasmus West and Eleanor Belt, was born in Frederick County, Maryland, in 1801, and died there in 1872. She married Mar. 1, 1821, her first cousin, Levin West, who was born in 1789 and died in Frederick County, Maryland, in 1863. Their children will be mentioned under his name, Number 19.

13. **Mary West,** daughter of Erasmus West and Eleanor Belt, was born in 1803, and married Jeremiah Morrison. No members of the family were living in 1927.

14. **Susanna West,** daughter of Erasmus West and Eleanor Belt, was born in Frederick County, Maryland, in 1804, and married Richard Drane. They moved to the West, and their descendants are now living in California and Arizona. They had the following children:

    27. **James Drane**
    28. **Eleanor Drane**
    29. **Priscilla Drane**
    30. **Eliza Drane**
    31. **Kemper Drane**
    32. **Henry Drane**

15. Dr. Thomas West Johnson, son of Susanna West and John Johnson, was born in Frederick County, Maryland, in 1793, and died in 1847. He married in 1813 Elizabeth Dorsey, who was born in 1797 and died in 1829. They were the parents of several children who died unmarried, and:

    33. **Joshua Dorsey Johnson** b. Mar. 12, 1816
    34. **Susan West Johnson** b. 1817
    35. **DeWitt Clinton Johnson** b. Aug. 27, 1825
    36. **Elizabeth Dorsey Johnson** b. Aug. 29, 1828

16. Joseph Johnson, son of Susanna West and John Johnson, was born in Frederick County, Maryland, and married his cousin, Elizabeth West, about 1819. They were the parents of Robert Johnson and:

    37. **Edwin Johnson**
    38. **Elizabeth Johnson**
    39. **John Trueman Johnson**
    40. **Horace Johnson**
    41. **Sarah McGill Johnson**
    42. **Milton Johnson**

17. Joseph West, son of Thomas Hilleary West and Sarah McGill, was born in 1782. He married Mary Jameson, and they were the parents of:

    **43. Horace West**
    **44. Joseph West**
    **45. Eugene West**
    **46. Mary Elizabeth West**

18. Trueman West, son of Thomas Hilleary West and Sarah McGill, was born in Frederick County, Maryland, in 1784. He married Susanna Johnson May 4, 1831. He made his home, at one time, in Allegheny County, Maryland, but a Trueman West is found in the land records of Georgetown, and District of Columbia, in 1819 and 1820. Trueman and Susanna were the parents of:

    **47. Richard West**
    **48. Joseph West**
    **49. Charles West**
    **50. Dr. Thomas Holliday West**
    **51. Eleanor West**
    **52. Sarah McGill West**

19. Levin West, son of Thomas Hilleary West and Sarah McGill, was born in Frederick County, Maryland, in 1789, and died in 1863. He married his first cousin, Eliza Hilleary West Mar. 1, 1821. They were the parents of Sarah, who died unmarried, and the following children:

    **53. Patrick West** b. 1825
    **54. Ellen Mary West** b. 1829
    **55. Elizabeth West** b. 1832
    **56. Erasmus West** b. 1836
    **57. Susan West** b. 1841

20. Elizabeth West, daughter of Thomas Hilleary West and Sarah McGill, was born in Frederick County,

LOCUST GROVE, ANCESTRAL HOME OF JOSEPH WEST,
BUILT ABOUT 1760 AT PETERSVILLE, MARYLAND

Maryland, in 1791, and married her cousin, Joseph Johnson, the son of Susanna West and John Johnson. Their children are mentioned under the name of Joseph Johnson, Number 16.

21. **Dr. George Washington West**, son of Thomas Hilleary West and Sarah McGill, was born in Frederick County, Maryland, in 1803. He was a physician of high standing and is still remembered by the older residents of Frederick County, where he practiced for so many years. He married Eliza Pratt Nov. 10, 1830, and they were the parents of John Wilkes Pratt West and Jessie West, and the following children:

**58. Nelson Gray West**
**59. Ellen West**
**60. Christiana Tyler West**

43. **Horace West**, son of Joseph West and Mary Jameson, was born in Frederick County, Maryland, and married Virginia Lyles. They were the parents of Otie West, Lottie West, Carrie West and Harry West.

45. **Eugene West**, the son of Joseph West and Mary Jameson, was born in Frederick County, Maryland, and married Nannie ———. They were the parents of May West and others.

53. **Patrick West**, son of Levin West and Eliza Hilleary West, was born in Frederick County, Maryland, Feb. 3, 1825, and died Aug. 18, 1904. He married his cousin, Eleanor McGill, and they resided a short distance from Petersville in a house similar to that of their great-grandfather, Joseph West. Their home was called "Ellerslie" and it, with remnants

of the old box gardens, is still in existence. Here were born their children:

**61. Mary Hook West** b. 1862
**62. Dr. Levin West** b. 1864

54. **Ellen Mary West**, daughter of Levin West and Eliza Hilleary West, was born in Frederick County, Maryland, Jan. 21, 1830, and died Feb. 8, 1906. She married Belt Johnson and they were the parents of:

**63. Susan Drane Johnson**
**64. Levin West Johnson**

55. **Elizabeth West**, daughter of Levin West and Eliza Hilleary West, was born Jan. 19, 1832, and died Dec. 30, 1910. She married Samuel Clagett, a grandson of the first Episcopal Bishop of Maryland, Nov. 22, 1855. They were the parents of Richard Clagett and:

**65. Minnie Clagett**
**66. Sophie Eliza Clagett**
**67. John H. M. Clagett**
**68. Thomas West Clagett**
**69. Samuel Clagett**
**70. Genevieve Clagett**
**71. Louis Bane Keene Clagett**

56. **Erasmus West**, son of Levin West and Eliza Hilleary West, was born in Frederick County, Maryland, Dec. 9, 1836, and died in Baltimore, Aug. 15, 1903. He was married Sept. 4, 1860, to Maria Louisa Hayes, who was born in 1841, and died about 1880. They were the parents of Cora Eliza West and Erasmus West, who died unmarried, and:

**72. George Hayes West**

57. **Susan West**, daughter of Levin West and Eliza Hilleary West, was born Dec. 17, 1841, in Frederick

County, Maryland. She became a trained nurse and followed her profession for many years in the Bellevue Hospital in New York City. She is now retired and makes her home in New York.

58. **Nelson Gray West,** son of Dr. George Washington West and Eliza Pratt, was born in Frederick County, Maryland, in 1832. He died some years ago. He married Virginia Thomas Nov. 5, 1855, and they were the parents of:

    **73. Elizabeth West**
    **74. Mamie West**
    **75. Lulu West**

59. **Ellen West,** daughter of Dr. George Washington West and Eliza Pratt, was born in Frederick County, Maryland, in 1835, and married John W. Page of Virginia. Both are now dead. They were the parents of Judith Page, who died, and:

    **76. George Page**
    **77. William Chism Page**
    **78. Nellie Page**
    **79. Lila Page**
    **80. Jane Byrd Page**

60. **Christiana Tyler West,** daughter of Dr. George Washington West and Eliza Pratt, was born in 1840 in Frederick County, Maryland. She married Blanchard Philpot.

61. **Mary Hook West,** daughter of Patrick West and Eleanor McGill, was born in Frederick County, Maryland, in 1862. She married, in 1897, William Schnauffer and has made her home in Brunswick, Maryland. Mr. and Mrs. Schnauffer were the parents of the following children:

81. **Levin West Schnauffer**
82. **Elise Wilhelmina Schnauffer**
83. **William Schnauffer**
84. **Patrick McGill Schnauffer**

62. Dr. Levin West, son of Patrick West and Eleanor McGill, was born in Frederick County, Maryland, July 26, 1864. He was descended from a long line of farmers, Democrats and Episcopalians, but while retaining the last two affiliations, he decided to relinquish farming for the practice of medicine. Accordingly, he studied with his great-uncle, Dr. George Washington West, and was graduated from the University of Maryland Medical School in 1886. Later, he took special courses in the University of New York and, after hospital training, settled in Brunswick, Maryland, where he has become one of the leading physicians of the county. He is a member of a number of clubs and lodges, as well as medical societies. Doctor West was married in 1922 to Elizabeth Hedges.

64. Levin West Johnson, son of Ellen Mary West and T. Belt Johnson, was born in Frederick County, Maryland. He married Kate ———, and they were the parents of a daughter, Catherine, deceased.

65. Minnie Clagett, daughter of Elizabeth West and Samuel Clagett, married John Chew.

66. Sophie Eliza Clagett, daughter of Elizabeth West and Samuel Clagett, married Garrett Crampton and they were the parents of a son, John Hugh Crampton, deceased.

67. John H. M. Clagett, son of Elizabeth West and Samuel Clagett, married Mrs. Joan Frazier, and they were the parents of a son:

85. **John Clagett**

68. Thomas West Clagett, son of Elizabeth West and Samuel Clagett, married Edna Starr. They live in Baltimore, Maryland, and are the parents of:

**86. Thomas West Clagett**

69. Samuel Clagett, son of Elizabeth West and Samuel Clagett, married Jeannette Chew, and they were the parents of:

**87. Samuel Clagett**
**88. Thomas John Clagett**
**89. Dulaney Clagett**

70. Genevieve Clagett, daughter of Elizabeth West and Samuel Clagett, married John Matthew Kapper. They were the parents of:

**90. John Clagett Kapper**
**91. Samuel Kapper**
**92. Betty West Kapper**

73. Elizabeth West, daughter of Nelson Gray West and Virginia Thomas, was born in Frederick County, Maryland. She married Mr. Grayson, and they are the parents of:

**93. Mary Grayson**
**94. Virginia Grayson**
**95. Batavia Grayson**
**96. Nannie Grayson**

74. Mamie West, daughter of Nelson Gray West and Virginia Thomas, was born in Frederick County, Maryland, and married Mr. Buoy. They were the parents of:

**97. Robert Buoy**

75. Lulu West, daughter of Nelson Gray West and Virginia Thomas, was born in Frederick County, Maryland. She married Mr. Lewis.

77. William Chism Page, the son of Ellen West and John W. Page, married Rosalie Williams. They are the parents of:

98. **Rosalie Page**
99. **Eldon West Page**
100. **Virginia Page**

79. Lila Page, daughter of Ellen West and John W. Page, married George Ward, and they were the parents of:

101. **George Ward**

80. Jane Byrd Page, daughter of Ellen West and John W. Page, married Mr. Latimer.

81. Levin West Schnauffer, son of Mary Hook West and William Schnauffer, is following the career of so many of his relatives and finished his pre-medical course some years ago.

82. Elise Wilhelmina Schnauffer, daughter of Mary Hook West and William Schnauffer, was born in Frederick County, Maryland, in 1901. She was graduated from Goucher College in 1923 and taught French for three years in the Brunswick High School. She married G. Luther Westerman in 1926, and they are the parents of:

102. **John Levin Westerman** b. Dec. 30, 1927

83. William Schnauffer, son of Mary Hook West and William Schnauffer, was graduated from Washington College at Chestertown, Maryland, in 1926. He is now an instructor in George Washington University, where he is studying medicine.

84. Patrick McGill Schnauffer, son of Mary Hook West and William Schnauffer, was graduated from Washington College at Chestertown, Maryland, in 1928.

98. Rosalie Page, the daughter of William Chism Page and Rosalie Williams, married Mr. Hamilton.

100. Virginia Page, the daughter of William Chism Page and Rosalie Williams, married Mr. Smith.

## CHAPTER IX

## JOHN WEST AND RACHEL PERRY, OF BOURBON COUNTY, KENTUCKY

JOHN WEST, of Bourbon County, Kentucky, was born about 1738 in Prince George's County, Maryland. He was the son of John West, and grandson of Joseph, the founder of the line. His mother was probably Frances. About 1758 he married Rachel Perry, daughter of James Perry, of Montgomery County, Maryland, who was one of the seven men commissioned by the State Legislature to lay out Georgetown, now in the District of Columbia. James Perry speaks in his will of his daughter, Rachel West; and her brother, James Owen Perry, leaves his sister, Rachel West, of Paris, Kentucky, an annuity.

The father of John West died in 1766. Even before his death John and Rachel had begun disposing of their land in Montgomery County, and in 1772 they sold part of The Joseph and also part of the tract called Resurvey on Arpos. The supposition is, that either they had moved away before this, or were on the point of doing so. On account of the very strong conviction among their descendants that they were Virginians there seems basis for believing that John and Rachel had gone to the western part of Virginia before their final removal to Kentucky.

They may have gone about the time of their first land sale in 1765. Moreover, the birth of their last child recorded in the parish church at Rock Creek was in 1765. Probably the other children were born in Virginia. The fact that Henry West in the 1880 census gave the birthplace of his father, Simeon, as Virginia

(though he was born in Maryland) is evidence that the family was there at some time.

John West and Rachel attended the parish church on the edge of the present city of Washington, now commonly known as Rock Creek Church. Their four oldest children were baptized there, and it was the registry of their births in the books of this church that forged the final link connecting the Kentucky branch with the parent tree. Their descendants, visiting Washington, should not fail to visit the quaint old church, as well as the new Episcopal Cathedral where the parish books are now kept. These are not accessible to the public, however, on account of their very dilapidated condition.

A record of Revolutionary service has not been discovered for John West, though two John Wests appear in the Maryland line. All his brothers were in the war and more than likely he was also, but probably in the Virginia line. He has not been identified among the many John Wests of that state. One John West of Augusta County, Virginia, received an allotment of land in Kentucky in 1772. A John West of Rockbridge County, Virginia, served with the First Dragoons, Company C, in the First Virginia Cavalry. These two counties were the great Mecca for settlers.

The wills of John West and Rachel are filed in the courthouse at Paris, Kentucky. Neither one mentions their four oldest children. Rachel speaks of her relative, Richard Wooten, of Montgomery County, Maryland, who was her brother-in-law. She died in Bourbon County in 1819, and John West died in 1791. They were the parents of:

1. **Reason West** b. May 31, 1760
2. **Rebecca West** b. Sept. 23, 1762

3. Simeon West b. Dec. 23, 1763
4. William West b. May 29, 1765
5. Sarah West
6. Margaret West
7. Martha West
8. John West
9. Roger P. West

1. Reason West, son of John West and Rachel Perry, was born in Montgomery County, Maryland, May 31, 1760. We have no further record of him, but the 1810 census of Franklin County, Kentucky, gives a Reason West over 45, which age would correspond with that of our subject. The list also contains a John West, 26 to 45 years old, who may be his younger brother. In the census of 1830 a Rezin West, 70 to 80 years old, is found. This spelling brings up a query as to the origin of the name. In Kent County, Maryland, lived the Rasin family who were connected with the Halls, and the Halls seem in some way related in early days to the Wests. The name Rasin is sometimes spelled Rezin.

2. Rebecca West, daughter of John West and Rachel Perry, was born in Montgomery County, Maryland, Sept. 23, 1762. There is no further record of her.

3. Simeon West, son of John West and Rachel Perry, was born in Montgomery County, Maryland, Dec. 23, 1763. The parish register gives the date as 1764, which must have been confused with his baptismal date. Even the date on his tombstone does not exactly coincide with that of the register. Simeon West was not mentioned in the will of his parents, but at one time he was very wealthy and he probably had more land than they had. His home

was in Mason County, Kentucky, near Maysville, and the court records are full of his transactions from 1785 until his death. His first home in Kentucky was in Bourbon County.

There is a family tradition that when Simeon was very young he went with a party of immigrants from Virginia to Kentucky, and on his return to Virginia traveled alone. One night, while sleeping some distance from a cabin, he was awakened by a terrible outcry, and from his hiding place in the underbrush he was horrified to see a band of Indians attacking the cabin, burning it and slaying the occupants. This incident is related by his great-granddaughter, Martha West Hedrick, in a brochure entitled "A Sketch of My Life."

Simeon West married about 1788 Elizabeth Hopkins. She is said to have been born in South Carolina, but nothing has been found to substantiate this. This writer is inclined to believe that she was a member of one of the many Hopkins families of Maryland, possibly from one which migrated to South Carolina. She was the widow of Major Bedell, of the Revolutionary War, and the Bedells also are found in early Maryland records. There are numerous records of the intermarriage of Wests and Hopkins in this state. Simeon West died in 1835 and his will requested that he be buried beside his daughter, Maria, who died in childhood. His grave is in the Shannon Churchyard, about seven miles from Maysville, Kentucky. The tomb is walled up with stone, surmounted by a slab on which is this inscription:

CYNTHIA WEST EADES

*In Memory of*
*Simeon West who departed this life*
*June 10-1835, aged 73 years*
*5 mos. and 15 days.*
*Farewell vain world for I am gone*
*From all thy cares to rest,*
*Into the bosom of my God*
*And be forever blessed.*

In 1927, when the writer discovered this grave in an out-of-the-way corner of Kentucky, the tomb was in very good condition after a period of almost 100 years. The graveyard is in a sightly place at the top of a very steep hill, and is well-kept, though some of the country roads leading to it were almost impassable. The spot seems very much isolated today, but probably Simeon lived near there in his early married life. His wife, Elizabeth, died Jan. 17, 1847, aged 86, and is buried in the Eades family lot in the cemetery at Paris, Kentucky. Simeon West and Elizabeth Hopkins were the parents of:

10. **Lysander West** b. Mar. 4, 1792
11. **Eliza West** b. 1794
12. **Cynthia West** b. 1795
13. **Thomas H. West** b. 1796
14. **Simeon West** b. 1797
15. **Elizabeth West** b. 1799
16. **Caroline West** b. 1802
17. **Henry West** b. 1804
18. **John F. West** b. 1806

4. William West, son of John West and Rachel Perry, was born in Montgomery County, Maryland, May 29, 1765. We have no further record of him, but there was a William West in Franklin County, Kentucky, in 1810.

5. **Sarah West**, daughter of John West and Rachel Perry, married Robert Eades, of Bourbon County, Kentucky, who was the son of Robert and Mary Eades, of Montgomery County, Maryland. They were parishioners of Rock Creek Church and the births of their children were registered there. Since there were several intermarriages of the West and Eades families, it may not be out of place to give the names of the Eades children: 1. Rebecca, b. 1756; 2. Nathan Lodge, b. 1758; 3. Edward Jones, b. 1759; 4. Charles, b. 1760; 5 and 6. William and Robert, b. 1762; 7. Thomas, b. 1764. The old spelling of the name was Eads, and it is so spelled in the parish register. James Buchannan Eads, who built the Mississippi River bridge at St. Louis, was of a Maryland family, and probably related.

6. **Margaret West**, daughter of John West and Rachel Perry, was mentioned in their wills.

7. **Martha West**, daughter of John West and Rachel Perry, was also mentioned in her parents' wills.

8. **John West**, son of John West and Rachel Perry, according to the terms of his father's will, was given the land near Paris, Kentucky. We have no information about him but there was filed in Mason County, Kentucky, in 1859, the will of John A. West, Sr., who speaks of his wife, Margaret B., and his children: 1. William K; 2. Samuel M.; 3. Joseph S.; 4. John A., Jr.; 5. Frances Jane; 6. Robert. This may have been Simeon's younger brother.

9. **Roger P. West**, son of John West and Rachel Perry, is mentioned in the wills of both. He was identified as one of the heirs of his mother by his relatives, Asa and Thomas Eades. According to

the Year Book of the S. A. R., 1913, one Roger West, of Kentucky, saw service in the War of 1812. Miss Susan West, of New York City, says that when she was a child, an old gentleman, Roger West, of Kentucky, visited in her home in Frederick County, Maryland. He seemed to be a distant relative. Probably this was the one.

10. Lysander West, son of Simeon West and Elizabeth Hopkins, was born in Bourbon County, Kentucky, Mar. 4, 1792. On Nov. 12, 1812, he was married to Lucy Kemper, who died Mar. 6, 1876. (See Kemper Family book.) They made their home in Garrard County, Kentucky, and were the parents of:

    19. **Simeon West** b. Oct. 8, 1811
    20. **Elizabeth West** b. Oct. 23, 1815
    21. **Zerelda West** b. Oct. 3, 1817
    22. **Lysander West** b. Nov. 9, 1819
    23. **Artemisia West** b. Oct. 27, 1821
    24. **John Kemper West** b. Sept. 15, 1823
    25. **Lucy West** b. Sept. 24, 1826

11. Eliza West, daughter of Simeon West and Elizabeth Hopkins, was born in Kentucky, probably Bourbon County, in 1794. She married Jackson or John Fielder, who was born about 1791. The family is found in the 1850 census of Pike County, Missouri. They are given as the parents of one child, Polly Fielder, who was fourteen at that time, and born in Missouri.

12. Cynthia West, daughter of Simeon West and Elizabeth Hopkins, was born in Kentucky, probably Bourbon County, in 1795. Her will was probated in 1867. She married Asa Eades, born about 1799, who was her first cousin, the son of Thomas Eades

of Bourbon and Nicholas Counties, Kentucky. Cynthia and Asa Eades were the parents of:

**26. Mary Eliot Eades**
**27. Asa Thomas Eades**
**28. Elizabeth Eades**
**29. Lucy Campbell Eades**

Cynthia and Asa Eades are buried in the town cemetery of Paris, Kentucky.

13. Thomas H. West, son of Simeon West and Elizabeth Hopkins, was born in 1796, probably in Bourbon County, Kentucky. He married his first cousin, Martha West, and moved to St. Louis about 1820. He appears thereafter in the St. Louis Directory until the year 1879. His wife is recorded in the 1880 Directory; in the United States census list of 1880 her name is given as "Matilda," but she has always been known as "Martha" in the family records. Thomas H. West became a lumber merchant in St. Louis, owned a saw mill and built up an extensive business. There were three children in the family, of whom two are:

**30. George Washington West** b. 1830
**31. Judith or Juliet West**

14. Simeon West, son of Simeon West and Elizabeth Hopkins, was born in Bourbon County, Kentucky, in 1797, and died in Franklin County, Tennessee, Apr. 27, 1866. His home was in Garrard County, Kentucky, until about 1860. He married Louisa Johnson, who died Sept. 26, 1864. They were the parents of:

**32. John West** b. 1832
**33. Simeon West, Jr.** b. 1835
**34. Cynthia West** b. 1837

15. **Elizabeth West**, daughter of Simeon West and Elizabeth Hopkins, was born in 1799, probably in Bourbon County, Kentucky. She married her first cousin, Thomas Eades, the brother of Asa and the son of Thomas Eades, of Paris, Kentucky. She appears in the 1860 United States census as living in Paris, Kentucky, but according to the family records, she died in Kansas City, Missouri, at the home of her son. Her other son died in Kentucky.

16. **Caroline West**, daughter of Simeon West and Elizabeth Hopkins, was born in 1802 in Bourbon County, Kentucky. She married Thomas Stewart, who was born in 1798. They moved to Rush County, Indiana, and were the parents of:

    35. **William L. Stewart** b. 1824
    36. **Simeon Stewart** b. 1826
    37. **James H. Stewart** b. 1830
    38. **Caroline Stewart** b. 1833
    39. **Emily M. Stewart** b. 1836
    40. **Harrison Stewart** b. 1839
    41. **Sarah E. Stewart** b. 1842

17. **Henry West**, son of Simeon West and Elizabeth Hopkins, was born in Mason County, Kentucky, Feb. 15, 1804, and married before he was twenty, Mary Liter, who was born Feb. 12, 1804, in Bourbon County, Kentucky. Henry West had worked for Philip Ament in Bourbon County, who lived nearby the Liter family and was connected with them by the marriage of his daughter. The Liters were originally from Frederick County, Maryland, where other branches of the family still reside, though the name is variously spelled. Mary Liter was a very frail person, scarcely ever weighing over

one hundred pounds. She had very dark hair, dark brown eyes, and olive skin.

After the marriage of Henry West and Mary Liter in 1823, they lived on a farm in Bourbon County, but in 1840, they bought a farm in Scott County, Kentucky, two miles from Georgetown and twelve miles north of Lexington. From here they moved to a farm one mile from Georgetown. On July 16, 1848, Mary Liter West died and two of their children died the same year. Henry West, stricken with grief, decided to leave Kentucky, and on Mar. 4, 1851, he left his old home for Illinois. That summer he stayed with his married daughter, Mary, who was living near LeRoy, McLean County, Illinois, and the following winter he spent in St. Louis. In the fall of 1853, he moved from Kentucky to a farm which he had bought, twenty miles east of Bloomington, Illinois. This is in West Township, which was named for him.

There were only six families in the township at that time and Henry West was supervisor for ten years. He was a man of sound judgment, good business ability and a genial disposition. He did much for the township, preventing sale of school lands for $3.50 an acre. In politics he was a Whig and on the dissolution of that party, he became a Democrat. These facts are taken from the reminiscences of Martha Hedrick West. She further says: "Judge David Davis and Abraham Lincoln stayed all night at our house one night, and Mr. Lincoln told his friends that he had never met any one who could tell a story with more wit, point and character than my father." After this visit Mr. Lincoln sent a note of thanks to his hos-

tess, Miss West, and this letter was treasured for many years, but unfortunately, someone else saw the value of the note and to the great grief of its possessor, it disappeared, no one knows by what means.

In 1868 Henry West married Mrs. Addie Davis and they resided in Bloomington, Illinois, until his death, Sept. 10, 1885. He was buried in the Bloomington Cemetery. His first wife, Mary Liter West, was buried in Kentucky on the home farm one mile east of Georgetown. A stone wall enclosed the family lot. All the descendants of Mary Liter are qualified for membership in the D. A. R. through her grandfather, Christopher Boyer. Henry West and Mary Liter were the parents of Lucinda, John and William, who died without descendants, and of:

42. **Mary Anne West** b. Nov. 12, 1824
43. **Simeon Henry West** b. Jan. 30, 1827
44. **Catherine Elizabeth West** b. Jan. 28, 1829
45. **Louisa West** b. 1831
46. **Martha West** b. July 1, 1834

18. John F. West, son of Simeon West and Elizabeth Hopkins, was born in 1806 in Mason County, Kentucky. The writer has no further record of him and he may or may not be the John F. West, wagonmaker, who appears in the 1850 census of Grant County, Kentucky. The name of his wife is Sophronia, and their children are: 1. Oliver P. West; 2. John W. West; 3. Elizabeth West; 4. Nancy West; 5. Sarah West; 6. George W. West; 7. Amanda West; 8. Melissa West; 9. Lucinda West; 10. Jasper West.

19. Simeon West, son of Lysander West and Lucy Kemper, was born in Garrard County, Kentucky, Oct. 8, 1811, and died Sept. 15, 1840. He married,

June 19, 1834, Sallie Bourne, who was born Feb. 29, 1812, and died in 1876. They lived in Garrard County, Kentucky, and were the parents of:

47. **John H. West** b. May 17, 1835
48. **Margaret E. West** b. June 27, 1838

20. Elizabeth West, daughter of Lysander West and Lucy Kemper, was born in Garrard County, Kentucky, Oct. 23, 1815. She married C. Burdette, and they were the parents of Artemisia and Elizabeth, who died in infancy, and:

49. **Lysander Burdette**
50. **Isham Burdette**
51. **Daniel Burdette** unm.
52. **Frederick Burdette** unm.
53. **America Burdette**

21. Zerelda West, daughter of Lysander West and Lucy Kemper, was born in Garrard County, Kentucky, Oct. 3, 1817. She married 1st, Smith Rout, and 2nd, his brother Robert Rout. She was the mother of several children, among them being:

54. **Sallie Rout** b. 1855
55. **Millard Rout** b. 1858

22. Lysander West, son of Lysander West and Lucy Kemper, was born in Garrard County, Kentucky, Nov. 9, 1819. He married Nov. 7, 1850, Ruth Smith Logan, who was born Nov. 4, 1830. They lived at Index, Cass County, Missouri, and were the parents of :

56. **William Logan West** b. Aug. 28, 1851
57. **Mary Ada West** b. July 17, 1853
58. **Lysander Burdette West** b. Aug. 27, 1858
59. **America Belle West** b. June 18, 1863
60. **Charles Spurgeon West** b. Aug. 22, 1865
61. **Lucy Delle West** b. Sept. 4, 1869
62. **John L. West, Jr.** b. July 12, 1876

23. Artemisia West, daughter of Lysander West and Lucy Kemper, was born in Garrard County, Kentucky, Oct. 22, 1821. She married Capt. O'Bannon Dec. 12, 1845, and they were the parents of:

    63. **Laura Belle O'Bannon** b. Dec. 23, 1846
    64. **Richard O'Bannon** b. Oct. 31, 1848
    65. **Solon Aristides O'Bannon** b. Nov. 29, 1850
    66. **Melissa O'Bannon** b. May 21, 1853
    67. **William Barber O'Bannon** b. Nov. 21, 1855
    68. **James Thompson O'Bannon** b. Nov. 28, 1858
    69. **Algernon Sydney O'Bannon** b. Jan. 1, 1861
    70. **Lucy Elizabeth O'Bannon** b. Feb. 22, 1863
    71. **Mary Susanna O'Bannon** b. Sept. 6, 1866

24. John Kemper West, son of Lysander West and Lucy Kemper, was born in Garrard County, Kentucky, Sept. 15, 1823, and died Feb. 19, 1913. He married, on Nov. 27, 1854, Mary A. Middleton, who was born Jan. 13, 1832, and died Apr. 27, 1909. They lived in Lancaster, Kentucky, where John Kemper West was known as one of the best men in the county. He was of sterling character and a lawyer of unusual ability. He and Mary Middleton were the parents of Hendley Jackson West, who died young, and the following:

    72. **Robert Rout West** b. Dec. 30, 1858
    73. **Sallie Bayne West** b. Mar. 26, 1861
    74. **Lucy Kemper West** b. May 31, 1866
    75. **Chloe West** b. Feb. 27, 1869
    76. **Mary Knapp West** b. Feb. 1, 1872

25. Lucy West, daughter of Lysander West and Lucy Kemper, was born in Garrard County, Kentucky, Sept. 24, 1826. She married, Feb. 15, 1845, Henry Hampton, who was born Mar. 2, 1815. They lived at Halleck, Missouri, and were the parents of:

77. **Mary E. Hampton** b. Mar. 20, 1848
78. **William D. Hampton** b. Mar. 17, 1855
79. **James H. Hampton** b. June 15, 1858
80. **Frederick Hampton** b. May 12, 1853
81. **Sallie Hampton** b. Dec. 28, 1850 d. 1878
82. **Mattie Hampton** b. Dec. 28, 1850

26. Mary Eliot Eades, daughter of Cynthia West and Asa Eades, was born in Bourbon County, Kentucky. She married William Wallace Abbott, and they were the parents of:

83. **Ida Wallace Abbott**

27. Asa Thomas Eades, son of Cynthia West and Asa Eades, was born in Bourbon County, Kentucky. He married 1st, Mary Dorsey, and 2nd, Mrs. Lucretia Robison. There were no children by this second marriage. The children of the first marriage were:

84. **Carrie Eades**
85. **Sallie Eades**
86. **Annie Eades d. unm.**
87. **Asa Eades**

28. Elizabeth Eades, daughter of Cynthia West and Asa Eades, was born in Bourbon County, Kentucky. She married Charles Berthoff and they were the parents of:

88. **Minnie Berthoff unm.**
89. **Frank Berthoff d. unm.**
90. **Benjamin Berthoff**
91. **Ella Berthoff d. unm.**
92. **Louise Berthoff**

29. Lucy Campbell Eades, daughter of Cynthia West and Asa Eades, was born in Bourbon County, Kentucky. On May 12, 1844, she married Benjamin

E. Knapp, and they were the parents of eight children of whom three survive:

**93. Mary Elizabeth Knapp**
**94. Carrie Campbell Knapp**
**95. Edwin K. Knapp**

30. George Washington West, son of Thomas H. West and Martha West, was born in 1830 in St. Louis, Missouri. He was unmarried and lived in St. Louis until his death which occurred about 1900. According to Heitman, Vol. II, a George W. West of St. Louis was in the Mexican War. This note coincides with other records of Washington West, as he was known in the family, for he does not appear in the St. Louis Directory from 1850 until 1871. During that period also, he went with his cousin, Simeon H. West, of Scott County, Kentucky, to California during the gold rush, and after the Mexican War. In 1871 he was a practicing physician in St. Louis. He had one sister, Judith or Juliet.

32. John West, son of Simeon West and Louisa Johnson, was born in Garrard County, Kentucky, about 1832. He moved with his parents to Franklin County, Tennessee, where he married Lucy ———. They were the parents of: 1. Minerva, b. 1860; 2. Louisa, b. 1862; 3. Simeon, b. 1866; 4. Christiana, b. 1868; 5. Johanna, b. 1869, and others. Of these, two lived in Salem, Tennessee, while the descendants of most of the others moved to Texas.

**96. Simeon C. West b. 1866**

33. Simeon West, Jr., son of Simeon West and Louisa Johnson, was born in Garrard County, Kentucky, about 1835, and was living with his parents in 1860, in Franklin County, Tennessee.

42. **Mary Anne West**, daughter of Henry West and Mary Liter, was born in Bourbon County, Kentucky, Nov. 12, 1824, and died in McLean County, Illinois, Nov. 3, 1861. She was married July 8, 1841, to Montgomery Crumbaugh, who was born June 4, 1813, in Scott County, Kentucky. His parents lived near Georgetown and his father, Solomon Crumbaugh, was born in Frederick County, Maryland, the son of Conrad Crumbaugh of the same place. Solomon Crumbaugh married Mary Winters and they lived on a large farm two or three miles from Georgetown, where they had a saw and grist mill, a cheese factory, all of which were cared for by many slaves. The present writer visited the old homestead in 1925 and saw what remained of the farmhouse. It was of ample dimensions, two stories high, with dormer windows, a central staircase and two enormous stone chimneys at the ends of the house. These stones had been cut by hand from rock cliffs on the farm and were so perfect that no cement was used in the building of the foundation of a new house for which these chimneys were torn down.

Montgomery Crumbaugh was very large and very "dressy," as his sister-in-law, Martha Hedrick, said, and was called "Uncle Bucky" by his young relatives. He was an old bachelor when he was married to Mary Anne West, who was just sixteen. He had been brought up in a household of amplitude where even the drinking cups were of solid silver and these cups, a silver tea service and many dozens of silver spoons of various sizes are in the possession of relatives today. However, due to an ill will between Montgomery and his father, all he

HON. SIMEON HENRY WEST

ever received from his parents was a feather bed, which his mother secretly slipped out of a window to him.

After Montgomery and Mary had been married three months, they moved to Illinois in a two-horse wagon. They settled three and a half miles south of LeRoy in McLean County. So little did he think of the value of farm land in that day that at one time, when land was about fifteen dollars an acre, Mr. Crumbaugh kept fifteen hundred dollars in the bank rather than lose it by investment in cheap land. Seventy-five years later that same land sold for $300 an acre. The farm house which Montgomery Crumbaugh built is still standing. The farm, in the family for eighty-five years, is now in the possession of Mr. and Mrs. Enoch Brock, the latter a daughter of Mr. Crumbaugh. On July 15, 1880, Montgomery Crumbaugh died and was buried beside his wife in a little country graveyard, about two miles from the farm. They were the parents of the following children:

97. **Mary Jane Crumbaugh** b. June 5, 1842
98. **Margaret Elizabeth Crumbaugh** b. Nov. 17, 1846
99. **Sarah Lucinda Crumbaugh** b. Dec. 17, 1848
100. **Henry West Crumbaugh** b. Feb. 6, 1851
101. **Louisa Ellen Crumbaugh** b. 1853
102. **Milton Montgomery Crumbaugh** b. Nov. 2, 1856
103. **Mattie Eliza Crumbaugh** b. Jan. 14, 1858
104. **Clarence Simeon Crumbaugh** b. June 3, 1860

43. Simeon Henry West, son of Henry West and Mary Liter, was born in Bourbon County, Kentucky, Jan. 30, 1827, and died in LeRoy, Illinois, Apr. 2, 1920, at the age of 93. He married June 21, 1863, Martha O'Neale, who was born Oct. 2, 1848, in Ross County, Ohio, and died Dec. 16, 1920, in LeRoy, Illinois.

She was the daughter of Eleazar O'Neale, born in 1825, and Margaret Jones, born in 1829. Eleazar O'Neale was the son of Samuel O'Neale, born in Virginia in 1798, and Martha Cowgill, born in Ohio 1799. The parents of Martha Cowgill were Eleazar Cowgill, born in 1777, and Jane ———, born in New Hampshire in 1780.

Simeon H. West spent a long life of thrilling adventure and varied experiences. He made two trips to California during the gold excitement, making the first one with his cousin, Washington West, of St. Louis. He was at that time twenty-five years old. After this trip, he came back to Illinois and improved a 200-acre farm, which his father gave him, by breaking the prairie land with oxen. Becoming restless, he again went to California and stayed two years this time. Returning by the way of Vera Cruz and New Orleans, his ship sank in Lake Nicaragua and the drowning passengers were rescued by natives.

This was only the beginning of many trips which he made as transportation improved, and he crossed the continent in every way from stage coach and horseback to luxurious Pullman. After his marriage, he continued to invest in land in McLean County, Illinois, until he had about 1,000 acres. He served in the Illinois Legislature and took an active interest in politics. Had he not been a Democrat in a Republican state, he would doubtless have achieved great prominence politically. He was the author of a book entitled "Simeon West and His Times," which has been of great assistance in working out this genealogy. In 1902, he built a beautiful home in LeRoy, where he resided until his death.

He was the donor of a park outside the town of LeRoy which is one of the few pieces of woods of old trees remaining in the county. The West Association comprised of the descendants of Henry West and Mary Liter meets in this park annually. Simeon West and Martha O'Neale were the parents of Charles West, who died in youth, and:

105. **Rosa L. West** b. May 17, 1864
106. **Henry Clay West** b. April 11, 1866
107. **Laurence Jay West** b. Nov. 1, 1867
108. **Marietta West** b. Feb. 13, 1870
109. **Carrie M. West** b. Nov. 19, 1871
110. **Marcus West** b. Dec. 14, 1877
111. **Luella West** b. Oct. 13, 1886

44. Catherine Elizabeth West, daughter of Henry West and Mary Liter, was born in Bourbon County, Kentucky, Jan. 28, 1829, and died in Arrowsmith, Illinois, Sept. 21, 1917. She married Oct. 5, 1848, Moses H. Cawby, who was born in Scott County, Kentucky, June 11, 1823, and died in Arrowsmith, Illinois, Aug. 1, 1909. Mr. Cawby was a cabinet maker when a young man and Mrs. Eliza Pemberton of Lexington, Kentucky, has a beautiful mahogany workbox that was made for her by Mr. Cawby when she was a child. He was later in the furniture business in Georgetown, but moved with his wife to Illinois in the fall of 1853. Mr. Cawby also invested in prairie lands and acquired about 1,000 acres. He and his family were devout members of the Christian Church which was the affiliation of most of the children of Henry West and Mary Liter. Mrs. Cawby was very plump and jolly, interested in politics, and had the mental keenness of the West family. She it was who gave the writer her earliest information about the family, saying that the tra-

ditions contained the names "Perry" and "Snow." The name "Perry" has been placed, but it remains for some other genealogist of the family to identify the "Snow." Mr. and Mrs. Cawby were the parents of:

112. **Henry M. Cawby** b. Jan. 17, 1850
113. **Elizabeth C. Cawby** b. July 29, 1852
114. **Francis M. Cawby** b. Nov. 5, 1855
115. **Mattie Cawby** b. Sept. 5, 1858
116. **John P. Cawby** b. Mar. 13, 1861
117. **Ella P. Cawby** b. Apr. 9, 1864
118. **Ida M. Cawby** b. May 20, 1867
119. **Otis L. Cawby** b. Aug. 20, 1870

45. Louisa West, daughter of Henry West and Mary Liter, was born in Bourbon County, Kentucky, in 1831, and died July 4, 1908, at LeRoy, Illinois, while on a visit. She was buried in Kentucky. In 1851 she was married to Dr. H. Jackman and they lived at Lancaster, Harrodsburg and Louisville, Kentucky, at different times. During the Civil War, she performed a very courageous act, crossing a river on a raft and riding thirty miles on horseback at night to carry a piece of important news to an army camp. The details of the story are given in the records of McLean County Historical Society. Her son, Mr. C. D. Jackman, writes that his mother committed to memory the entire New Testament in six weeks and recited it before a contest committee. She and Dr. Jackman were the parents of:

120. **Mary Jackman** b. 1856
121. **Edwin Jackman**
122. **Charles Davidson Jackman** b. Nov. 22, 1858

46. Martha West, daughter of Henry West and Mary Liter, was born in Bourbon County Kentucky, July 1, 1834, and died in LeRoy, Illinois, Apr. 12, 1921.

She married, Sept. 20, 1864, George W. Hedrick, who was born Oct. 6, 1836, near LeRoy, Illinois. He was the son of Elijah Hedrick, born in Fleming County, Kentucky, and the grandson of Jacob Hedrick, whose father was ——— Hedrick, a wagoner in the Revolutionary Army. The mother of Mr. Hedrick was Susanna Lake, born in Fauquier County, Virginia, the daughter of Thomas Lake and Elizabeth Welch. Elizabeth Welch was born in 1784 in Essex County, Virginia, the daughter of Capt. Michael Welch, the settlement of whose estate is recorded in that county. Family tradition says he commanded a vessel during the Revolution.

Martha West was educated in Georgetown, Kentucky, at a female seminary under the auspices of the Christian Church. One of the teachers was Miss Harriet Stanwood, who later married James G. Blaine, then teaching in a military school in Georgetown. In her book Mrs. Hedrick tells of her first journey to Illinois. She made the trip by stage to Frankfort, by boat to Louisville, and then by another boat down the Ohio River to St. Louis. This was on the first trip of a new boat called the *Lexington* and on board were P. T. Barnum and Jenny Lind. The Swedish Nightingale received a royal welcome in St. Louis and fabulous prices were paid to hear her sing. From St. Louis our travelers went to Pekin, Illinois, by water and then by stage to LeRoy, Illinois. Martha West returned to Kentucky but finally moved to Illinois with Mr. and Mrs. Cawby in 1853, and went to live on the farm where her father had built a house. She records that it was a great change from their life in Georgetown, where everyone had nice homes,

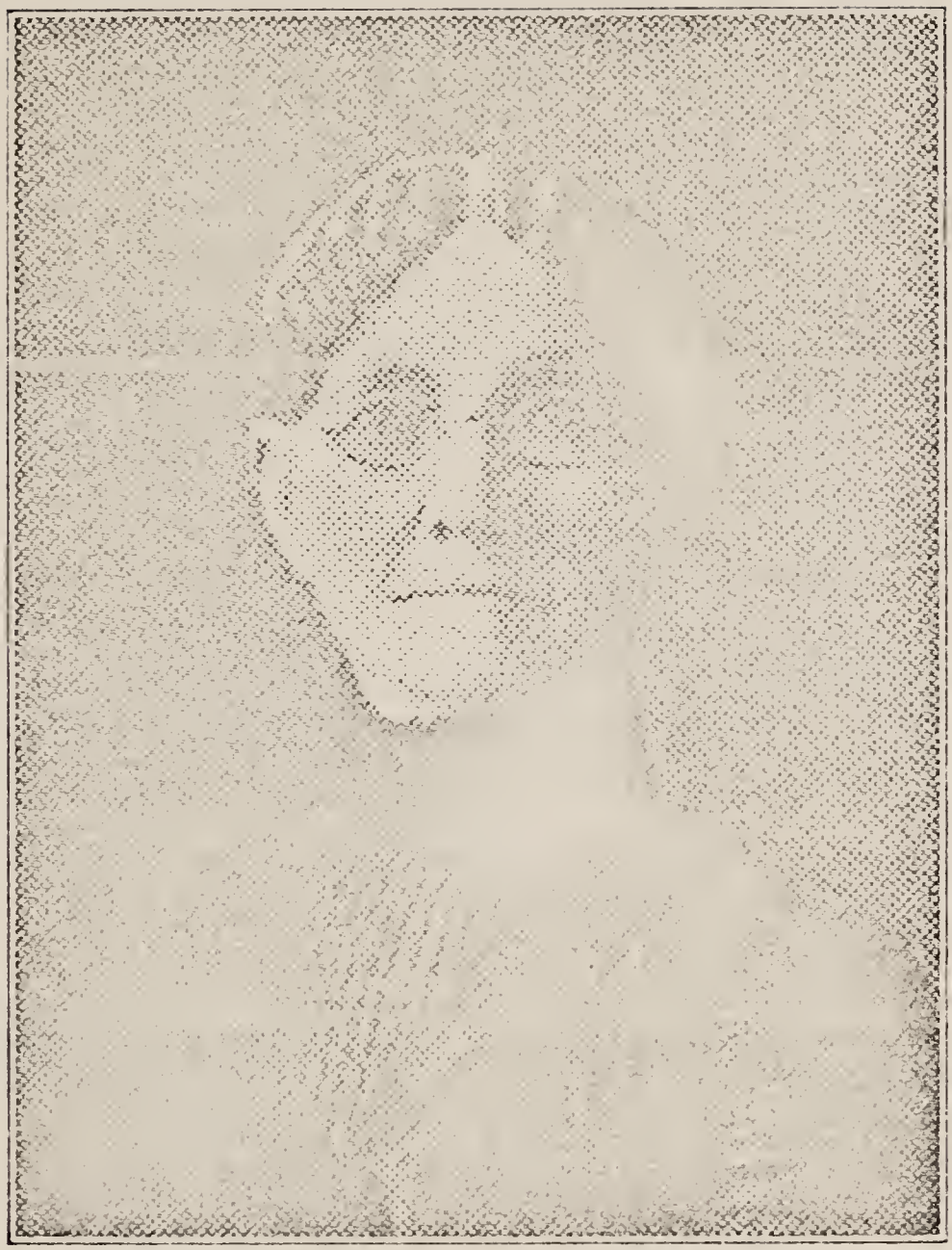
fine carriages with drivers and footmen, and many servants; and the pioneers felt the change keenly at first. Ague was prevalent and the winters were cold, with no trees to break the sweep of wind across the prairies. Deer often came to the farm houses seeking food and shelter. Neighbors were far apart and the roads impassable much of the time. However, the land was rich and cost little more than a dollar an acre at first and that encouraged the settlers to remain. In eleven years Martha West's father had bought and improved three thousand acres.

The usual farm work of those pioneer days included cradling wheat by hand, cutting fence rails from the timber, sawing logs for the mill, killing from twenty to forty hogs a year, making great jars of lard, barrels of soft soap, vinegar, sausage, smoking meat, and drying and grinding red pepper. The housewives, in addition, did a vast amount of knitting, weaving and sewing. Martha West and George Hedrick were the parents of:

123. **Nellie Hedrick** b. Aug. 2, 1866
124. **Frank Hedrick** b. Aug. 4, 1867
125. **Emma Hedrick** b. June 23, 1871
126. **May Hedrick** b. Nov. 22, 1874

47. John H. West, son of Simeon West and Sallie Bourne, was born May 17, 1835, and died Mar. 3, 1884. He married Aug. 14, 1861, Mary Jane Coleman, born Jan. 3, 1840, who died Mar. 6, 1885. They were the parents of:

127. **Simeon C. West** b. Oct. 28, 1863
128. **William E. West** b. June 27, 1865
129. **Elizabeth West** b. Mar. 15, 1867
130. **Ferdinando West** b. Oct. 30, 1868
131. **Catherine A. West** b. Aug. 1, 1873



MARTHA WEST HEDRICK

48. Margaret E. West, daughter of Simeon West and Sallie Bourne, was born June 27, 1838, and married Feb. 17, 1853, Edmund Sutton, who was born Feb. 8, 1832, and died Jan. 13, 1876. They were the parents of: William Simeon and Lucinda Sutton, who died young, and the following:

    **132. John K. Sutton** b. Oct. 20, 1856
    **133. Samuel B. Sutton** b. Oct. 24, 1863 d. 1886
    **134. S. Alice Sutton** b. July 30, 1865
    **135. Edmund Sutton** b. May 10, 1868
    **136. Susie K. Sutton** b. Feb. 27, 1870
    **137. Joshua K. Sutton** b. Feb. 10, 1873
    **138. James Harvey Sutton** b. July 20, 1875

49. Lysander Burdette, son of Elizabeth West and Daniel O. Burdette, married Gertrude Van Hoy. They were the parents of:

    **139. Ethelbert V. Burdette**
    **140. James D. Burdette**
    **141. Ella Meek Burdette**

50. Isham Burdette, son of Elizabeth West and Daniel O. Burdette, married 1st, Martha Fisher and 2nd, Ella Payne. There were no descendants.

53. America Burdette, the daughter of Elizabeth West and Daniel O. Burdette, lived in Garrard County. She married Robert Batson and they were the parents of:

    **142. Bessie Kate Batson**

56. William Logan West, son of Lysander West and Ruth S. Logan, was born Aug. 28, 1851, and married Mar. 7, 1878, Samie I. Blackburn, who was born July 22, 1858. They are the parents of:

    **143. Bertha L. West** b. Jan. 21, 1879
    **144. Lena B. West** b. Nov. 30, 1880

57. Mary Ada West, daughter of Lysander West and Ruth S. Logan, was born July 17, 1853, and married Aug. 5, 1877, A. W. Jones, who was born Aug. 17, 1852. They are the parents of:

145. **Etha Jones** b. June 12, 1879
146. **Hanley Jones** b. June 20, 1883

58. Lysander Burdette West, son of Lysander West and Ruth S. Logan, was born Aug. 27, 1858, and married, Feb. 2, 1879, Mary C. Plain, who was born Dec. 26, 1862. They are the parents of:

147. **Oscar E. West** b. May 7, 1880

59. America Belle West, daughter of Lysander West and Ruth S. Logan, was born June 18, 1863, and married Sept. 16, 1883, V. E. Holcombe. They reside in Liberty, Missouri, and have no children.

72. Robert Rout West, son of John Kemper West and Mary A. Middleton, was born Dec. 30, 1858, and married Mattie Roberts, Aug. 15, 1882. Robert R. West was a resident of the District of Columbia and was sent by the Government to the Isthmus of Panama, as auditor of the Canal Commission. He died in Panama of yellow fever May 6, 1905, leaving the following children:

148. **William Kemper West** b. Apr. 24, 1884
149. **Frank Hubble West** b. Feb. 19, 1888
150. **Robert Rout West** b. Dec. 30, 1893
151. **Ralph O'Neale West** b. Oct. 24, 1896
152. **Mary Isabel West** b. Nov. 13, 1898

73. Sallie Bayne West, daughter of John Kemper West and Mary A. Middleton, was born Mar. 26, 1861. She is unmarried and lives in Lexington, Kentucky, with her sister, Mrs. Jefferson Dunn. The writer

is indebted to the kindness of Miss Bayne West for almost her entire information on the descendants of Lysander and Lucy Kemper West.

74. **Lucy Kemper West**, daughter of John Kemper West and Mary A. Middleton, was born May 31, 1866, and was married Dec. 20, 1888, to Jefferson T. Dunn. They were the first couple married in the Old Forks Dix River Baptist Church. Mrs. Dunn also has been very generous in assisting the writer in this compilation. She lives in Lexington, Kentucky, and is the mother of:

153. **Jack H. Dunn** b. Apr. 9, 1902

75. **Chloe West**, daughter of John Kemper West and Mary A. Middleton, was born in Garrard County, Kentucky, Feb. 27, 1869, and married Rev. T. H. Campbell Nov. 15, 1898. They live at Stewart Draft, Virginia, and are the parents of:

154. **Thomas H. Campbell** b. Sept. 9, 1899
155. **Mary Person Campbell** b. Aug. 20, 1906

76. **Mary Knapp West**, daughter of John Kemper West and Mary A. Middleton, was born in Garrard County, Kentucky, Feb. 1, 1872, and married James Lytle Royston, Dec. 4, 1914. They live in Kansas City, Missouri, and have no children.

77. **Mary E. Hampton**, daughter of Lucy West and Henry Hampton, was born in Missouri, Mar. 20, 1848. She married H. G. Foster, June 23, 1863, who was born Feb. 17, 1836. They were the parents of:

156. **Sallie E. Foster** b. July 4, 1866
157. **Idona Foster** b. Jan. 18, 1869
158. **Clella Foster** b. Sept. 18, 1873

159. **James H. Foster** b. Dec. 26, 1877
160. **Gertrude Foster** b. Mar. 26, 1879
161. **Lucy Foster** b. Sept. 1, 1881
162. **Grover C. Foster** b. Feb. 19, 1884

82. Mattie Hampton, daughter of Lucy West and Henry Hampton, was born in Missouri Dec. 28, 1850. She married W. B. Fuller.

83. Ida Wallace Abbott, daughter of Mary Eliot Eades and William Wallace Abbott, married S. Ray and they were the parents of:

163. **John S. Ray**
164. **George Bell Ray**
165. **Louis Heath Ray** d. unm.
166. **Elizabeth Abbott Ray** unm.

87. Asa Eades, son of Asa Thomas Eades and Mary Dorsey, was born in Bourbon County, Kentucky, and married Annie Brown. They had two children:

167. **Wallace Eades**
168. **Raymond Eades**

92. Louise Berthoff, daughter of Elizabeth Eades and Charles Berthoff, married J. E. Farrell. They are the parents of:

169. **Gertrude Farrell** unm.
170. **Gladys Farrell**
171. **William Eades Farrell**

93. Mary Elizabeth Knapp, daughter of Lucy Campbell Eades and Benjamin E. Knapp, was born in Bourbon County, Kentucky. On Dec. 9, 1886, she married William Myall. Mrs. Myall resides in Paris, Kentucky, and has very kindly furnished the writer with the names of descendants of Cynthia West and Asa Eades. Mr. and Mrs. ~~Knapp~~ Myall are the parents of:

172. **Edith Louise Myall** b. July 1, 1890
173. **Edward Knapp Myall** b. Nov. 29, 1896 d. unm.

94. Carrie Campbell Knapp, daughter of Lucy Campbell Eades and Benjamin E. Knapp, was born in Bourbon County, Kentucky. She married George Garner Jasper and they were the parents of:

**174. Benjamin Garner Jasper**
**175. Elizabeth Knapp Jasper unm.**

95. Edward Keiningham Knapp, son of Lucy Campbell Eades and Benjamin E. Knapp, was born in Bourbon County, Kentucky. He married Ella Coffman Dec. 8, 1885, and died in Mar. 1926, leaving two children:

**176. Lucille W. Knapp unm.**
**177. Edwina Glenn Knapp**

96. Simeon C. West, son of Simeon West of Franklin County, Tennessee, is engaged in business in Huntland, Tennessee.

97. Mary Jane Crumbaugh, daughter of Mary Anne West and Montgomery Crumbaugh, was born in McLean County, Illinois, June 5, 1842. She died Jan. 27, 1923, and was buried at Delavan, Illinois. She married, Sept. 26, 1872, Michael Curtis, who was born in Indiana Jan. 3, 1844, the son of Harry Curtis and Elizabeth Beaver. Mrs. Curtis attended a private school in LeRoy, Illinois, but was early left with the care of seven younger sisters and brothers when their mother died. She had a literary turn of mind and often wrote verse for the entertainment of herself and family. Mr. Curtis was very jolly, a great reader of the Cumberland Presbyterian Church papers and an interested follower of Democratic politics in the weekly newspapers. Now at the age of 84, he gets much plea-

sure out of the daily papers and enjoys a joke as much as any one. Mr. and Mrs. Curtis were the parents of Montgomery Curtis, who died young, and:

178. **Harry M. Curtis** b. Nov. 21, 1873
179. **Louena Belle Curtis** b. Feb. 14, 1879

98. Margaret Elizabeth Crumbaugh, daughter of Mary Anne West and Montgomery Crumbaugh, was born in McLean County, Illinois, Nov. 17, 1846, and died Mar. 22, 1883. She married Nov. 27, 1865, Andrew Deffenbaugh, who was born Dec. 14, 1845, and died Dec. 18, 1895. They lived near LeRoy, Illinois, and were the parents of:

180. **Ralph Deffenbaugh** b. Aug. 4, 1866
181. **Alva Deffenbaugh** b. Jan. 12, 1868
182. **Ward Deffenbaugh** b. Apr. 1, 1872

99. Sarah Lucinda Crumbaugh, daughter of Mary Anne West and Montgomery Crumbaugh, was born in McLean County, Illinois, Dec. 17, 1848, and married Oct. 1, 1868, John B. Savage, who was born in Ohio Jan. 10, 1844. Mr. Savage was in the Civil War and after his marriage was a hotel proprietor in Bloomington, Illinois, and elsewhere. He died July, 1912, and was buried in the Bloomington Cemetery. Mr. and Mrs. Savage were the parents of:

183. **Herbert Lee Savage** b. Sept. 14, 1872
184. **Annette Savage** b. April 11, 1875

100. Henry West Crumbaugh, son of Mary Anne West and Montgomery Crumbaugh, was born Feb. 6, 1851, in McLean County, Illinois, and died near Vandalia, Illinois, June 1, 1913. He married Per-

melia F. Ross Oct. 22, 1874, who was born Oct. 22, 1858, and who died Aug. 18, 1920, near Vandalia, Illinois. They lived for many years near Bellflower, Illinois, and were the parents of Oleff and Montgomery, who died young, and:

185. **Chloe Crumbaugh** b. May 24, 1878
186. **Pearl Crumbaugh** b. May 27, 1884
187. **Frederick Ross Crumbaugh**, b. July 6, 1886
188. **Franklin West Crumbaugh** b. July 6, 1886
189. **Henry Moses Crumbaugh** b. Mar. 16, 1892
190. **Ruby Crumbaugh** b. Feb. 20, 1895

101. Louisa Ellen Crumbaugh, daughter of Mary Anne West and Montgomery Crumbaugh, was born in McLean County, Illinois, 1853. In 1879 she married Joseph Johnson Kraps, who was born in 1847, and died at Salem, Oregon, in 1922. Mr. and Mrs. Kraps lived in Jacksonville, Illinois, when they were first married; later, they moved to North Dakota when that country was sparsely settled, their farm being forty miles from a railroad. Today, it is on the edge of a flourishing town. However, they sold their North Dakota land many years ago and moved to Salem, Oregon, where Mr. Kraps established a private normal school, which he successfully conducted until his death. He was a gentle, quiet man, much loved by all his pupils. Mrs. Kraps assisted him in his undertaking and still resides in Salem. They had two children:

191. **Leo Jacob Kraps** b. 1880
192. **Kent Kraps** b. 1891

102. Milton Montgomery Crumbaugh, son of Mary Anne West and Montgomery Crumbaugh, was born Nov. 2, 1856, in McLean County, Illinois, [illegible]. On Mar. 11,

1880, he married Ida A. Hall, who was born in McLean County, Illinois, in Dec. 1858, and died in Hamilton, Missouri, in July, 1925. They left Illinois many years ago and Mr. Crumbaugh bought a farm near Hamilton, Missouri. They were the parents of:

**193. Laurence Crumbaugh**
**194. Helen Crumbaugh**

103. Mattie Eliza Crumbaugh, daughter of Mary Anne West and Montgomery Crumbaugh, was born in McLean County, Illinois, Jan. 14, 1858, and married Enoch Brock Sept. 20, 1876. He was born in Grainger County, Tennessee, Sept. 17, 1855, the son of James Brock and Rachel Aiken. His grandfather, James Brock, born in Virginia, married Elizabeth Beeler, born in North Carolina, daughter of Jacob Beeler, a Revolutionary soldier from Pennsylvania. His maternal grandfather, Willis Aiken, of Virginia, married Mary Jane Ford, of South Carolina. Mr. Brock is an attorney-at-law in Bloomington, Illinois, where he has practiced ever since his graduation from the Illinois Western University Law School. Mrs. Brock is a member of the D. A. R. They are the parents of:

**195. Letta Brock** b. Nov. 9, 1879
**196. Mabel Claire Brock** b. Feb. 11, 1883
**197. Bernice Brock** b. Sept. 29, 1887

104. Clarence Simeon Crumbaugh, son of Mary Anne West and Montgomery Crumbaugh, was born in McLean County, Illinois, June 3, 1860, and married 1st, Kate Scott, and 2nd, Ethel Thompson. Mr. Crumbaugh spent many years of his life in LeRoy, Illinois, but after the death of his first wife, moved

to Bloomington, Illinois. Simeon and Ethel (Thompson) Crumbaugh are the parents of one child:

198. **Wendell Simeon Crumbaugh** b. Dec. 16, 1920

105. **Rosa L. West,** daughter of Simeon Henry West and Martha O'Neale, was born in McLean County, Illinois, May 17, 1864. On Sept. 12, 1888, she married George E. Dooley, who was born Mar. 9, 1864, in McLean County, Illinois. He was the son of William H. Dooley, born in Kentucky in 1834, and Eliza J. Noggle, born in Ohio in 1835, the daughter of Samuel and Mary (Schlechty) Noggle. William H. Dooley was the son of William Dooley and Minerva (Morris) Dooley, born in Virginia in 1810. Rosa West Dooley was educated at the Illinois State Normal University and taught four years. Mr. Dooley attended Brown's Business College. Mrs. Dooley has supplied a large amount of material used in this genealogy and has been ready with encouragement and help at all times. Mr. and Mrs. Dooley reside in LeRoy, Illinois, and Mr. Dooley has served in the State Legislature from this district. He has always taken an active part in Democratic politics. Of this marriage there are three children:

199. **Lillian A. Dooley** b. Oct. 10, 1890
200. **Fern Aldine Dooley** b. Feb. 25, 1895
201. **Iris G. Dooley** b. Apr. 1, 1898

106. **Henry Clay West,** son of Simeon Henry West and Martha O'Neale, was born in Empire Township of McLean County, Illinois, Apr. 11, 1866. He married Feb. 23, 1893, Laura B. Horine, who was born July 29, 1873. Mr. West resides on a farm near

LeRoy, Illinois, and he and his wife are the parents of:

202. **Leta Clara West** b. Oct. 3, 1894
203. **Delmar Emerson West** b. Jan. 2, 1906
204. **Carleton West** b. Sept. 21, 1907

107. Laurence J. West, son of Simeon Henry West and Martha O'Neale, was born in Empire Township of McLean County, Illinois, Nov. 1, 1867. He lives on a farm near LeRoy and is unmarried.

108. Marietta West, the daughter of Simeon Henry West and Martha O'Neale, was born in McLean County, Illinois, Feb. 3, 1870. She married, Feb. 17, 1897, Frederick Horine, who was born Mar. 28, 1869. They reside on a farm in Empire Township, and are the parents of:

205. **Lillard C. Horine** b. Oct. 5, 1898
206. **Lola Horine** b. Apr. 14, 1902

109. Carrie M. West, daughter of Simeon Henry West and Martha O'Neale, was born in McLean County, Illinois, Nov. 19, 1871. On Oct. 10, 1894, she married Turner Taylor, of Kentucky, who was born Jan. 15, 1872. Mrs. Taylor is a resident of LeRoy, Illinois, and has one son:

207. **Russell Owen Taylor** b. May 7, 1901

110. Marcus West, son of Simeon Henry West and Martha O'Neale, was born in Empire Township in McLean County, Illinois, Dec. 14, 1877. On Jan. 18, 1889, he married Lenora Gibson, who was born Oct. 1, 1880. Mr. Marcus West and all of his sisters and brothers attended Illinois State Normal University at Normal, Illinois. Like his brothers, he is a farmer, and he and his wife reside near the

locality where they were born. They are the parents of:

208. **Fay Leone West** b. Oct. 15, 1899
209. **Laurence West** b. Aug. 1, 1902
210. **Dorothy West** b. Nov. 13, 1905

111. Luella West, daughter of Simeon Henry West and Martha O'Neale, was born in McLean County, Illinois, Oct. 13, 1886. She married Jan. 6, 1906, Pearl Reynolds, who was born Feb. 5, 1887. They make their home in LeRoy, Illinois, and are the parents of:

211. **Martha Lucille Reynolds** b. Dec. 18, 1906
212. **Lola Pauline Reynolds** b. Apr. 5, 1908
213. **Floyd Reynolds** b. June 22, 1909
214. **Rubio Reynolds** b. Oct. 31, 1911
215. **Marjorie Reynolds** b. Jan. 16, 1913

112. Henry M. Cawby, son of Catherine Elizabeth West and Moses Cawby, was born in McLean County, Illinois, Jan. 17, 1850. He married Emma Strange and they are the parents of Lewis Simeon Cawby, who died, and:

216. **Nellie A. Cawby**
217. **William Emery Cawby**
218. **Charles R. Cawby**
219. **Mattie G. Cawby**

113. Elizabeth C. Cawby, daughter of Catherine Elizabeth West and Moses Cawby, was born in McLean County, Illinois, July 29, 1852, and married Lewis Biggs, who died Jan. 23, 1920, in Arrowsmith, Illinois. The writer remembers Mr. Biggs as a very handsome man and so he appeared even in his last years when helpless with paralysis. Mrs. Biggs long remained with her mother, Mrs. Cawby, when

the latter was unable to manage her household. Mr. and Mrs. Biggs were the parents of:

**220. Clarence Dean Biggs**
**221. William M. Biggs**

114. **Francis M. Cawby,** son of Catherine Elizabeth West and Moses Cawby, was born in McLean County, Illinois, Nov. 5, 1855. He married 1st, Annette O'Neale, who died Feb. 18, 1917; and 2nd, Harriet I. Hall, Sept. 30, 1918. He is the father of:

**222. Frederick D. Cawby** b. Nov. 28, 1886
**223. Catherine D. Cawby** b. Sept. 15, 1880
**224. Ada M. Cawby** b. July 3, 1883
**225. Elmo Guy Cawby** b. Sept. 19, 1889

115. **Mattie Cawby,** daughter of Catherine Elizabeth West and Moses Cawby, was born in McLean County, Illinois, Sept. 5, 1858, and died Nov. 5, 1909. She married Boen M. Lewis, who died Dec. 7, 1922. They were the parents of:

**226. Harry E. Lewis**

116. **John P. Cawby,** son of Catherine Elizabeth West and Moses Cawby, was born in McLean County, Illinois, Mar. 13, 1861, and married Mary Bartlow. She died Jan. 7, 1924. There were no children.

117. **Ella P. Cawby,** daughter of Catherine Elizabeth West and Moses Cawby, was born in McLean County, Illinois, Apr. 9, 1864, and died in Bloomington, Illinois, Mar. 7, 1922. She married John Campbell, of Indiana, who died Nov. 21, 1916. There were no children.

118. **Ida M. Cawby,** daughter of Catherine Elizabeth West and Moses Cawby, was born in McLean County, Illinois, May 20, 1867. She married

Cassius M. Taylor and they have made their home in Farmer City, Illinois. They are the parents of:

227. **Harlow Clay Taylor**

119. **Otis L. Cawby**, son of Catherine Elizabeth West and Moses Cawby, was born in McLean County, Illinois, Aug. 20, 1870. He married Cora B. McClure, and they have no children.

120. **Mary Jackman**, daughter of Louisa West and Dr. Jackman, was born in Kentucky in 1856. She has twice married, both times to Bretneys. By her first husband she had one son, and she and her second husband, J. W. Bretney who, in 1928, celebrated their fiftieth wedding anniversary, have been the parents of ten children, of whom eight are living:

228. **Henry Clay Bretney** b. Sept. 8, 1874
229. **Fredericka Bretney** b. Nov. 4, 1878
230. **Mary Louise Bretney** b. July 2, 1880
231. **Elizabeth Bretney** b. Feb. 13, 1882
232. **Clarence Wickliffe Bretney** b. Aug. 15, 1883
233. **Jacob Christie Bretney** b. Dec. 7, 1884
234. **Rosalind Lucinda Bretney** b. Jan. 2, 1887 d. 1919
235. **Lucille de Navarre Bretney** b. Mar. 8, 1889
236. **George Scott Bretney** b. June 2, 1894

Mr. and Mrs. Bretney reside in Louisville, Kentucky, and are members of one of the Methodist Churches there.

121. **Edwin Jackman**, son of Louisa West and Dr. Jackman, was born about 1855 and died in Nov. 1917. His home was in Louisville, Kentucky, and he was the father of three children, all of Louisville:

237. **W. H. Jackman**
238. **Raymond Jackman**
239. **Louise Jackman**

122. Charles Davidson Jackman, son of Louisa West and Dr. Jackman, was born Nov. 22, 1858, in Kentucky. He married, Sept. 18, 1884, Betty May Bennett, born Mar. 30, 1865. They live at Decherd, Tennessee, and have no children. The writer is indebted to Mr. Jackman for a number of facts used in this genealogy and is grateful to him for the endeavor he has made to secure information.

123. Nellie Hedrick, daughter of Martha West and George W. Hedrick, was born in McLean County, Illinois, Aug. 2, 1866. She was educated at the State Normal School at Normal, Illinois. On Feb. 9, 1888, she married Alvin Fenstemaker, who died at the end of 1927. Mrs. Fenstemaker lives in Bloomington, Illinois, and her children are:

240. **Carl Fenstemaker** b. Sept. 28, 1891
241. **Harold Fenstemaker** b. Mar. 9, 1895
242. **Dwight Fenstemaker** b. May 26, 1899

124. Frank Hedrick, son of Martha West and George W. Hedrick, was born in McLean County, Illinois, Aug. 4, 1867. He was educated at the State Normal School and married Grace Dooley, Feb. 4, 1892. They live on a farm near Halloway, Michigan, and are the parents of:

243. **Edna May Hedrick** b. Jan. 11, 1893
244. **George Samuel Hedrick** b. Mar. 28, 1895

125. Emma Hedrick, daughter of Martha West and George W. Hedrick, was born in McLean County, Illinois, June 23, 1871. She attended school at the Illinois State Normal University, and married, Jan. 15, 1901, Paul Murray. He is the son of Adam and Alexine (McMakin) Murray. Alexine McMakin was descended from Elam Jewett of the

Revolutionary War. Mr. and Mrs. Murray live on a farm near Arrowsmith, Illinois, and are the parents of:

245. **Adam Royal Murray** b. Nov. 18, 1901
246. **George Linden Murray** b. Oct. 6, 1904
247. **Pauline Marian Murray** b. Feb. 5, 1907
248. **Eugene Paul Murray** b. Feb. 2, 1909

Mrs. Murray has in her possession an old note dated 1791, given by Basil West to Simeon West. It is this note more than anything else that furnished the clue which finally solved the secret of the ancestry of Simeon West. The writer long tried to discover John West, the father of Simeon, in the State of Virginia, where he probably did live for a time, but "Basil" is clearly not a Virginia name. It is just as unmistakably a Maryland name, though nowhere in the family traditions was the State of Maryland ever mentioned. Mrs. Murray graciously looked over her old papers many times while the effort was being made to ferret out the origin and identity of John West.

126. May Hedrick, daughter of Martha West and George W. Hedrick, was born Nov. 22, 1874, in McLean County, Illinois. She married Aug. 26, 1896, Frank Riddle, of LeRoy, Illinois, a member of a branch of the "Riddle, Ridlon, Ridley Families." The writer wishes to acknowledge her gratitude to Mrs. Riddle for her keen interest and helpfulness in the research work connected with this genealogy. She also has an old note dated Aug. 20, 1778, given to John West by Joseph West. It is witnessed by Benjamin West. These names, with those on Mrs. Murray's note, finally identified the particular West family in Maryland that was the

parent stem of so many branches in Kentucky. That such valuable papers have been carefully guarded for 150 years is a source of gratification to all of us.

Mr. and Mrs. Riddle live in LeRoy, Illinois, and are the parents of:

249. **Velma Grace Riddle** b. March 17, 1901
250. **George Bernard Riddle** b. May 1, 1905

139. Ethelbert Burdette, son of Lysander Burdette and Gertrude Van Hoy, married Gussie Berry. They are the parents of:

251. **Gertrude V. Burdette**
252. **Horace B. Burdette**
253. **James D. Burdette, Jr.**

141. Ella Meck Burdette, daughter of Lysander Burdette and Gertrude Van Hoy, married D. C. Knolles.

148. William Kemper West, son of Robert Rout West and Mattie Roberts, was born Apr. 24, 1884. He died in Oregon Apr. 17, 1911, after a brief illness. He was a graduate of George Washington University, and was practicing law in Portland, Oregon, at the time of his death. An appreciation of him was published by the Washington Graduate Chapter of his fraternity. In the midst of his busy school days, when he was working in the day time and studying at night, he still had time to organize Bible classes for young men. In 1908 he married Helen Margretta Beale, a member of the old and well-known Beale family of Prince George's County, Maryland. Her ancestry is found in McKenzie's Colonial Families, Vol. II, p. 310. They

had one child, Margretta, living in New York with her mother, who is practicing law there:

**254. Margretta West** b. May 31, 1909

149. Frank Hubbell West, son of Robert Rout West and Mattie Roberts, was born Feb. 19, 1888, and makes his home in Honolulu, Hawaii. He married Cora Johnston, Dec. 8, 1915, and they are the parents of:

**255. Margaret West**
**256. Elizabeth West**

150. Robert Rout West, son of Robert Rout West and Mattie Roberts, was born Dec. 30, 1893, and married Margaret Scott Aug. 18, 1917. They have three children.

151. Ralph O'Neale West, son of Robert Rout West and Mattie Roberts, was born Oct. 24, 1896, and died in France in the World War, Sept. 15, 1918.

152. Mary Isabel West, daughter of Robert Rout West and Mattie Roberts, was born Nov. 13, 1898. She married Dr. Frederick Hopkins, and they make their home in Springfield, Massachusetts. They have three children.

153. Jack H. Dunn, the son of Lucy Kemper West and Jefferson T. Dunn, was born in Garrard County, Kentucky, Apr. 9, 1902. He is a manufacturer of a whole wheat product, and makes his home in Lexington, Kentucky. He married Irene Saunders Feb. 3, 1914, and they have one child:

**257. Laura E. Dunn** b. December 9, 1914

154. Thomas H. Campbell, son of Chloe West and Rev. T. H. Campbell, was born Sept. 9, 1899. He mar-

ried Charline Lunsford, and they are the parents of one child:

258. **Elizabeth West Campbell** b. June 21, 1927

155. Mary Person Campbell, daughter of Chloe West and Rev. T. H. Campbell, was born Aug. 20, 1906, and married Virl M. Choate Aug. 15, 1927.

172. Edith Louise Myall, the daughter of Mary Elizabeth Knapp and William Myall, was born in Paris, Kentucky, July 1, 1890. She married, on Jan. 3, 1912, Woodford Daniel, who died in 1916. They had one child:

259. **Elizabeth Myall Daniel** b. June 30, 1915

Mrs. Daniel married 2nd, Irvin Morse Kellor, Jan. 5, 1919. They have three children:

260. **Edith Myall Kellor** b. Feb. 15, 1921
261. **Carolyn Bowen Kellor** b. July 5, 1922
262. **Irvin M. Kellor, Jr.**, b. July 27, 1927

174. Benjamin Garner Jasper, son of Carrie Campbell Knapp and George Garner Jasper, married Dorothy ———. They have three children:

263. **Benjamin Jasper, Jr.**
264. **Dorothy Jasper**
265. **Kenneth Jasper**

177. Edwina Glenn Knapp, daughter of Edward K. Knapp and Ella Coffman, married William E. McClure. She died in Mar. 1926, leaving one child:

266. **Lucille McClure**

178. Harry M. Curtis, son of Mary Jane Crumbaugh and Michael Curtis, was born in Tazewell County, Illinois, Nov. 21, 1873. He attended the Illinois Wesleyan and Lincoln Universities. He married

Upper—Shannon Church and Old Burial Ground Near Maysville, Kentucky.

Lower—Grave of Simeon West, Kentucky Pioneer and Head of a Family Line Now Scattered Throughout the Western States.

Jan. 26, 1898, May Mount, who was born Apr. 21, 1877, the daughter of Robert Anderson Mount and Sarah Hammelan. Mr. Curtis is a prosperous farmer of the county, a Democrat in politics, and he and his wife are Presbyterians. They are the parents of:

267. **Frances Letta Curtis** b. Nov. 9, 1890
268. **Marie Curtis** b. April 15, 1901
269. **Harry Mount Curtis** b. Jan. 7, 1907

179. Louena Belle Curtis, daughter of Mary Jane Crumbaugh and Michael Curtis, was born in Tazewell County, Illinois, Feb. 14, 1879. She attended Lincoln University. She married, Dec. 17, 1901, Roy Shay, who was born Sept. 24, 1877, the son of Isaac Henry Shay and Mary Isabel Kerr. Mr. and Mrs. Shay are the owners of a fine farm and have a modern electrically-equipped home near Delavan, Illinois. They are members of the Presbyterian Church, and are the parents of:

270. **Paul C. Shay** b. Nov. 15, 1902
271. **Howard R. Shay** b. May 3, 1904
272. **Mabel J. Shay** b. Sept. 20, 1908
273. **Walter M. Shay** b. Dec. 14, 1909
274. **Florence L. Shay** b. Dec. 20, 1915

180. Ralph Deffenbaugh, son of Margaret E. Crumbaugh and Andrew Deffenbaugh, was born Aug. 4, 1866, in McLean County, Illinois. He married Susan Godsell, who was born in 1865 and died in 1915. They were the parents of:

275. **Oli Deffenbaugh**
276. **Blanche Lamont Deffenbaugh**

181. Alva Deffenbaugh, son of Margaret E. Crumbaugh and Andrew Deffenbaugh, was born Jan. 12, 1868,

in McLean County, Illinois. He married Clara B. Guthridge, Aug. 29, 1895, and they live at Champaign, Illinois. They are the parents of:

277. **Hobart Deffenbaugh** b. June 21, 1896
278. **Floyd Russell Deffenbaugh** b. June 5, 1898
279. **Helen Irene Deffenbaugh** b. July 1, 1901
280. **Merle Francis Deffenbaugh** b. May 10, 1907

182. Ward Deffenbaugh, son of Margaret E. Crumbaugh and Andrew Deffenbaugh, was born in McLean County, Illinois, Apr. 1, 1872, and married Anna Godsell, Feb. 16, 1897. She was born Oct. 9, 1878. They are the parents of:

281. **Hyla Blanche Deffenbaugh** b. Feb. 8, 1898
282. **Andrew Richard Deffenbaugh** b. Aug. 31, 1900
283. **Ward Deffenbaugh, Jr.** b. Oct. 16, 1904
284. **Marjorie Violet Deffenbaugh** b. May 23, 1907
285. **Glenn Deffenbaugh** b. Aug. 11, 1909

183. Herbert Lee Savage, son of Sarah L. Crumbaugh and John B. Savage, was born in McLean County, Illinois, Sept. 14, 1872. He married 1st, Emma ———, and 2nd, Lora Williams. He has one daughter:

286. **Marie Savage**

184. Annette Savage, daughter of Sarah L. Crumbaugh and John B. Savage, was born Apr. 11, 1875. She married 1st, Walford Schwab, who was an excellent musician and a silversmith. After his death, she married in Dec. 1920, Robert Shields, a resident of Bloomington, Illinois, whose father was one of the early settlers of the city, a Scotchman of superior mentality. Mrs. Shields is the mother of one son:

287. **Waldorf Schwab, Jr.** b. Sept. 10, 1895

185. Chloe Crumbaugh, daughter of Henry W. Crumbaugh and Permelia Ross, was born May 24, 1878, in Empire Township of McLean County, Illinois. She married Homer Charles Funk and they live on a farm near Vandalia, Illinois. They are the parents of:

288. **James West Funk b. Jan. 10, 1903**
289. **Delbert Ross Funk b. Jan. 5, 1906**
290. **Pearl Irene Funk b. Apr. 3, 1910**

186. Pearl Crumbaugh, daughter of Henry W. Crumbaugh and Permelia Ross, was born May 27, 1884, in McLean County, Illinois. She married Charles Alexander Bowles, June 15, 1904. He was born Dec. 26, 1880, and is a merchant in Hagerstown, Illinois. They are the parents of:

291. **Dorothy Bowles b. May 7, 1913**
292. **Charles Crumbaugh Bowles b. July 2, 1914**
293. **Joseph Henry Bowles b. Nov. 6, 1921**

187. Frederick Ross Crumbaugh, son of Henry W. Crumbaugh and Permelia Ross, was born July 6, 1886, in McLean County, Illinois. He was graduated from Valparaiso University in 1908. He married, Oct. 14, 1914, Ida Moschenrose, born Oct. 2, 1887. Mr. Crumbaugh is a salesman and lives in Vandalia, Illinois. The children of this marriage are:

294. **Frances Marie Crumbaugh b. Oct. 24, 1915**
295. **Frederick Ross Crumbaugh b. Nov. 28, 1916**
296. **Ruby Rosemary Crumbaugh b. Oct. 4, 1919**

188. Franklin West Crumbaugh, son of Henry W. Crumbaugh and Permelia Ross, was born July 6, 1886, in McLean County, Illinois. He graduated from Valparaiso University in 1908, and married

Anna Knebel, Jan. 30, 1917. Mr. Crumbaugh is a salesman, and lives in New Orleans.

189. Henry Moses Crumbaugh, son of Henry W. Crumbaugh and Permelia Ross, was born Mar. 16, 1892. He studied at Valparaiso University, and was married Feb. 21, 1917, to Waive G. Eakin, who was born Jan. 9, 1896. Mr. Crumbaugh is a hotel manager in Vandalia, Illinois, and has one daughter:

**297. Betty Jane Crumbaugh** b. Oct. 10, 1926

190. Ruby Crumbaugh, daughter of Henry W. Crumbaugh and Permelia Ross, was born Feb. 20, 1895. She was married Feb. 20, 1917, to Cornelius Moschenrose, who was born June 4, 1889. He is a dealer in fancy poultry, and their home is near Vandalia, Illinois.

191. Leo Jacob Kraps, son of Louisa E. Crumbaugh and Joseph Johnson Kraps, was born in 1880 in McLean County, Illinois, and married in Salem, Oregon, Nannie Belle Malvin in 1914. Mr. Kraps is a graduate of the State University and is an electrical engineer in Long Beach, California.

192. Kent Kraps, son of Louisa E. Crumbaugh and Joseph Johnson Kraps, was born in 1891, and married at Salem, Oregon, Sylvia Belle Edmiston in 1918. Mr. Kraps was in the World War and after his return from France, settled in Salem, Oregon, where he is in the printing business.

193. Laurence Crumbaugh, son of Milton Crumbaugh and Ida Hall, was born in McLean County, Illinois, and moved to Hamilton, Missouri, with his parents. He is married and lives in Kansas City, where he is a veterinarian.

194. **Helen Crumbaugh**, daughter of Milton Crumbaugh and Ida Hall, was born in McLean County, Illinois, and makes her home in Hamilton, Missouri. She follows the profession of teaching.

195. **Letta Brock**, daughter of Mattie E. Crumbaugh and Enoch Brock, was born Nov. 9, 1879, in McLean County, Illinois. She received an A.B. degree from the Illinois Wesleyan University in 1900 and taught for some years, after which she conducted parties of school girls on European tours. During the World War she was engaged in the Military Intelligence Division of the War Department. On Mar. 20, 1924, she was married by Bishop McDowell of the Methodist Episcopal Church at his home in Washington, D. C., to Edward Cyrus Stone, son of Cyrus Stone and Celia Maria Cleaves. He was born Feb. 17, 1880, in Bangor, Maine, a descendant of Deacon Simon Stone, of Massachusetts. (Simon Stone Family Book.) Mr. Stone, is a graduate of the Illinois Wesleyan, a former Boston newspaper man, and is now financial editor of the *Evening Star,* Washington, D. C.

196. **Mabel Claire Brock**, daughter of Mattie Eliza Crumbaugh and Enoch Brock, was born Feb. 11, 1883, in McLean County, Illinois. Her parents removed to Bloomington, Illinois, when she was a baby. She received the degree of B.S. from the Illinois Wesleyan University, and is a member of the D. A. R. After a few years spent in teaching, she was married in Bloomington, Illinois, June 5, 1912, to William Young Mickle born June 24, 1879, in Jefferson, New York, the son of Oscar Mickle and Charlotte S. Young (Youngs Family Book, p. 238). Mr.

Mickle was educated at Stetson University, DeLand, Florida, and after teaching for many years in the University, resigned to become vice-president of one of the banks of DeLand. Mr. and Mrs. Mickle are members of the Methodist Church, and have two children:

298. **William Brock Mickle** b. Aug. 1, 1913
299. **Francis Lauren Mickle** b. Jan. 31, 1919

197. Bernice Brock, daughter of Mattie Eliza Crumbaugh and Enoch Brock, was born in Bloomington, Illinois, Sept. 29, 1887. She was graduated from the Illinois Wesleyan University with the degree of A.B., and shortly after on Dec. 28, 1910, married Merle Freeman Ainsworth, of Mason City, Illinois. He was born Apr. 11, 1886, the son of William Thomas Ainsworth and Ella Mitchell. His paternal grandparents were Richard Ainsworth and Mary Anne Talbot, of Blackburn, Lancashire, England. His maternal grandparents were William Harrison Mitchell and Harriet Mitchell, of Salem, Indiana. The Ainsworth family was found in Lancaster, England, in 1369, when a John Ainsworth resided there, but the directory of 1825 showed none of the family name in the early home, Cocky Moor, which is situated in the Parish of Middleton, Salford Hundred, Lancaster. Mr. and Mrs. Ainsworth live in Mason City, Illinois, and are members of the Presbyterian Church. They have four children:

300. **Robert Brock Ainsworth** b. Nov. 14, 1913
301. **Bernice Marjorie Ainsworth** b. Aug. 26, 1918
302. **Charles Donald Ainsworth** b. July 5, 1920
303. **Barbara Anne Ainsworth** b. Jan. 31, 1925

199. Lillian A. Dooley, daughter of Rosa West and George Dooley, was born in LeRoy, Illinois, Oct.

10, 1890. She was graduated from Northwestern University and later received the degree of B.E. from the Illinois State University. She was also a student at Chicago University. After teaching three years, she married on Jan. 8, 1913, Homer D. Etherton, a graduate of the Carbondale State Normal University. Mr. Etherton, after some years of teaching, took a position as railway postal clerk. Mrs. Etherton, like her mother and sisters, is a member of the D. A. R., and has done considerable genealogical research. The family home is in LeRoy, Illinois, and Mr. and Mrs. Etherton have six children:

304. **George C. Etherton** b. July 2, 1914
305. **Glenn H. Etherton** b. May 2, 1916
306. **Doris A. Etherton** b. Feb. 16, 1918
307. **Delmar H. Etherton** b. July 1, 1919
308. **Lucille L. Etherton** b. June 2, 1920
309. **Edson L. Etherton** b. Aug. 24, 1924

200. Fern Aldine Dooley, daughter of Rosa West and George Dooley, was born in LeRoy, Illinois, Feb. 25, 1895. She attended school at Northwestern University and the State University at Boulder, Colorado. She is a graduate of the Michael Reese Hospital in Chicago and has been a registered nurse in Chicago and a school nurse in Geneseo, Illinois.

201. Iris G. Dooley, daughter of Rosa West and George Dooley, was born in LeRoy, Illinois, Apr. 1, 1898. She was graduated from Illinois State Normal University in 1919 and spent four years in teaching. On Oct. 15, 1917, she married I. Gilmore, who was born July 17, 1896. They have one child:

310. **Mary Ellen Gilmore** b. Mar. 1, 1920

202. **Leta Clara West**, daughter of Henry Clay West and Laura Horine, was born in McLean County, Illinois, Oct. 3, 1894. On Oct. 9, 1910, she married Jay Mohr, who was born July 30, 1892. They have five children:

311. **Willard Mohr** b. June 4, 1910
312. **Maurine Mohr** b. Apr. 28, 1913
313. **Chalmer Mohr** b. July 24, 1915
314. **Eugene Mohr** b. Dec. 22, 1921
315. **J. Lynn Mohr** b. June 19, 1925

203. **Delmar Emerson West**, son of Henry Clay West and Laura Horine, was born in McLean County, Illinois, Jan. 2, 1906. He is a graduate of the Harlingen High School in Texas. On Nov. 10, 1926, he married Leland Mullins, and they are the parents of:

316. **Phyllis Randolph West** b. Sept. 10, 1927

204. **Carleton West**, son of Henry Clay West and Laura Horine, was born in McLean County, Illinois, Sept. 21, 1907. He was a graduate of the High School at Harlingen, Texas, in 1926.

205. **Lillard C. Horine**, son of Marietta West and Frederick Horine, was born in McLean County, Illinois, Oct. 5, 1898. He married, Sept. 15, 1920, Freda McIntyre, who was born Apr. 12, 1901. They are the parents of:

317. **Dorothy Marie Horine** b. July 5, 1921
318. **Harold Eugene Horine** b. Mar. 9, 1925

206. **Lola I. Horine**, daughter of Marietta West and Frederick Horine, was born in McLean County, Illinois, Apr. 14, 1902. She is a graduate of the Belleflower High School. On Oct. 8, 1924, she mar-

ried Russell Althouse, also a graduate of the same school, and they have one child:

**319. Delmar Loren Althouse** b. Apr. 14, 1927

207. **Russell Owen Taylor**, son of Carrie M. West and Turner Taylor, was born May 7, 1901. He attended the University of Illinois, and married, Feb. 8, 1923, Ruth Beard, who was born Nov. 3, 1903. They make their home in California.

208. **Fay Leone West**, daughter of Marcus West and Lenora Gibson, was born Oct. 15, 1899. She married Feb. 5, 1919, Dale Van Deventer, who was born May 27, 1897, and they are the parents of:

**320. Hobart Layton Van Deventer** b. Nov. 8, 1921

209. **Laurence West**, son of Marcus West and Lenora Gibson, was born in McLean County, Illinois, Aug. 1, 1902. He married, May 23, 1925, Germaine Allard, and they reside in Decatur, Illinois, where Mr. West is on the staff of the Decatur *Herald*.

210. **Dorothy West**, daughter of Marcus West and Lenora Gibson, was born Nov. 13, 1905, in McLean County, Illinois. On June 7, 1923, she was married to Everett Bailey, who was born Feb. 14, 1904. Their son, Joe West Bailey, was born Oct. 23, 1927.

211. **Martha Lucille Reynolds**, the daughter of Lueila West and Pearl Reynolds, was born in LeRoy, Illinois, Dec. 18, 1906. She married Harry L. Bishop Dec. 18, 1924.

216. **Nellie A. Cawby**, daughter of Henry M. Cawby and Emma Strange, was born in McLean County, Illinois. She married Alta H. Goebel, and their postoffice is Farmer City, Illinois.

218. Charles R. Cawby, son of Henry M. Cawby and Emma Strange, was born in McLean County, Illinois, and married Mabel Scheidel.

220. Clarence Dean Biggs, son of Elizabeth Cawby and Lewis Biggs, was born in McLean County, Illinois. He married Della S. Dobson, and they are the parents of:

**321. Clarence M. Biggs**
**322. William D. Biggs**
**323. Lewis A. Biggs**
**324. Herbert Delmar Biggs**
**325. Annis Dell Biggs d.**

221. William M. Biggs, son of Elizabeth Cawby and Lewis Biggs, was born in McLean County, Illinois. He married Mary Stewart McIntyre, and they make their home in Bloomington, Illinois.

222. Frederick D. Cawby, son of Francis M. Cawby and Annette O'Neale, was born Nov. 28, 1886. He married Grace Anne Trinosky, on the date of Nov. 28, 1909. They are the parents of:

**326. Esther Elizabeth Cawby b. July 11, 1910**
**327. Levada May Cawby b. May 29, 1912**
**328. Annette Augusta Cawby**
**329. Helen Leona Cawby**
**330. Sauvin Frank Cawby**

223. Catherine D. Cawby, daughter of Francis M. Cawby and Annette O'Neale, was born Sept. 15, 1880. She married Ralph Cunningham and they are the parents of:

**331. George Edwin Cunningham**

224. Ada M. Cawby, daughter of Francis M. Cawby and Annette O'Neale, was born July 3, 1883. She married B. F. Wenninger, and they are the parents of:

332. **Dorothy Wenninger**
333. **Frank Wenninger**
334. **Wilbur Wenninger**
335. **Gertrude Wenninger**
336. **Russell Wenninger**

225. Elmo Guy Cawby, son of Francis M. Cawby and Annette O'Neale, was born Sept. 19, 1889. He married Clara Stachel. They have no children.

226. Harry Lewis, son of Mattie Cawby and Boen M. Lewis, married Effie Gibson, and they are the parents of:

337. **Owen M. Lewis**
338. **Irene Pearl Lewis**
339. **Carolyn Otis Lewis**

227. Harlow Taylor, son of Ida M. Cawby and Cassius Taylor, married Ethel Lawrence, and they are the parents of Velma Taylor, Aileen Taylor, Wilmer Taylor, Charleen Taylor.

228. Henry Clay Bretney, son of Mary Jackman and her first husband, was born Sept. 8, 1874, in Kentucky. He married Anna Griswold in 1914, and they live in Louisville. He is Florida Passenger Agent of the Louisville and Nashville Railroad. Mr. and Mrs. Bretney have no children.

229. Fredrika Bretney, daughter of Mary Jackman and J. W. Bretney, was born Nov. 4, 1878. She married, on Dec. 30, 1896, Robert Miller, a manufacturer. They have one son who is engaged with the Famous Players Laskey.

230. Mary Louise Bretney, daughter of Mary Jackman and J. W. Bretney, was born in Louisville, Kentucky, July 2, 1880. On Aug. 15, 1908, she mar-

ried Milo Laurence Abbott, engaged in insurance. They have no children.

231. Elizabeth Bretney, daughter of Mary Jackman and J. W. Bretney, was born Feb. 13, 1882, in Louisville, Kentucky. On Jan. 20, 1905, she married Robert Meyers, an accountant. They have three children:

232. Clarence Wickliffe Bretney, son of Mary Jackman and J. W. Bretney, was born in Louisville, Kentucky, Aug. 15, 1883. He is engaged in the insurance business.

233. Jacob Christie Bretney, son of Mary Jackman and J. W. Bretney, was born in Louisville, Kentucky, Dec. 7, 1884. He is an artist.

235. Lucille de Navarre Bretney, daughter of Mary Jackman and J. W. Bretney, was born in Louisville, Kentucky, Mar. 8, 1889. She studied music for many years and is a singer of note.

236. George Scott Bretney, son of Mary Jackman and J. W. Bretney, was born in Louisville, Kentucky, June 2, 1894, where he married Catherine Melton. They have one daughter.

240. Carl Fenstemaker, son of Nellie Hedrick and Alvin Fenstemaker, was born in McLean County, Illinois, Sept. 28, 1891. He married Fae Rhinehart, June 28, 1917. They live on a farm and are the parents of:

**340. Carl Fenstemaker, Jr. b. Jan. 12, 1921**

241. Harold Fenstemaker, son of Nellie Hedrick and Alvin Fenstemaker, was born in McLean County, Illinois, Mar. 9, 1895. He married Virginia Henderson, Apr. 12, 1923, and they make their home in Chicago, Illinois.

242. Dwight Fenstemaker, son of Nellie Hedrick and Alvin Fenstemaker, was born in McLean County, Illinois, May 26, 1899. He, like his brother, Harold, lives in Chicago, where one is a druggist, and the other engaged in the real estate business.

243. Edna May Hedrick, daughter of Frank Hedrick and Grace Dooley, was born Jan. 11, 1893. She is a graduate of the University of Illinois and has her M.A. degree from the University of Michigan. At present she is teaching in a Normal College in Michigan.

244. George Samuel Hedrick, son of Frank Hedrick and Grace Dooley, was born Mar. 28, 1895. He is a graduate of the University of Illinois and is a Farm Advisor. He married Esther Hortense Boyle, Sept. 11, 1920, and they are the parents of Carol Louise Hedrick, born Aug. 3, 1923.

245. Adam Royal Murray, son of Emma Hedrick and Paul Murray, was born in McLean County, Illinois, Nov. 18, 1901. He is a graduate of the University of Illinois and is a scientific farmer. On Oct. 18, 1924, he married Gladys Irene Sypult, and they are the parents of:

341. **Francis Eugene Murray** b. 1926

246. George Linden Murray, son of Emma Hedrick and Paul Murray, was born in McLean County, Illinois, Oct. 6, 1904. He is a graduate of the University of Illinois, a High School teacher, and is studying for a Master's degree.

247. Pauline Marian Murray, daughter of Emma Hedrick and Paul Murray, was born in McLean County,

Illinois, Feb. 5, 1907. She is a student at the University of Illinois.

248. **Eugene Paul Murray**, son of Emma Hedrick and Paul Murray, was born in McLean County, Illinois, Feb. 2, 1909. He is a student in the University of Illinois.

249. **Velma Grace Riddle**, daughter of May Hedrick and Frank Riddle, was born in McLean County, Illinois, Mar. 17, 1901. She is a graduate of the Frances Shimer Junior College, and of the Home Economics Department of the University of Illinois. On Sept. 4, 1924, she married Frank D. Moots. Their home is in Clinton, Illinois, where Mr. Moots is the DeWitt County distributor for the Chevrolet Motor Company. They have one child:

342. **Mary Anne Moots** b. 1925

250. **George Bernard Riddle**, son of May Hedrick and Frank Riddle, was born in McLean County, Illinois, May 1, 1905. He attended the University of Illinois, but at present is editor of the Oil-o-matic house-organ in Bloomington, Illinois. He married, Aug. 6, 1927, Grace Mildred Hoke, who was born Sept. 27, 1905.

267. **Frances Letta Curtis**, daughter of Harry M. Curtis and May Mount, was born Nov. 9, 1890, in Tazewell County, Illinois. She attended Eureka College in Arkansas, and Northwestern University, Chicago, Illinois. She was married on June 16, 1920, to Elmer E. Varney, who was born Dec. 8, 1898. They live at Watseka, Illinois, and are the parents of:

343. **Doris Marie Varney** b. Mar. 12, 1921
344. **Dorothy May Varney** b. Mar. 12, 1921

268. **Marie Curtis,** daughter of Harry M. Curtis and May Mount, was born in Tazewell County, Illinois, Apr. 15, 1901. She attended college at Stetson University, in DeLand, Florida, and the Illinois Wesleyan University. On Oct. 11, 1924, she married Lloyd Glen Holmes, who was born Aug. 9, 1901. They make their home in Peoria, Illinois.

270. **Paul C. Shay,** son of Louena Belle Curtis and Roy Shay, was born in Tazewell County, Illinois, Nov. 15, 1902. He married Dec. 22, 1923, Mildred Alma Wieland, who was born Feb. 9, 1902. They are the parents of Louis Henry Shay, born Nov. 19, 1925.

277. **Hobart Deffenbaugh,** son of Alva Deffenbaugh and Clara B. Guthridge, was born in McLean County, Illinois, June 21, 1896. He married Marjorie Camden Aug. 28, 1917, and they are the parents of:

345. **Virgil Deffenbaugh** b. Dec. 8, 1918
346. **Harold Deffenbaugh** b. July 16, 1920
347. **Marion Deffenbaugh** b. Jan. 30, 1922
348. **Alva Eugene Deffenbaugh** b. Dec. 19, 1924.

278. **Floyd Russell Deffenbaugh,** son of Alva Deffenbaugh and Clara B. Guthridge, was born in McLean County, Illinois, June 5, 1898. He married Alice Plotner Oct. 1, 1919, and they are the parents of:

349. **Eula Eileen Deffenbaugh** b. Apr. 30, 1920
350. **Floyd Russell Deffenbaugh, Jr.,** b. June 2, 1922

279. **Helen Irene Deffenbaugh,** daughter of Alva Deffenbaugh and Clara B. Guthridge, was born in McLean County, Illinois, July 1, 1901. She married Roy Kesler May 5, 1921, and they make their home in Champaign County, Illinois. They are the parents of:

351. **Clyde Kesler** b. May 7, 1922
352. **Keith Calvin Kesler** b. Jan. 13, 1925
353. **Kenneth Morrison Kesler** b. Jan. 13, 1925

281. Hyla Blanche Deffenbaugh, daughter of Ward Deffenbaugh and Anna Godsell, was born Feb. 8, 1898. She married George Lamont Mar. 5, 1923. They are the parents of:

354. **Lyle Lamont** b. Nov. 15, 1923
355. **Lola Anne Lamont** b. Feb. 27, 1926
356. **Lynn Lamont** b. Sept. 30, 1927

282. Andrew Richard Deffenbaugh, son of Ward Deffenbaugh and Anna Godsell, was born Aug. 31, 1900. He married Gladys Hawkins Dec. 13, 1920, and they are the parents of:

357. **Dorothy Dean Deffenbaugh** b. Oct. 20, 1922
358. **Ivan Max Deffenbaugh** b. June 7, 1924

283. Ward Deffenbaugh, Jr., son of Ward Deffenbaugh and Anna Godsell, was born in McLean County, Illinois, Oct. 16, 1904. He represents the McCormick Harvester Company of Chicago in Argentina.

287. Walford Schwab, Jr., son of Annette Savage and Walford Schwab, was born in Gibson City, Illinois, Sept. 10, 1895. His paternal grandfather was a forester in the service of the German Kaiser and came to this country at the time of the Carl Schurz immigration from the Fatherland. Mr. Schwab is married, lives in Chicago and is one of the foremost osteopaths of the city.

289. Delbert Ross Funk, son of Chloe Irene Crumbaugh and Homer Charles Funk, was born Jan. 5, 1906. He married, May 15, 1926, Laura May Harris, and they are the parents of Delbert Dean Funk, born May 23, 1927.

311. Clarence M. Biggs, son of Clarence Dean Biggs and Della S. Dodson, married Ella Cora Zellman, and they are the parents of:

**359. Helen Annis Biggs**
**360. Clarence M. Biggs**
**361. Lewis Robert Biggs**
**362. Earl Vernon Biggs**

312. William D. Biggs, son of Clarence Dean Biggs and Della S. Dodson, married Mary Johnson, and they are the parents of:

**363. Aloise W. Biggs**
**364. Dean A. Biggs**

313. Lewis A. Biggs, son of Clarence Dean Biggs and Della A. Dodson, married Rose Helen Kemper, and they are the parents of:

**365. Annis Marie Biggs**

321. George Edwin Cunningham, son of Catherine D. Cawby and Ralph Cunningham, married Thelma Morgan, and they are the parents of:

**366. Shirley Annette Cunningham**

## CHAPTER X

## WOODYARD WESTS OF PRINCE GEORGE'S COUNTY, MARYLAND

Sir Stephen West, the first ancestor of this line in America, is recorded in "The Founders of Anne Arundel and Howard Counties" as the son of Sir John West of "Houghton," England (a De La Warr). The county of this Houghton is not named and as there are villages called Houghton in counties Norfolk, York, Essex, Northampton, Sussex and Bedford, England, it has not been possible to determine from which of these counties he came. Some one of his descendants may have more exact information in his possession, but this should be noted: the Calverts (Lord Baltimore family) came from Yorkshire and what more natural than that some of the Yorkshire Wests should have come also? A significant fact is, that the West family of Hunself, Yorkshire, contained a Stephen West, not the son of, but the grandson of a John West.

Sir Stephen West, the immigrant, settled in Anne Arundel County in the early part of 1700. He married Elizabeth ——— Aug. 21, 1712, and this is recorded in the records of St. James Church on Herring Creek. Elizabeth died in December, 1725. Robert Wood in his will which was probated in 1729 makes a bequest to Priscilla, Elizabeth and Elinor West and mentions his cousin, Stephen West, as his executor. Whether he was related to Stephen, or to Elizabeth, is not known. After a five months' period of widowerhood Stephen married Martha Hall in another parish Apr. 28, 1726. Stephen West already had five children by

his first marriage and by his second he had eight more.

In 1733 he bought a lot in Londontown near Annapolis, on the South River, where he lived until his death Jan. 5, 1752, when he was over 70 years of age. He was said by the *Maryland Gazette* to be the oldest inhabitant of the town. In his will he made a bequest to his cousin, Anne Caton, and mentioned his children by name. Their names have a decided New England tinge and a study of the family of Matthew West of Rhode Island, whose descendants came to Monmouth County, New Jersey, in the middle of the Seventeenth Century, reveals the name Stephen and especially the name Robert, which was the name of Stephen's oldest son. Stephen's children were:

1. **Mary West** b. May 30, 1714
2. **Priscilla West** b. Apr. 12, 1716
3. **Robert West** b. Sept. 1719
4. **Elizabeth West** b. Apr. 15, 1721
5. **Elinor West** b. May 22, 1723
6. **Stephen West** b. July 23, 1727
7. **Mary West** b. July 6, 1729
8. **Mary Magdalene West** b. Sept. 19, 1731
9. **John Henry West** b. Sept. 2, 1733
10. **Rebecca Anne West** b. Feb. 10, 1735/6
11. **Martha West** b. Dec. 13, 1738
12. **Anne West** b. Aug. 19, 1741
13. **John West** b. Feb. 17, ——

Stephen West and his wife, Martha, who died Apr. 8, 1752, were buried in the All Hallows' Churchyard in Anne Arundel County. The parish records contain the births of all of Stephen's children.

2. **Priscilla West**, daughter of Stephen West and Elizabeth, was born Apr. 12, 1716. She married Richard Smith and they were the parents of:

14. **Priscilla Smith**

4. A daughter of Stephen West, of Anne Arundel County, married Mr. Austin, and they were the parents of:

    15. **Elinor Austin**
    16. **Henry Austin**

5. Elinor West, daughter of Sir Stephen West, was married to a Mr. Lyles, and they were the parents of:

    17. **Priscilla Lyles**
    18. **Martha Lyles**
    19. **Barbara Lyles**
    20. **William Lyles**

6. Stephen West, Jr., son of Stephen West, was born in Maryland. He married Mar. 5, 1753, Hannah Williams, the daughter of Capt. William Williams of Wales, who had settled in Prince George's County. Hannah inherited "Woodyard," an estate once owned by Henry Darnell, brother-in-law of Lord Baltimore, and situated near Marlboro. The Wests lived here for many years, and in fact it was the family home up to the time of the Revolution or afterward, but the manor house was later burned, and the site is now occupied by a farm house built fifty or sixty years ago. Stephen West was a merchant prince for many years and especially during the Revolution, and he was permitted to make his own money. He was a member of the South River Club, socially prominent, and was one of the signers of Maryland's Declaration of Independence in 1775. (Richardson's Maryland History.) The Maryland records are full of items referring to supplies furnished by Stephen West to the soldiers during the

Revolution. He died in 1790, but his wife, Hannah, was still living in 1798. Their children were:

21. **Martha West**
22. **Stephen West**
23. **John West**
24. **William West**
25. **Rachel Sophia West**
26. **Richard Williams West**
27. **Elizabeth West**

8. Mary Magdalene West, daughter of Stephen West and Martha Hall, was born Sept. 19, 1731, in Anne Arundel County, Maryland. She was married Mar. 29, 1752, at All Hallows Church to Richard Moore, of Welsh descent. His ancestry is found in MacKenzie's Colonial Families of the United States and in Browning's Americans of Royal Descent. He died Dec. 4, 1760, leaving the following children:

28. **Hannah Moore**
29. **Richard Moore**
30. **Stephen West Moore**
31. **Samuel Preston Moore** b. Sept. 14, 1756

21. Martha West, daughter of Stephen West, Jr., and Hannah Williams, was born in Prince George's County. She married John Dorsey Lawrence, who was born in 1743. Their descendants are fully given in the Talbot Family Book, p. 57.

22. Stephen West, son of Stephen West, Jr., and Hannah Williams, was probably born in Prince George's County, at Woodyard. It is not certain who his wife was but the following records in the Land Office at Annapolis might well be inserted here to show the difficulty of identification:
1766 a Stephen West married Hannah Gordon.
1770 a Stephen West married Hannah Hall.

1784 a Stephen West (son of Stephen and Martha) married Hannah ———.
1788 a Stephen West married Anne Pue.
1798 a Stephen West married Nancy Pue.
The children of Stephen West were:

**32. Harriet West**
**33. Arthur Pue West**
**34. Charles H. S. West**

25. Rachel Sophia West, daughter of Stephen West and Hannah Williams, was probably born at Woodyard in Prince George's County, Maryland. She married, Jan. 25, 1790, Benjamin Oden.

26. Richard Williams West, son of Stephen West and Hannah Williams, was probably born at Woodyard in Prince George's County, Maryland. He married Maria Lloyd, who was born Mar. 11, 1782, and died Jan. 15, 1868. She belonged to the well-known Lloyd family of Philadelphia and Maryland, whose history can be found in various geneaiogical books. They were the parents of:

**35. Lieut. Richard West**
**36. Capt. Edward Lloyd West b. 1807**

27. Elizabeth West, daughter of Stephen West and Hannah Williams, was born about 1753, probably at Woodyard in Prince George's County, Maryland. She married James Stone in 1783.

31. Samuel Preston Moore, son of Mary Magdalene West and Richard Moore, was born in Anne Arundel County, Sept. 14, 1756. He died at Salem, Virginia, May 2, 1822. He was married Mar. 11, 1780, to Susanna Pearson, of Philadelphia, and they were the parents of the following children:

37. **Stephen Moore**
38. **Charles Moore, U. S. N.**
39. **Martha Moore**
40. **Major Thomas Preston Moore**
41. **Richard West Moore**
42. **Hannah Moore**
43. **Sarah Moore**
44. **Mary Anne Moore**
45. **Lamar Moore**
46. **Pearson Moore**

32. Harriet West, daughter of Stephen West and Anne Pue, was born in Maryland about 1790. She married Benjamin Oden Aug. 21, 1813. Her name appears often with those of her brothers in settling up the affairs of their father, Stephen West, in the District of Columbia and in Prince George's.

33. Arthur Pue West, the son of Stephen West and Anne Pue, was born in Anne Arundel County, probably in 1798. He married, May 29, 1821, Ellen Oden, who was born in 1802. They were the parents of:

47. **Arthur J. West** b. 1824
48. **Benjamin Oden West** b. 1826
49. **Thomas L. West** b. 1830
50. **Maria Lloyd West** b. 1832
51. **V. O. West** b. 1833
52. **Bedell L. West** b. 1836
53. **Dodridge P. West** b. 1840

34. Charles H. S. West, the son of Stephen West and Anne Pue, was probably born in Anne Arundel County. He was married Oct. 24, 1827, to Eliza J. Wakefield, and he did not long survive his marriage, because his will was probated in 1831.

41. Richard West Moore, the son of Samuel Preston Moore and Susanna Pearson, was the father of Jasper Yeats Moore, whose son was Clarence

Moore, who was lost in the Titanic disaster. A full account of his life is given on p. 342 of MacKenzie's Colonial Families.

45. Lamar Moore, the son of Samuel Preston Moore and Susanna Pearson, of Philadelphia, was probably born in Maryland. He is chiefly of interest to us on account of his name, since we have no record of his descendants, if he had any. One of the sons of Benjamin West, artist, was named Lamar. This was the name of a family prominent in Colonial times, and since Benjamin West married a Philadelphia lady, the name Lamar may have been in her family. The thought has occurred to the writer that some of the claims of West families of relationship with Benjamin West, artist, may have arisen through connection on the Pearson side of the house. We have record of several intermarriages of Wests and Pearson families.

47. Arthur J. West, the son of Arthur Pue West and Ellen Oden, was born in Maryland in 1824. He married Margaret ———, who was born in the District of Columbia in 1839. They were the parents of:

**54. Mary R. West** b. 1857
**55. Ellen M. West** b. 1859

48. Benjamin Oden West, son of Arthur Pue West and Ellen Oden, was born in 1826. He married Helen M. ———, and they resided in the District of Columbia. His will, which was probated Jan. 6, 1857, left his estate in a trust fund for his wife, children, sisters and brothers, but did not mention them by name. He was the father of:

**56. Benjamin O. West**
**57. Helen O. West**

## CHAPTER XI

## DESCENDANTS OF IGNATIUS WEST OF NORTH CAROLINA

THE material on which this chapter is based is in the hands of Mrs. Edgar West, of Spencer, Indiana, who kindly lent it to a relative of the writer. Some additions have been made, and new data which seems to belong to this family has been placed under the state grouping.

The ancestry of Ignatius West has not been discovered but it seems likely from the peculiarity of some of the names prevailing in the family, that this branch must have emigrated from Maryland or have sprung from the same root from which the Maryland Wests were derived. An Ignatius West was born in Montgomery County, Maryland, about 1775, and an Ignatius West died in Fauquier County, Virginia, in 1793. What connection, if any, exists between these different ones has not been determined. The name, Keren-Happuch, which is carried through the families descended from Ignatius West, of North Carolina, is also found in Prince George's County, Maryland, and in Fairfax County, Virginia.

**Ignatius West**, the head of this branch, was born Dec. 13, 1750, in Chatham County, North Carolina. He married on July 17, 1777, Elizabeth Meacham, who was born June 20, 1758, and died in 1829. Two of their daughters married Richardsons and their descendants live mostly in Illinois. Ignatius and Elizabeth were the parents of nine children:

1. **Lucy West**
2. **Elizabeth West**
3. **William West**
4. **Jemima West**
5. **Jane West**
6. **Kezia West**
7. **Isaac West** b. Oct. 11, 1794
8. **Keren-Happuch West** b. Mar., 1797
9. **Dicea Hastings West** b. July 18, 1801

3. William West, son of Ignatius West and Elizabeth Meacham, was born in 1784 in Chatham County, North Carolina, and died in Kentucky Sept. 10, 1813. In 1803 he married 1st, Elizabeth Cook. They were the parents of one child:

10. **Abram West** b. Sept. 11, 1806

After the death of Elizabeth, William married 2nd, Susan Lacey. They were the parents of twins:

11. **William West** b. Jan. 9, 1813
12. **Harmon West** b. Jan. 9, 1813

7. Isaac West, son of Ignatius West and Elizabeth Meacham, was born Oct. 11, 1794, in North Carolina, and died Oct. 28, 1862, in North Carolina. He married May 5, 1819, Sabra Petty, who was born about 1796 and died Sept. 2, 1883. They were the parents of:

13. **Ira West** b. 1821
14. **Elizabeth West** b. 1823
15. **Nancy West** b. 1824
16. **William West** b. 1825
17. **Jesse West** b. 1828
18. **Kezia West** b. 1830
19. **Cynthia West** b. 1835
20. **Dicea West** b. 1838

8. Keren-Happuch West, daughter of Ignatius West and Elizabeth Meacham, was born in Mar. 1797, and

died July 16, 1854. She spent her life in North Carolina, where she married on March 20, 1817, John Mann, who was born about 1790. They were the parents of:

21. **Fletcher A. Mann** b. 1822
22. **John W. Mann** b. 1828
23. **Elizabeth Mann** b. 1838

9. Dicea Hastings West, daughter of Ignatius West and Elizabeth Meacham, was born July 18, 1801, and died in North Carolina, July 14, 1887. She married Wesley Mann on Jan. 27, 1818. He was born in 1793. They were the parents of:

24. **Isaac Mann** b. 1826
25. **Keren-Happuch Mann** b. 1827
26. **Kezia Mann** b. 1829
27. **Caroline Mann** b. 1832
28. **William Mann** b. 1833
29. **Taylor M. Mann** b. 1835
30. **John Fletcher Mann** b. 1836
31. **Edward Mann** b. 1838
32. **Martha Elizabeth Mann** b. 1842
33. **Beverly Mann** b. 1848

10. Abram West, son of William West and Elizabeth Cook was born in Chatham County, North Carolina, Sept. 11, 1806. He died in Hendricks County, Indiana, May 31, 1857. He was married Nov. 27, 1825, to Sina Hadley, the daughter of Jacob Hadley. She was born in Chatham County, North Carolina, Feb. 10, 1806, and died Feb. 22, 1863, near Pecksburg, Indiana. After the death of his mother, Abram lived with his grandparents Cook, but married at the age of nineteen. After the birth of two babies, Abram and Sina migrated to Indiana in 1829 through the influence of a relative who had gone before.

Abram's possessions consisted of three horses and six hundred dollars. He entered 320 acres and built a cabin on the bluff south of where Solomon Cloud was living some years ago. They did not like this location and in a year built another cabin one-half mile south, where the residence of Sylvanus Makes now is. The new house was on the road under construction from Stilesville to Danville, Indiana, and before the doors were hung, Abram was called to work on the road, returning each night to his cabin.

Wolves were numerous and on the night before the road was finished, Abram could not come home to guard his family in the house still without doors. His wife, in terror of the wolves, took her children back to the old cabin for the night.

Some time after this, Abram took two horses to Kentucky, visited his step-mother and relatives there, sold the horses, made the journey home on foot and invested the money in Indiana land. As was usual with pioneer families, everything they had was made at home. Abram had a large tanning trough and made shoes for the family. By 1833, he had accumulated a herd of cattle and other stock which ran in the woods. One night a fierce hurricane blew the roof off the cabin and brought down great trees all about it. Abram expected to lose all his stock, but morning found the cattle huddled safely among the ruins of the forest.

A grist mill at Pecksburg and a saw mill at Springtown were later interests of Abram West. He and his wife were charter members of the Methodist Episcopal Church at Pecksburg, now

abandoned, and their cabin was headquarters for all preachers who passed that way. The subject of our sketch was a heavy set man, strong and of great endurance. He was even-tempered, good-natured and a fluent talker. He and Sina were the parents of:

34. **William West** b. 1827
35. **Washington West** b. July 4, 1829
36. **Columbus West** b. Nov. 13, 1831
37. **Diego Mandez West** b. Oct. 17, 1834
38. **Narcissa West** b. May 17, 1837
39. **Melissa West** b. June 1, 1841
40. **Amanda J. West** b. Oct. 20, 1843
41. **Phoebe Ellen West** b. 1845
42. **Scipio West** b. Nov. 12, 1848

11. William West, son of William West and Susan Lacey, died June 22, 1892, unmarried, in Christian County, Kentucky.

12. Harmon West, the son of William West and Susan Lacey, was born Jan. 9, 1813, in Kentucky, and he died in Christian County, June 1, 1857. He married in 1842 Catherine Harned. Most of their descendants live in southwestern Kentucky. Their children were:

43. **F. M. West**
44. **Eliza West** b. Apr. 22, 1843
45. **Nannie West** b. Oct. 1, 1844
46. **Susan West** b. Aug. 10, 1849
47. **Anice E. West** b. June 9, 1851
48. **Mary N. West**

13. Ira West, son of Isaac West and Sabra Petty, was born in North Carolina about 1821. He had a daughter, Mary, who married a Mr. Dark and lived at Ore Hill, North Carolina.

14. Elizabeth West, daughter of Isaac West and Sabra Petty, was born in North Carolina about 1823. She married Henry H. Durham and they were the parents of:

    49. **William Durham** b. 1850
    50. **Sarah Durham** b. 1852
    51. **Isaac Durham** b. 1854
    52. **Sabra Durham** b. 1857
    53. **Nancy Durham** b. 1860
    54. **Anna Durham**

15. Nancy West, daughter of Isaac West and Sabra Petty, was born in North Carolina about 1824. She married Spencer T. Petty, who was born in 1819. They were the parents of:

    55. **Isaac Petty** b. 1854
    56. **Cynthia Petty** b. 1856
    57. **Mary Petty** b. 1859
    58. **Elizabeth Petty** b. 1862

16. William West, son of Isaac West and Sabra Petty, was born in North Carolina about 1825. He married Margaret ———, who was born in 1831, and they were the parents of:

    59. **Thomas West** b. 1855
    60. **Benjamin West** b. 1857
    61. **Charles West**
    62. **Lulu West** b. 1862

17. Jesse West, son of Isaac West and Sabra Petty, was born in North Carolina about 1828. He married Julia ———, who was born the same year, and they were the parents of:

    63. **Martha West** b. 1852
    64. **Rufus West** b. 1853
    65. **James West** b. 1855
    66. **Joseph West** b. 1857
    67. **Numa West** b. 1860

68. **Isaac West** b. 1862
69. **Benton West** b. 1863
70. **Mary West** b. 1865
71. **Fannie West** b. 1867
72. **Minnie West** b. 1870

20. Dicea West, daughter of Isaac West and Sarah Petty, was born in North Carolina about 1838. She married Mr. Durham, and they were the parents of a son, Lucian Durham.

21. Fletcher A. Mann, son of Keren-Happuch West and John Mann, was born about 1822 in North Carolina, and followed the trade of a wheelwright. He was unmarried in 1850.

23. Elizabeth Mann, daughter of Keren-Happuch West and John Mann, was born in North Carolina about 1838. She married Seaburn Durham and they lived at Roscoe, North Carolina. He was born 1836. They were the parents of:

73. **Keren-Happuch Durham** b. 1848
74. **James Durham** b. 1850
75. **Elizabeth Durham** b. 1852
76. **John W. Durham** b. 1855
77. **Mary M. Durham** b. 1857
78. **Another** b. 1870

24. Isaac Mann, son of Dicea Hastings West and Wesley Mann, was born in North Carolina in 1826. He married Cornelia, who was born the same year, and they lived at Silver City, North Carolina, where he was a minister. They had one child, Vermegio. Later census records give his wife as Frances, and the following children are named:

79. **Vermegio Mann** b. 1848
80. **Ambrose Mann** b. 1849
81. **Jane A. Mann** b. 1851

82. Ella Mann b. 1854
83. Burkett N. Mann b. 1856
84. Florence Mann b. 1858
85. Jefferson Davis Mann b. 1860

25. **Keren-Happuch Mann,** daughter of Dicea Hastings West and Wesley Mann, was born in 1827, in North Carolina. She married William Forshee and they lived at Liberty, North Carolina.

26. **Kezia Mann,** daughter of Dicea Hastings West and Wesley Mann, was born in 1829, and married Mr. Craven, of Coleridge, North Carolina.

30. **John Fletcher Mann,** son of Dicea Hastings West and Wesley Mann, was born in North Carolina in 1836. He married Eliza ———, who was born in 1848, and they made their home at Pittsboro, North Carolina. They were the parents of:

86. Eugenia Mann b. 1868
87. Oscar Mann b. 1870

31. **Edward Mann,** son of Dicea Hastings West and Wesley Mann, was born in 1838 and lived at Saxapahaw, North Carolina, where he was a physician.

32. **Martha Elizabeth Mann,** daughter of Dicea Hastings West and Wesley Mann, was born in 1842, in North Carolina. She married Mr. Bray and they made their home at Coleridge, North Carolina.

33. **Beverly W. Mann,** son of Dicea Hastings West and Wesley Mann, was born in 1848 and made his home at Bynum, North Carolina.

34. **William West,** the son of Abram West and Sina Hadley, was born in Chatham County, North Carolina, Apr. 23, 1827. He fell in battle at Red Butte, now Wyoming, July 28, 1865, after serving three

years in the Civil War, and taking part in eighteen battles. His grave is unknown. He was married July 30, 1848, in Indiana to Eunice Estes, who was born Feb. 24, 1832, and died May 2, 1900. After their marriage, they moved to Osage County, Kansas, in 1859, where they had 360 acres of land. They were the parents of Sylvester William, who died in infancy, and:

88. **Henry Washington West** b. Apr. 10, 1849
89. **Flavius Josephus West** b. Mar. 19, 1852
90. **Abram Elkanah West** b. Aug. 13, 1854

35. Washington West, son of Abram West and Sina Hadley, was born in Chatham County, North Carolina, July 4, 1829, and died in Indiana, Jan. 28, 1892. He married Apr. 28, 1852, Lucinda Staley, who died in Indiana Sept. 11, 1902. They were the parents of:

91. **Mary West** b. Oct. 22, 1853
92. **Sina Jane West** b. Nov. 9, 1857
93. **Annie West** b. Dec. 11, 1859
94. **John William West** b. May 16, 1863
95. **Albert West** b. July 1, 1866
96. **Allen West** b. Dec. 7, 1868
97. **Clarence West** b. Dec. 11, 1873

36. Columbus West, son of Abram West and Sina Hadley, was born in Hendricks County, Indiana, Nov. 13, 1831. He died Mar. 5, 1908. He was married to Tabitha Staley Apr. 7, 1855, and they were the parents of:

98. **Ellen West** b. 1856
99. **Lucy Mary West** b. Nov. 1, 1857
100. **Nancy Jane West** b. July 22, 1859
101. **Oliver Morton West** b. Dec. 28, 1864
102. **John Allen West** b. Mar. 8, 1867
103. **George Washington West** b. Aug. 22, 1869
104. **Henry West** b. Nov. 16, 1870
105. **Milo West** b. June 17, 1874

37. Diego Mandez West, son of Abram West and Sina Hadley, was born Oct. 17, 1834, in Indiana, and died Dec. 2, 1910. He married 1st, on Aug. 15, 1858, Endamile Asher, who was born Oct. 19, 1834, and who died Jan. 9, 1895. He married 2nd, Elizabeth Whicker Apr. 4, 1897. She was born Mar. 12, 1852. Diego Mandez was the father of:

106. **William Madison West** b. May 8, 1859
107. **Abraham Lincoln West** b. Sept. 15, 1860
108. **Milton Alexander West** b. Feb. 12, 1862
109. **Charles Morton West** b. Apr. 6, 1865
110. **Edgar West** b. Dec. 15, 1872

38. Narcissa West, daughter of Abram West and Sina Hadley, was born in Indiana May 17, 1837, and died May 1, 1913. She married July 22, 1855, Alpheus Harlan and they were the parents of:

111. **Melville Harlan** b. Apr. 10, 1856
112. **Howard Harlan** b. May 27, 1858
113. **Lincoln Harlan** b. Oct. 11, 1860
114. **Lucinda Harlan** b. Feb. 6, 1863
115. **John Harlan** b. Aug. 11, 1867
116. **Sherman S. Harlan** b. Feb. 12, 1865
117. **Alice Harlan** b. Nov. 28, 1868
118. **Oliver Harlan** b. Apr. 18, 1872
119. **Cora Harlan** b. June 1, 1875
120. **Alonzo Harlan** b. Jan. 19, 1878
121. **Scipio West Harlan** b. July 2, 1881

39. Melissa West, daughter of Abram West and Sina Hadley, was born in Indiana June 1, 1841. She married 1st, on Feb. 24, 1859, Milton Asher, who was born in Mar. 1839, and who died Jan. 18, 1863, at La Grange, Tennessee, during the Civil War. She married 2nd, on Jan. 13, 1864, Manly Justice, who was born Mar. 4, 1839, and who died Nov. 7, 1891, from a boiler explosion near Haviland, Kan-

sas. Melissa was the mother of the following children:

122. **Allen Dayton Asher** b. Sept. 18, 1861
123. **Rosella Justice** b. Nov. 19, 1864
124. **Nancy Justice** b. Sept. 11, 1866
125. **Claiborne Monroe Justice** b. Sept. 20, 1869
126. **John Bunyan Justice** b. Oct. 15, 1872
127. **Catherine Justice** b. Sept. 11, 1874
128. **Endamile Justice** b. Aug. 1, 1877
129. **Everett Diego Justice** b. Dec., 1881

40. Amanda J. West, daughter of Abram West and Sina Hadley, was born in Indiana Oct. 20, 1843, and died Jan. 22, 1901. She married Oct. 30, 1861, Allen Whicker, who was born Mar. 20, 1837. They were the parents of:

130. **Mary Ellen Whicker** b. June 7, 1863
131. **Lusina Whicker** b. Sept. 7, 1868
132. **Nora Whicker** b. Jan. 20, 1871
133. **Simon Whicker** b. Apr. 23, 1873
134. **Dennis Whicker** b. Dec. 5, 1874
135. **Otto Whicker** b. Aug. 16, 1884

41. Phoebe Ellen West, daughter of Abram West and Sina Hadley, was born in Indiana in 1845 and died in 1863, unmarried.

42. Scipio West, the son of Abram West and Sina Hadley, was born in Indiana, Nov. 12, 1848, and was married in Oct. 1871, to Adelia Parker. They were the parents of:

136. **Ethel West** b. Oct. 25, 1873
137. **Clyde West** b. Nov. 16, 1875
138. **Oscar West** b. Mar. 31, 1881

43. F. M. West, son of Harmon West and Catherine Harned, was born in Kentucky and died there in 1899, unmarried.

44. Eliza West, daughter of Harmon West and Catherine Harned, was born in Kentucky Apr. 22, 1843, and died Jan. 26, 1905. She married Jesse Wood Nov. 14, 1869, and he died in Todd County, Kentucky, Jan. 26, 1905. They were the parents of:

**139. Kitty Wood** b. June 11, 1871
**140. Eva Wood** b. June 17, 1874
**141. Ida Wood** b. Aug. 31, 1875

45. Nannie West, daughter of Harmon West and Catherine Harned, was born Oct. 1, 1844, in Kentucky, and married May 29, 1864, F. M. Grace, of Todd County, Kentucky. They were the parents of:

**142. James Grace** b. June 29, 1865
**143. Charles Grace**
**144. William Grace** b. Mar. 23, 1868
**145. Carrie Grace** b. Dec. 6, 1875
**146. Lucian Grace** b. Jan. 14, 1881
**147. Lawrence Grace** b. Feb. 14, 1883

46. Susan West, daughter of Harmon West and Catherine Harned, was born in Kentucky Aug. 10, 1849, and married Apr. 29, 1875, D. M. Lacy, of Christian County, Kentucky. They were the parents of:

**148. Gano Lacy** b. Nov. 18, 1877
**149. Ida Lacy** b. Nov. 2, 1884

47. Anice E. West, daughter of Harmon West and Catherine Harned, was born in Kentucky June 9, 1851, and died Oct. 29, 1900. She married in Sept. 1885, B. H. Johnson, who died Apr. 24, 1900. They were the parents of:

**150. Ella M. Johnson** b. Mar. 25, 1887

48. Mary N. West, daughter of Harmon West and Catherine Harned, was born in Kentucky where she died, unmarried.

51. Isaac Durham, the son of Elizabeth West and Henry Durham, was born in North Carolina in 1854, and lived at Roscoe, North Carolina.

53. Nancy Durham, daughter of Elizabeth West and Henry Durham, was born in North Carolina in 1860. She married Mr. Justice and lived at Hadley, North Carolina.

54. Anna Durham, daughter of Elizabeth West and Henry Durham, married Mr. Lutterlow and lived at Lutterlow, North Carolina.

55. Isaac Petty, son of Nancy West and Spencer Thomas Petty, was born in 1854 in North Carolina and lived at Durham, North Carolina.

56. Cynthia Petty, daughter of Nancy West and Spencer Thomas Petty, was born in North Carolina in 1856. She married Mr. Harmon and lived at Pittsboro, North Carolina.

57. Mary Petty, daughter of Nancy West and Spencer Thomas Petty, was born in North Carolina in 1859, and lived at Durham, North Carolina.

58. Elizabeth Petty, daughter of Nancy West and Spencer Thomas Petty, was born about 1862 and married Mr. Harmon. They lived at Pittsboro, North Carolina.

59. Thomas West, son of William West and Margaret, was born in North Carolina in 1855 and lived at Ranseur, North Carolina.

61. Charles West, son of William West and Margaret, was born in North Carolina in 1859. He moved to Texas, where he was a minister.

63. Martha West, daughter of Jesse West and Julia, was born in North Carolina in 1852. She married Mr. Love.

65. James West, son of Jesse West and Julia, was born in North Carolina in 1855, and lived at Liberty, North Carolina.

67. Numa West, daughter of Jesse West and Julia was born in North Carolina in 1860. She married Mr. Teir, and lived at Orange, North Carolina.

68. Isaac West, son of Jesse West and Julia, was born in 1862 and lived at Greensboro, North Carolina.

69. Benton West, son of Jesse West and Julia, was born in 1863, and lived at Liberty, North Carolina.

70. Mary West, daughter of Jesse West and Julia, was born in 1865. She married Low Jones, and lived at Peoples, North Carolina.

71. Fannie West, daughter of Jesse West and Julia, was born in 1867, and lived at Liberty, North Carolina.

72. Minnie West, daughter of Jesse West and Julia, was born in 1870, in North Carolina. She married Mr. Martin, and lived at Ferndale, North Carolina.

88. Henry Washington West, son of William West and Eunice Estes, was born in Indiana, Apr. 10, 1849. He died in Kansas, Aug. 8, 1870.

89. Flavius Josephus West, son of William West and Eunice Estes, was born in Indiana, Mar. 19, 1852. He died Apr. 23, 1903. He married 1st, Mary E. Mattingly, on the date of Sept. 2, 1872, and died Feb. 21, 1890. He married, 2nd, on May 30, 1891, Mary E. Goodman. He was the father of William L. West, who died in childhood, and:

151. **Sarah Melissa West** b. Sept. 23, 1875
152. **Henry Josephus West** b. May 2, 1893

90. **Abram Elkanah West**, son of William West and Eunice Estes, was born in Indiana Aug. 13, 1854. He married July 8, 1876, Martha E. Smith, and they were the parents of:

153. **William Martin West** b. Aug. 1, 1877

91. **Mary West**, daughter of Washington West and Lucinda Staley, was born Oct. 22, 1853, and died in Indiana May 4, 1888. She married in 1872 Enos Patterson. They were the parents of:

154. **Vivian Patterson** b. Sept. 12, 1874
155. **Lewis Patterson** b. Jan. 23, 1878
156. **Ida Jane Patterson** b. Aug. 9, 1879
157. **Margaret Patterson** b. Jan. 13, 1886

92. **Sina Jane West**, daughter of Washington West and Lucinda Staley, was born Nov. 9, 1857, and married T. C. Casey in Indiana, Sept. 9, 1880. They were the parents of:

158. **Dayton Casey** b. Aug. 23, 1883

93. **Annie West**, daughter of Washington West and Lucinda Staley, was born in Indiana Dec. 11, 1859, and died Nov. 15, 1869.

94. **John William West**, son of Washington West and Lucinda Staley, was born in Indiana May 16, 1863. He married Margaret Bell, Sept. 4, 1887.

95. **Albert West**, son of Washington West and Lucinda Staley, was born in Indiana July 1, 1866. He married, 1st, Dora Denton, on June 26, 1887. She died without issue Feb. 4, 1898, and he married, 2nd, Nellie Vickery, Oct. 9, 1899.

96. **Allen West**, son of Washington West and Lucinda Staley, was born in Indiana Dec. 7, 1868. He married Sarah Davis Aug. 10, 1890, and they were the parents of:

    159. **Earl West** b. Dec. 20, 1894
    160. **Daisy Pearl West** b. Mar. 27, 1897

97. **Clarence West**, son of Washington West and Lucinda Staley, was born in Indiana Dec. 11, 1873, and married Bessie Wier, Aug. 25, 1895.

98. **Ellen West**, daughter of Columbus West and Tabitha Staley, was born in Indiana in 1856, and died in 1911, unmarried.

99. **Lucy Mary West**, daughter of Columbus West and Tabitha Staley, was born in Indiana, Nov. 1, 1857. She married Nov. 11, 1875, George A. Harvey, who was born May 20, 1854, and they were the parents of:

    161. **Herbert Spencer Harvey** b. Aug. 17, 1877

100. **Nancy Jane West**, daughter of Columbus West and Tabitha Staley, was born in Indiana July 22, 1859. She married June 16, 1885, John A. Barron, who was born May 31, 1856. They were the parents of:

    162. **Grace Ellen Barron** b. Mar. 21, 1886
    163. **Glenn Columbus Barron** b. March 14, 1890

101. **Oliver Morton West**, son of Columbus West and Tabitha Staley, was born in Indiana, Dec. 28, 1864. He was a prominent farmer and stock raiser. On Aug. 11, 1889, he was married to Lora E. Walls, born Oct. 5, 1869. They were the parents of:

    164. **Amy Ellen West** b. July 6, 1890
    165. **Opal Martha West** b. Oct. 9, 1899

102. John Allen West, son of Columbus West and Tabitha Staley, was born in Indiana Mar. 8, 1867, and died Jan. 29, 1915. He married Ada Harrison, Feb. 12, 1893, and they had one adopted daughter, Carrie Bell Trester, who married Chauncey Leroy Edmondson.

103. George Washington West, son of Columbus West and Tabitha Staley, was born in Indiana Aug. 22, 1869. He married Dec. 22, 1891, Alvie Geraldine Walls, who was born July 10, 1872. Mr. West is a farmer and auctioneer, and has one son:

166. **Leland Parks West** b. Dec. 8, 1896

104. Henry West, son of Columbus West and Tabitha Staley, was born in Indiana Nov. 16, 1870, and married Albie Harland, Sept. 15, 1892. She died in 1903. He married, 2nd, Mary Bartholomew, Nov. 8, 1904. He was the father of:

167. **Fern West** b. Aug. 10, 1893
168. **Roy West** b. June 29, 1895

105. Milo West, son of Columbus West and Tabitha Staley, was born in Indiana June 17, 1874. He married Naomi Barron Mar. 18, 1897. They are the parents of:

169. **Marvin West** b. June 29, 1898, d. 1904
170. **Ralph Columbus West** b. Mar. 28, 1901
171. **Edna Elizabeth West** b. Aug. 28, 1902

106. William Madison West, son of Diego Mandez West and Endamile Asher, was born May 8, 1859. He married, May 3, 1882, Narcissa A. Hiatt, born Nov. 28, 1865, and they are the parents of:

172. **Conrad West** b. Mar. 22, 1883
173. **Floyd West** b. Feb. 21, 1884

174. **Ida West** b. Feb. 28, 1885
175. **Harrison West** b. Nov. 26, 1888
176. **Urban West** b. Sept. 5, 1892
177. **Arthur West** b. Mar. 29, 1897

107. Abraham Lincoln West, son of Diego Mandez West and Endamile Asher, was born in Indiana Sept. 15, 1860, and married W. Florence Smith Aug. 26, 1886. There were no children.

108. Milton Alexander West, son of Diego Mandez West and Endamile Asher, was born in Indiana Nov. 24, 1862. He married 1st, Feb. 12, 1890, Edith Masters, born Feb. 7, 1865. She died, July 18, 1898. and he married, 2nd, Lora A. Phillips, Apr. 11, 1905. She was born Mar. 7, 1873. He was the father of:

178. **Chester C. West** b. Sept. 15, 1892, d. 1912
179. **Homer West** b. July 29, 1894

109. Charles Morton West, son of Diego Mandez West and Endamile Asher, was born in Indiana Apr. 6, 1865. He married Sept. 27, 1893, Mary E. McCormick, who was born Mar. 5, 1868, and they were the parents of:

180. **Mary Endamile West** b. Sept. 18, 1898
181. **Mabel Eliza West** b. Sept. 18, 1898

110. Edgar West, son of Diego Mandez West and Endamile Asher, was born in Indiana Dec. 15, 1872. He married Sept. 13, 1894, Ethel M. Haines, who was born Aug. 7, 1875. Mr. West is an undertaker in Spencer, Indiana, and has one son:

182. **Harold Haines West** b. Oct. 15, 1895

111. Melville Harlan, son of Narcissa West and Alpheus Harlan, was born in Indiana Apr. 10, 1856. He

married July 1, 1886, Mary Whicker, and they are the parents of:

183. **Roy Harlan** b. Jan., 1887
184. **Don Harlan** b. Dec. 29, 1889
185. **Lee Harlan** b. Oct. 7, 1891
186. **Ray Harlan** b. Mar., 1894

112. Howard Harlan, son of Narcissa West and Alpheus Harlan, was born in Indiana May 27, 1858, and married in 1901 Sue Duncan. They are the parents of:

187. **Hattie Harlan** b. Apr. 22, 1903

113. Lincoln Harlan, son of Narcissa West and Alpheus Harlan, was born in Indiana, Oct. 11, 1860, and married Salome Reitzel on Feb. 6, 1885. They have one son:

188. **Carl Harlan** b. Oct. 11, 1886

114. Lucinda Harlan, daughter of Narcissa West and Alpheus Harlan, was born in Indiana Feb. 6, 1863. She married Horace Torbet, June 9, 1887, and they are the parents of:

189. **James Torbet** b. Oct., 1889
190. **Cora Torbet** b. June 26, 1891
191. **Howard Torbet** b. Feb. 17, 1895
192. **Carl A. Torbet** b. Dec. 31, 1896

115. John Harlan, son of Narcissa West and Alpheus Harlan, was born Aug. 11, 1867. He married Anna Rutledge, Nov. 3, 1892, and they are the parents of:

193. **Gail Harlan**
194. **Grace Harlan**
195. **Margaretta Harlan**
196. **Ora Harlan** b. in 1900

116. Sherman S. Harlan, son of Narcissa West and Alpheus Harlan, was born in Indiana Feb. 12, 1865,

and married Viola Smith in 1891. They are the parents of:

197. **John Harlan** b. Apr. 10, 1893
198. **Maude Harlan** b. June 5, 1895
199. **Iva Harlan** b. June 10, 1898
200. **Clyde Harlan** b. Feb. 11, 1901
201. **Jesse Harlan** b. Aug., 1903

118. Oliver Harlan, son of Narcissa West and Alpheus Harlan, was born in Indiana Apr. 18, 1872, and married Ida Smith Apr. 19, 1897. They are the parents of:

202. **Don Harlan** b. Mar. 20, 1898
203. **Carl Harlan** b. Oct. 6, 1901
204. **Rolf Harlan** b. Aug. 20, 1905

119. Cora Harlan, daughter of Narcissa West and Alpheus Harlan, was born in Indiana June 1, 1875, and married Howard Stevens, June 1, 1897. They are the parents of:

205. **Edith Stevens** b. Oct. 6, 1898
206. **Jessie Stevens** b. March 19, 1902
207. **Don Stevens** b. Apr. 23, 1904
208. **Homer Stevens** b. July 17, 1906

121. Scipio West Harlan, son of Narcissa West and Alpheus Harlan, was born in Indiana July 2, 1881, and married Dora M. Hoover, Oct. 16, 1906.

122. Allen Dayton Asher, son of Melissa West and Milton Asher, was born Sept. 18, 1861, and married Hannah Etta Newlin Aug. 25, 1887. She was born Jan. 9, 1870. They are the parents of:

209. **Milton Halford Asher** b. Nov. 19, 1889
210. **Charles Mills Asher** b. Apr. 28, 1894

123. Rosella Justice, daughter of Melissa West and Manly Justice, was born Nov. 19, 1864, and died

Mar. 31, 1900. She married Emory Phillips Dec. 23, 1886. They have one son:

211. **Chauncey Phillips** b. Feb. 25, 1894

124. Nancy Justice, daughter of Melissa West and Manly Justice, was born Sept. 11, 1866, and married Warren Stringer, June 16, 1893. They are the parents of:

212. **Edmund M. Stringer** b. Dec. 12, 1894

125. Claiborne Monroe Justice, son of Melissa West and Manly Justice, was born Sept. 20, 1869, and married Belle McClelland on Nov. 24, 1897.

126. John Bunyan Justice, son of Melissa West and Manly Justice, was born Oct. 15, 1872, and married Mattie Beadle Dec. 13, 1895. They are the parents of:

213. **Ennis Justice** b. Apr. 11, 1903
214. **Kenneth Manly Justice** b. Mar. 12, 1907
215. **Teresa Marie Justice** b. Apr. 23, 1912

127. Catherine Justice, daughter of Melissa West and Manly Justice, was born Sept. 11, 1874, and married Sept. 1, 1897, Ira Martin, who was born Mar. 8, 1875. They are the parents of:

216. **Lorena Martin** b. Feb. 4, 1900
217. **Herman Martin** b. Mar. 4, 1902

128. Endamile Justice, daughter of Melissa West and Manly Justice, was born Aug. 1, 1877, and married Loren Hadley, Mar. 20, 1897. Their children are:

218. **Bernice Hadley** b. Aug. 11, 1899
219. **Frances Hadley** b. Oct. 22, 1903
220. **Esther Hadley** b. Sept. 13, 1911

129. Everett Diego Justice, son of Melissa West and Manly Justice, was born Dec., 1881, and died Jan.

28, 1909. He married Elizabeth Monnett, Sept. 12, 1906.

130. Mary Ellen Whicker, daughter of Amanda J. West and Allen Whicker, was born June 7, 1863, and married John Henry Bundy, Sept. 20, 1883, who was born Dec. 19, 1862. They are the parents of:

221. **Willis Bundy** b. June 28, 1886
222. **Earl Clifford Bundy** b. Oct. 24, 1890

131. Lusina Whicker, daughter of Amanda J. West and Allen Whicker, was born Sept. 7, 1868, and married Sept. 5, 1889, Lewis Beasley, who was born Feb. 3, 1863. They are the parents of:

223. **Neva Amanda Beasley** b. Dec. 14, 1896
224. **Allen Lincoln Beasley** b. Aug. 6, 1908

132. Nora Whicker, daughter of Amanda J. West and Allen Whicker, was born Jan. 20, 1871, and married Dec. 19, 1894, Frank Benbow, who was born Nov. 2, 1867. They are the parents of:

225. **Leland Benbow** b. Oct. 30, 1898

133. Simon Whicker, son of Amanda J. West and Allen Whicker, was born Apr. 23, 1873, and married Sept. 8, 1897, Nora P. Wright, who was born Sept. 6, 1877. They are the parents of:

226. **Dorothy Whicker** b. July 15, 1899
227. **Agnes Whicker** b. Feb. 26, 1901
228. **Garford K. Whicker** b. June 6, 1903
229. **Wilford R. Whicker** b. Aug. 3, 1905
230. **Roland Whicker** b. Nov. 10, 1915

134. Dennis Whicker, son of Amanda J. West and Allen Whicker, was born Dec. 5, 1874, and married Feb. 25, 1897, Gertrude E. Mason, who was born Apr. 12, 1878. They are the parents of:

231. **Glenn M. Whicker** b. Mar. 11, 1898
232. **Genevieve L. Whicker** b. July 18, 1904

135. Otto Whicker, son of Amanda J. West and Allen Whicker, was born Aug. 16, 1884, and married Aug. 21, 1903, Martha Snyder, who was born Oct. 15, 1885. They are the parents of:

233. **Jeannette Whicker** b. Oct. 9, 1910

136. Ethel West, daughter of Scipio West and Adelia Parker, was born Oct. 25, 1873. She married in 1907 Ivan J. Barnhard.

137. Clyde West, the son of Scipio West and Adelia Parker, was born in Indiana Nov. 16, 1875, and married Maude Hufford Dec. 18, 1902.

138. Oscar West, son of Scipio West and Adelia Parker, was born in Indiana Mar. 31, 1881, and married Pearl Maxwell in Aug., 1900. They are the parents of:

234. **Ruth West** b. Oct. 6, 1901
235. **Adelia West** b. Aug. 6, 1912

140. Eva Wood, daughter of Eliza West and Jesse Wood, was born in Kentucky June 17, 1874, and died Mar. 31, 1897. She married Nov. 21, 1894, James Lancaster, a farmer of Todd County, Kentucky. They had one child, Harold, who died.

141. Ida Wood, daughter of Eliza West and Jesse Wood, was born Aug. 31, 1875. She married Charles Robinson, a farmer of Todd County, Kentucky, Dec. 16, 1896. They are the parents of:

236. **Eva Robinson** b. Apr. 7, 1900
237. **Waymon Robinson** b. Dec. 19, 1906

142. James Grace, son of Nannie West and F. M. Grace, was born June 29, 1865, in Kentucky, and married

Victoria Graddy Dec. 30, 1891. Mr. Grace is a merchant of Kirksmanville, Kentucky, and is the father of two daughters:

238. **Daisy Grace** b. Mar. 15, 1893
239. **Sybil Grace** b. Oct. 1, 1894

144. **William Grace,** son of Nannie West and F. M. Grace, was born Mar. 23, 1868, and married Mary Sullivan, Sept. 12, 1903. Mr. Grace is a farmer in Christian County, Kentucky, and is the father of:

240. **Walter Grace** b. Aug. 29, 1906

145. **Carrie Grace,** daughter of Nannie West and F. M. Grace, was born Dec. 6, 1875. She married W. T. Sullivan Jan. 21, 1895, and they are the parents of:

241. **Neal Grace Sullivan** b. Jan. 31, 1897

146. **Lucian Grace,** son of Nannie West and F. M. Grace, was born Jan. 14, 1881. He is a dentist in Louisville, Kentucky.

147. **Lawrence Grace,** the son of Nannie West and F. M. Grace, was born Feb. 14, 1883. He is a bank cashier at Baxter, Tennessee.

148. **Gano Lacy,** son of Susan West and D. M. Lacy, was born Nov. 18, 1877. He is a farmer in Christian County, Kentucky.

151. **Sarah Melissa West,** daughter of Flavius Josephus West and Mary E. Mattingly, was born Sept. 23, 1875, and married Jesse W. Yeager, Oct. 21, 1897.

153. **William Martin West,** son of Abram Elkanah West and Martha E. Smith, was born Aug. 1, 1877, and married Emma Sophronia Bailey, Nov. 15, 1904. They are the parents of:

242. **Paul Morton West** b. Aug. 14, 1905
243. **Ethel Eunice West** b. Mar. 4, 1908
244. **Orman Leonard West** b. Feb. 28, 1910
245. **Lois Emma West** b. June 10, 1912

154. Vivian Patterson, daughter of Mary West and Enos Patterson, was born Sept. 12, 1874, and married James Winchester May 30, 1894. They are the parents of:

246. **Homer Winchester** b. July 30, 1895
247. **Irma Winchester** b. Sept. 3, 1898

161. Herbert Spencer Harvey, son of Lucy Mary West and George A. Harvey, was born Aug. 17, 1877, and married Aug. 4, 1898, Fannie McClure Harkrater, who was born Oct. 11, 1878. They are the parents of:

248. **Robert Wesley Harvey** b. Dec. 22, 1901
249. **George Raymond Harvey** b. Nov. 23, 1903

162. Grace Ellen Barron, daughter of Nancy Jane West and John A. Barron, was born Mar. 21, 1886. She married Jan. 1, 1907, Charles W. Peters, who was born near Duffield, Virginia, Mar. 21, 1882. They are the parents of:

250. **Lois Irene Peters** b. Dec. 2, 1907
251. **Lloyd Clarence Peters** b. Nov. 20, 1908
252. **Loren Arvis Peters** b. Oct. 9, 1910
253. **Avis Jean Peters** b. July 30, 1912

163. Glenn Columbus Barron, son of Nancy Jane West and John A. Barron, was born Mar. 14, 1890, and married June 28, 1911, Kate F. Johnson, born Sept. 2, 1894. They are the parents of:

254. **Marvin Columbus Barron** b. Sept. 27, 1912

172. Conrad West, son of William Madison West and Narcissa Hiatt, was born Mar. 22, 1883, and married Hazel Hicks Ruark, June 5, 1910.

173. Floyd West, son of William Madison West and Narcissa Hiatt, was born Feb. 21, 1884, and married Leora Franklin Hicks, Sept. 29, 1907. They are the parents of:

255. **Leon F. West** b. June 18, 1908

174. Ida West, daughter of William Madison West and Narcissa Hiatt, was born Feb. 28, 1885, and married George Fogle, May 7, 1907. They are the parents of:

256. **Mildred E. Fogle** b. Feb. 2, 1908
257. **William Morris Fogle** b. Nov. 26, 1908

175. Harrison West, son of William Madison West and Narcissa Hiatt, was born Nov. 26, 1888, and married Lora Kurtz June 30, 1915.

209. Milton Halford Asher, son of Allen Dayton Asher and Hannah Etta Newlin, was born Nov. 19, 1889. He married Dec. 15, 1909, Margaret C. Ballard, who was born Dec. 27, 1890. They have one child:

258. **Marlen M. Asher** b. July 29, 1913

221. Willis Bundy, son of Mary Ellen Whicker and John Henry Bundy, was born June 28, 1886. He married Jan. 9, 1907, Ruth J. Harlan, who was born June 15, 1889. They have two sons:

259. **Howard A. Bundy** b. June 20, 1908
260. **Harvey H. Bundy** b. Feb. 20, 1912

222. Earl Clifford Bundy, son of Mary Ellen Whicker and John Henry Bundy, was born Oct. 24, 1890, and married Nov. 12, 1914, Mary E. Orff, born Nov. 26, 1895.

## CHAPTER XII

# DESCENDANTS OF WILLIAM WEST OF CHATHAM COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA

THE data in this chapter has been furnished through the courtesy of Mrs. Otto C. Preuss, of Kansas City, a descendant of William West. Mrs. Preuss has very generously turned over, not only this material, but also other information, gathered for her own publication. There has existed in her family the tradition of relationship to Benjamin West, the artist, although records are lacking to support this family belief. However, this writer is inclined to think that many of the older West families found in Virginia and Maryland, including those along the Potomac, can be traced to the Quaker Wests of Chester County, Pennsylvania, and Wilmington, Delaware, (of which Benjamin West's family was a part); or to the Anthony West line of the Eastern Shore of Virginia.

**William West,** the ancestor of a large number of descendants who settled in Simpson County, Kentucky, and from there migrated into both western and southern states, was born in 1752. It has been the family tradition that he was born in England, but investigation leads one to believe that he was a native of this country, probably of Virginia; and he may have been of the second or third generation born here. He was one of eleven brothers who at some time lived along the Potomac River,

but records show that as early as 1770 he was in North Carolina.

William West enlisted in Chatham County, North Carolina, in April, 1781, and served as a private during the rest of the Revolutionary War. The various officers under whom he served were Captains Nash, William Douglas, William Gibson, Abram Allen, William Jones; and Colonels John Literall, and John Malone. He fought in the battle of Lindley's Mill. On Aug. 16, 1832, he made application for a pension and this was granted, the papers of which are on file in the Pension Bureau in Washington, D. C. At this time he was living with James Milliken in Simpson County, Kentucky; in which county he died in 1842. William West married Miss Clendennen, whose name is thought to be Angeline. They were the parents of:

1. **Ibby West**
2. **John West**
3. **Leonard West**
4. **James West** b. Aug. 27, 1772

1. **Ibby West**, daughter of William West and Angeline Clendennen, was born in Simpson County, Kentucky. She married a Mr. Holcolm.

4. **James West**, the son of William West and Angeline Clendennen, was born in Simpson County, Kentucky. He married Oct. 1, 1807, Mary Mourning Howard, who was born July 14, 1784, and died in 1869 in Simpson County, Kentucky. It has been a family tradition that the mother of Mary Mourning Howard was Amelia Putnam, a direct descendant of Israel Putnam of Revolutionary War fame. The names Putnam and Amelia have been retained as

the generations have passed and appear in different branches of the family.

James West and a companion purchased materials for brick houses and James West constructed the first one in the State of Kentucky. It stands today in Simpson County, in a splendid state of preservation, and the farm is still called the "West Farm." That he was a man of thrift, and able to accumulate wealth, is clearly indicated by his land holdings and slaves. His wife, Mary Mourning Howard, was a woman of redoubtable courage as proven by the following incident. Left alone one day with her negro servant, she was the victim of a surprise attack by Indians. The negro woman was killed, but Mrs. West fought the Indians off until help came and she was rescued. James and Mary Howard West are buried in Simpson County, Kentucky, the date of Mr. West's death being 1844. They were the parents of:

5. **Preston Milton West** b. Aug. 28, 1808
6. **Tilman Howard West** b. May 8, 1810
7. **Maleta West** b. Mar. 26, 1812
8. **Malinda West** b. Aug. 1, 1813
9. **Silas Mercer West** b. Jan. 27, 1817
10. **Elias Putnam West** b. Mar. 14, 1820
11. **William Newton West** b. June 19, 1821
12. **Mary West** b. Sept. 3, 1823
13. **James Leonard West** b. Sept. 3, 1826

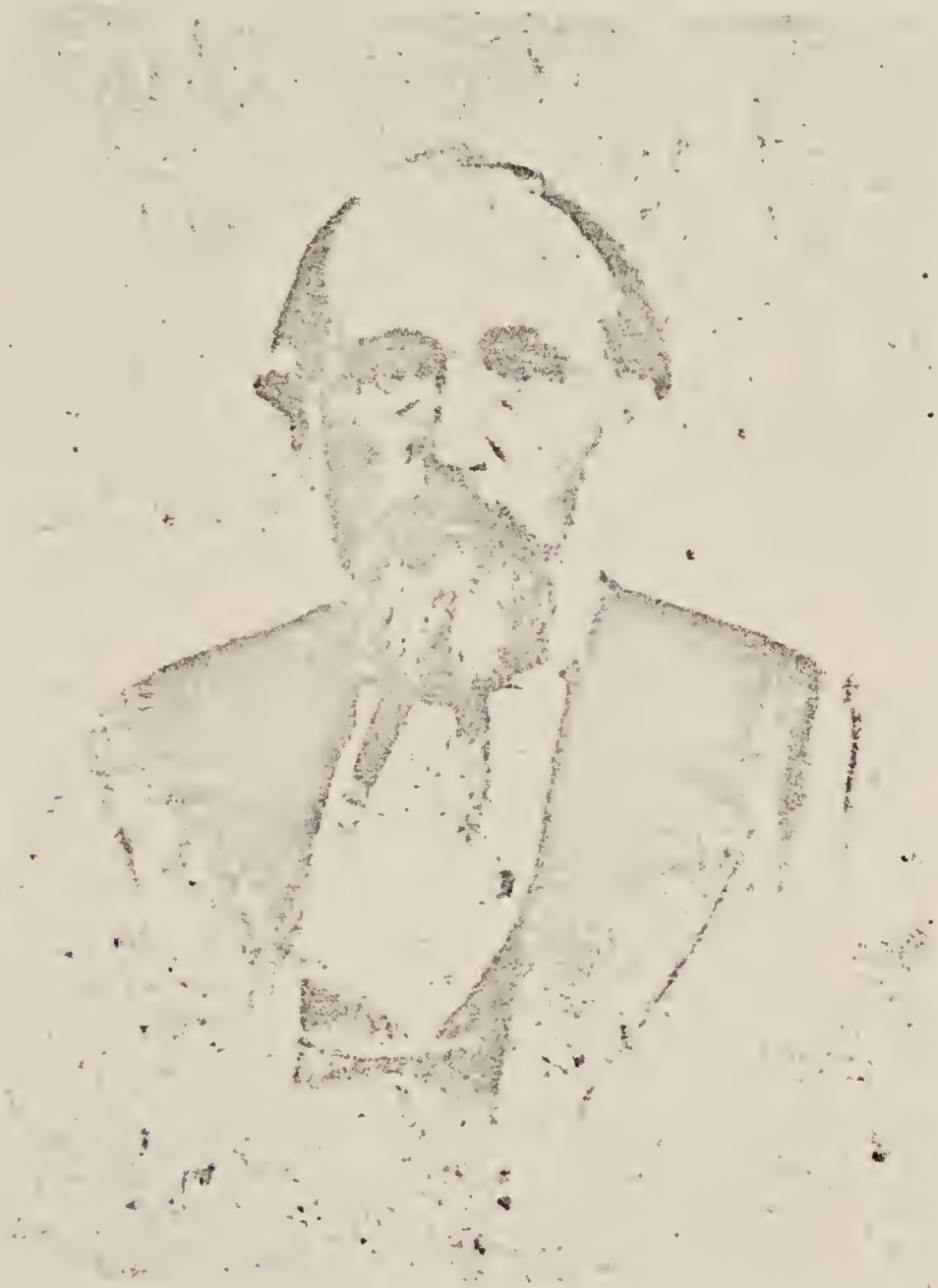
5. Preston Milton West, son of James West and Mary Mourning Howard, was born Aug. 28, 1808, in Simpson County, Kentucky, and died June 19, 1888. He married Dec. 9, 1830, Martha A. Hail, who was born Dec. 22, 1815, and died June 10, 1880. They were the parents of:

14. **Angeline Clendennen Howard West** b. Sept. 20, 1835
15. **James Durham West** b. June 1, 1838
16. **Olivia Cordelia West** b. May 27, 1840, d. y.
17. **Edgar Alexander West** b. Apr. 9, 1843
18. **Martha Adelia West** b. Feb. 25, 1846

6. Tilman Howard West, son of James West and Mary Mourning Howard, was born May 8, 1810, in Simpson County, Kentucky, and died Oct. 3, 1884, in Kansas City. He married Elizabeth James, daughter of John and Mary Poor James. She was born Nov. 25, 1816, in Logan County, Kentucky, and died Nov. 2, 1904, at Mountain Grove, Missouri. She and her husband are buried in Union Cemetery, Kansas City, Missouri, a memorial cemetery maintained by the city where many of the earliest citizens of Kansas City rest.

In 1844 Tilman and Elizabeth West went from Russellville, Kentucky, to Pleasant Hill, Missouri. This town was a good business point, and was settled in the early days by an excellent class of people from Kentucky, Virginia and Tennessee. Mr. West was postmaster there in 1847. They then moved to Randolph, Clay County, where he bought land and farmed. From there they moved to the growing town of Harlem in the same county on the north bank of the Missouri River. Opposite, on the south bank was Westport Landing, which later became Kansas City.

Mr. West established and operated a hotel at Harlem which was one of the largest towns on the river, and at the same time continued buying land from the Government in Clay and Jackson Counties. He later crossed the river and became one of Kansas City's earliest settlers. Out of the rocky hillside



TILMAN HOWARD WEST

he hewed a place large enough for a store building and conducted a general merchandise business on the levee. He enlarged his business enterprises to include a clothing store, and in 1854, owned and operated a grist mill at Blue Springs, Missouri. At the outbreak of the Civil War all business was discontinued, and at its close, Mr. West and his two sons, Richard and William, established the largest men's clothing store in Kansas City. Tilman West remained in Kansas City the rest of his life with the exception of the years 1778-81 spent in Pleasant Hill, Missouri. He and his wife helped organize and were charter members of the Methodist Episcopal Church South in their home city. At the time of her death, Elizabeth West was the oldest member in point of years of membership in the church.

Tilman Howard West was a man of piety, business integrity, and kindly, unassuming manner. He was held in the highest esteem by his fellow citizens and his name on a legal paper needed no further guarantee. It was this honesty that crippled him financially when he became security for a relative to the amount of $60,000. Tilman Howard West and Elizabeth James West were the parents of Luther Virgil West, Mary Mourning West and Henry Clay West, who died young, and:

19. **Oscar Dunreath West** b. about 1840
20. **Richard James West** b. June 22, 1843
21. **William Newton West** b. Sept. 1, 1847
22. **Amelia Putnam West** d. aged 10

5. Maleta West, daughter of James West and Mary Mourning Howard, was born in Simpson County, Kentucky, Mar. 26, 1812, and died Sept. 28, 1880.

She married Sept. 6, 1831, Nathaniel Ector Harrelson, born Jan. 10, 1807, in Caswell County, North Carolina. He was the son of Jeremiah and Martha Bracken Harrelson. Maleta West and her husband both died in Cass County, Missouri, and they are buried in the family lot at Pleasant Hill. They came from Simpson County, Kentucky, to Missouri, in 1831. Nathaniel Harrelson bought hundreds of acres of land from the U. S. Government at 25 cents an acre and later sold it for hundreds of dollars an acre. At the time of his death he was reputed to be the largest land owner in the State of Missouri. Maleta West and Nathaniel E. Harrelson were the parents of:

23. **Amanda Harrelson** b. Jan. 18, 1834
24. **James West Harrelson** b. Mar. 6, 1836
25. **William Howard Harrelson** b. Dec. 18, 1840
26. **John Bracken Harrelson** b. Jan. 29, 1847

8. Malinda West, daughter of James West and Mary Mourning Howard, was born in Simpson County, Kentucky, Aug. 1, 1813, and died Nov. 12, 1866, at Pleasant Hill, Missouri. She married 1st, William Warlock Wright, who died in 1846, and 2nd, H. M. Bracken. According to Cass County, Missouri, records, William Warlock Wright, who came from Simpson County, Kentucky, laid off what is called "Oldtown" Pleasant Hill. He was postmaster there in 1839. Malinda and William W. Wright and their children are buried in the cemetery at Pleasant Hill. They were the parents of two children, who died young, and of:

27. **Marion Wallace Wright** b. Apr. 9, 1843
28. **William W. Wright, Jr.**

9. Silas Mercer West, son of James West and Mary Mourning Howard, was born in Simpson County, Kentucky. He married and had five or six daughters and one son:

**29. James West**

10. Elias Putnam West, son of James West and Mary Mourning Howard, was born in Simpson County, Kentucky, Mar. 14, 1820. He married, Nov. 20, 1844, Louisa Hocker, who was born Apr. 28, 1822, and who died Oct. 31, 1914, aged 92. She died in Pleasant Hill and was buried there. Elias Putnam West was a lawyer of ability. He went from Kentucky to Independence, Missouri, where he practiced his profession and in addition owned and operated a hotel. He was living there when he received his appointment, about 1845, as Minister to Mexico. He took with him his wife and two children, and slaves, and they went overland by ox teams, it requiring three months to make the trip. While there, they lived in a grandeur that is still recalled by their relatives who were children then.

He served as judge of the Probate Court of Cass County from 1858 to 1868, and lived at Harrisonville. He later became a geologist and for many years was connected with the Kansas State University at Lawrence in geological research. It has been said that he left a monument there more lasting than time in his collection of geological specimens, which is considered one of the best in the United States. He died Jan. 26, 1892, and is buried in Maple Grove Cemetery in Lawrence, Kansas. Elias West and Louisa Hocker were the parents of

Alice Webster West, Maria Louisa West and Toby Putnam West, who died young, and:

30. **Mary Howard West** d. Nov. 5, 1850
31. **Harry Henry West** b. Jan. 12, 1852
32. **Benjamin Duncan West** b. Feb. 26, 1855
33. **Cora Blanche West** b. June 26, 1859, unm.

11. William Newton West, son of James West and Mary Mourning Howard, was born in Simpson County, Kentucky, June 19, 1821. He married in 1851, Joyce Powell, who was born in 1830 in the same county. They removed to Farmington, Missouri. There William West enlisted in the Confederate Army, served with the Missouri troops, and died on a forced march in 1863. He was buried in Arkansas. They were the parents of:

34. **Mary Susan West** b. Nov. 30, 1853

12. Mary West, daughter of James West and Mary Mourning Howard, was born in Simpson County, Kentucky, Sept. 3, 1823. She married a Mr. Williams, who was killed while hunting deer in Texas County, Missouri. The Cass County records say that they went to Harrisonville, Missouri, between 1830 and 1840. The names of their children are not definitely known, but they are variously given as Maleta, Howard, Leonard and Kate Williams.

13. James Leonard West, son of James West and Mary Mourning Howard, was born Sept. 3, 1826, in Simpson County, Kentucky. He married a widow in Arkansas, and they were the parents of two girls who were students in 1906, in the State University in Fayetteville, where the family home was at that time; and one son:

35. **Howard West**

14. Angeline Clendennen Howard West, daughter of Preston Milton West and Martha H. Hail, was born Sept. 20, 1835, and died Sept. 13, 1904. She was twice married: 1st, Mar. 17, 1853, and 2nd, Aug. 16, 1871.

15. James Durham West, son of Preston Milton West and Martha A. Hail, was born in Mississippi, June 1, 1838, where his father moved about 1830. Of James Durham West, his daughter, Elizabeth Howard, gives a brief sketch in the *Tennessee Historical Magazine* of 1921. He went to preparatory school in Leake County, Mississippi, and also educated himself by private study, keeping a book in his pocket to read when on horseback. He entered La Grange Synodical College about 1858 to study for the ministry, and taught school in summer to pay his winter's tuition. On July 14, 1861, he married Mary Robertson Waddell, the daughter of one of the professors. He left school to enter the Confederate Army and many incidents of this part of his life are told in the sketch. After the War he became a Presbyterian minister and was stationed in Pontotoc, Mississippi, for 16 years. In 1895 he moved with his family to Bryant, Texas. Ill health caused him to give up his active minstry there and he moved to Florida where his wife died Apr. 22, 1919. Doctor West died at Pensacola, Apr. 19, 1921. He and his wife were the parents of:

36. **Martha Anne West**
37. **John Milton West**
38. **George Edgar West**
39. **Elizabeth Howard West**
40. **Idelette Waddell West**
41. **Virginia Gilmer West**
42. **James Robertson West**

17. **Edgar Alexander West**, son of Preston Milton West and Martha A. Hail, was born Apr. 9, 1843, in Mississippi. He died in 1914, having been married twice, the first time on Feb. 18, 1868.

19. **Oscar Dunreath West**, the son of Tilman Howard West and Elizabeth James, was born at Russellville, Kentucky, about 1840. He was unmarried and never returned from the Civil War in which he fought as a cavalryman. He was named by his grandmother after a character in "Children of the Abbey."

20. **Richard James West**, son of Tilman Howard West and Elizabeth James, was born in Simpson County, Kentucky, June 22, 1843, and died June 22, 1886. He is buried in Union Cemetery in Kansas City. He married in Kansas City, Dec. 24, 1873, Ann Penelope Bryan, born Feb. 12, 1847, in Marengo County, Alabama, the daughter of Frederick Barfield Bryan and Holland Ann Bush. They were the parents of Maude West, who died at birth, and:

    43. **Edna Pearl West** b. Nov. 4, 1876
    44. **Oscar Dunreath West** b. Aug. 1878

21. **William Newton West**, son of Tilman Howard West and Elizabeth James, was born in Pleasant Hill, Missouri, Sept. 1, 1847. He was married in Kansas City Feb. 26, 1879, to Laura Emma Bryan, who was born Dec. 28, 1854, in Hannibal, Missouri. About 1900 they moved to Mountain Grove, Missouri, where William West died. He is buried in the Schofield family lot. He and his wife were the parents of Tilman West, who died at birth, and:

    45. **Serena Lucile West** b. Apr. 6, 1884
    46. **William Holmes West** b. Oct. 1, 1885
    47. **Mary Elizabeth West** b. Nov. 25, 1887

22. **Nancy Woodson West**, the daughter of Tilman Howard West and Elizabeth James, was born in Clay County, Missouri, and was drowned at the age of 14 in the Missouri River during the Civil War.

23. **Amanda Harrelson**, daughter of Maleta West and N. E. Harrelson, was born in Clay County, Missouri, Jan. 18, 1834, and died July 29, 1869. She married James Allen, of Pleasant Hill, Missouri, who was born in Washington County, Virginia. They were the parents of three children, who died young, and of:

    48. **William Harrelson Allen** b. Oct. 21, 1857
    49. **Walter Allen** b. July 11, 1866

24. James West Harrelson, son of Maleta West and N. E. Harrelson, was born in Jackson County, Missouri, on Mar. 6, 1836. He married, 1st, in Lafayette County, Missouri, Nov., 1868, Olivia Fulkerson, the daughter of John H. Fulkerson. She died at Pleasant Hill, Missouri, Sept. 24, 1869, leaving one child, Nathan. James married 2nd, Annie Shelton, of Virginia, May 7, 1872. He was the father of:

    50. **Nathan Olivia Harrelson** b. Sept. 3, 1869
    51. **Maleta Harrelson**
    52. **Frank Shelton Harrelson**
    53. **Sallie Wilson Harrelson** unm.
    54. **Ann Harrelson**
    55. **Helen Harrelson** unm.
    56. **Lena Harrelson** unm.
    57. **Martha Bracken Harrelson** unm.

26. John Bracken Harrelson, son of Maleta West and N. E. Harrelson, was born in Cass County, Missouri, Jan. 29, 1847. He married in Belton, Missouri, Feb. 13, 1879, Catherine Johnson, born Dec. 25, 1859,

in Platte County, Missouri, the daughter of Richard Menter Johnson, born in Scott County, Kentucky, and Sallie Calvert Johnson, born in Owen County, Kentucky. John B. Harrelson and his wife were staunch members of the Baptist Church. They were the parents of twins, who died at birth, and:

58. **Howard Menter Harrelson** b. Oct. 11, 1880
59. **Alma Harrelson** b. July 27, 1884
60. **Benjamin Harrelson** b. Jan. 1889
61. **Martin Harrelson** b. Dec. 26, 1894

27. Marion Wright, daughter of Malinda West and W. W. Wright, was born in Pleasant Hill, Missouri, Apr. 9, 1843, and died Nov. 24, 1883. She married Dec. 20, 1864, in Cass County, Garland C. Broadhead, of Pleasant Hill, Missouri. After the death of his wife, Mr. Broadhead removed to Columbia, Missouri, where he was Professor of Geology for many years in the State University. The children of this marriage were:

62. **Mary West Broadhead** b. Apr. 28, 1866, d. 1908
63. **Garland Carr Broadhead** b. Jan 4, 1873
64. **Gertrude Broadhead** b. May 21, 1877
65. **Harry Howard Broadhead** b. Oct. 29, 1879

29. James West, son of Silas Mercer West, took part in the Civil War on the Union side, his brothers and other relatives fighting in the Confederate Army.

31. Harry Henry West, son of Elias West and Louisa Hocker, was born in Missouri Jan. 12, 1852. He was a physician in Lawrence, Kansas, where he died unmarried Apr. 16, 1891.

32. Benjamin Duncan West, son of Elias West and Louisa Hocker, was born in Missouri Feb. 26, 1855. He was twice married: 1st, at Kansas City on Dec.

EDNA WEST PREUSS

16, 1885, to Mary A. Carlyle, born Feb. 14, 1862. They had one child:

**66. Frank Duncan West**

Of his second marriage to Mrs. Mooney there was no issue. Mr. West served for many years as Recorder of Deeds in Kansas City. Later he became a newspaper man in Pleasant Hill, Missouri, where he died Jan. 17, 1923, being buried there.

34. Mary Susan West, daughter of William Newton West and Joyce Powell, was born in Simpson County, Kentucky, Nov. 30, 1853. She married Dec. 1, 1874, in Franklin, Kentucky, Thomas Austin Meguiar, who was born Jan. 8, 1849, in Simpson County, Kentucky, and died Feb. 28, 1925, at Lawrence, Kansas. He was buried in Kentucky, however. They were the parents of:

**67. Pauline West Meguiar** b. Mar. 31, 1876
**68. Joyce Powell Meguiar** b. Nov. 25, 1874
**69. Elizabeth Campbell Meguiar** b. July 21, 1883

39. Elizabeth Howard West, daughter of James Durham West and Mary Waddell, was born in Pontotoc, Mississippi, Mar. 27, 1873. In 1892 she received her B.A. degree from the Industrial Institute and College of Mississippi, now the State College for Women; in 1901 she received the B.A. and M.A. degrees from the University of Texas, and finished her library training course at the same school in 1906. "Who's Who in America," gives her as Assistant in the Library of Congress in Washington, D.C., from 1906-11; archivist in the Texas State Library, 1911-18; and State Librarian in Texas, 1918-1925. She was the first woman ever to be made head of a department in the Texas State Govern-

ment. Since 1925 she has been Librarian of the Technological College at Lubbock. She is a Phi Beta Kappa and a member of the D. A. R. through William West, the head of this line. Miss West is a Presbyterian in religious faith and a Democrat in politics. She has been a contributor to various publications and is author of the Texas Historical Notebook, published in 1905.

43. **Edna Pearl West**, daughter of Richard James West and Ann Penelope Bryan, was born in Kansas City, Nov. 4, 1876. She was married in St. Louis, Apr. 29, 1902, to Otto Charles Preuss, born in Galveston, Texas, Oct. 22, 1875, and reared in Ennis, Texas. He was the son of Levi Preuss, of Germany, and Margaret Ranck, of Pennsylvania. After their marriage they left immediaetly for Mounds, Indian Territory, where Mr. Preuss was established in the hardware, banking and cotton business. They lived there for five years, when they moved to Kansas City. There Mr. Preuss bought one of the oldest stationery stores in the city and operated it until 1927, when he sold it.

Edna West Preuss has the distinction of having purchased the first lot sold by public auction, of government town-site, platted in the Indian Territory of the Five Civilized Tribes, now Oklahoma. Mrs. Preuss, is a D. A. R. through Needham Bryan, who was a colonel in the Revolution and a member of every Provincial Congress. Edna Pearl West and Otto C. Preuss were the parents of Hermine Preuss, born at Mounds, Indian Territory, Sept. 19, 1903, who died Jan. 12, 1910, and was buried in the family lot at Mt. Washington Cemetery, Kan-

sas City. Mr. and Mrs. Preuss then adopted, July 7, 1920, Roma Doris Preuss, born in Kansas City, May 15, 1913.

44. Oscar Dunreath West, son of Richard James West and Ann Penelope Bryan, was born in Kansas City Aug. 7, 1878. He married, 1st, Feb. 11, 1905, at Little Rock, Arkansas, Helen Field. They were the parents of:

**70. Oscar Dunreath West** b. Dec. 5, 1905

Mr. West married, 2nd, at Leavenworth, Kansas, Della Merritt, of Lansing, Kansas. They are the parents of:

**71. Edna Pearl West** b. Feb. 28, 1910 at Chilicothe, Mo.

45. Serena Lucile West, daughter of William Newton West and Laura Bryan, was born in Kansas City, Missouri, Apr. 6, 1884. She married at Mountain Grove, Missouri, Apr. 20, 1910, Richard Schofield, who was born there. They removed to Fullerton, California, in 1911, where they reside with their children:

**72. William Holmes Schofield** b. Mar. 1, 1911
**73. Laura Elizabeth Schofield** b. Jan. 17, 1914
**74. Richard Henry Schofield** b. June 10, 1920
**75. Lon Franklin Schofield** b. July 23, 1921

46. William Holmes West, son of William Newton West and Laura Bryan, was born in Kansas City, Missouri, Oct. 1, 1885. He married, Sept. 30, 1914, at Kansas City, Dora May Duncan, born in Cooper County, Missouri, Sept. 11, 1888. They removed to Hollywood, California, in 1919, where Mr. West is an auditor of the Hollywood Branch of the Security Trust & Savings Bank, of Los Angeles. Mr. and Mrs. West are the parents of:

76. **Laura Lucile West** b. July 17, 1915
77. **William Nathan West** b. Feb. 4, 1917
78. **Duncan Holmes West** b. Aug. 25, 1918
79. **Eve Adora West** b. Mar. 12, 1920
80. **Beverlee Beatrice West** b. Aug. 30, 1921
81. **Frances June West** b. June 15, 1928

47. Mary Elizabeth West, daughter of William Newton West and Laura Bryan, was born Nov. 25, 1887, in Kansas City, Missouri. She was married at Ventura, California, May 4, 1921, to Walter L. Costenborder, born in Indiana, who is an officer in the U. S. Aviation Corps. They were stationed in the Philippine Islands, 1921-25, and are now living in Glendale, California. Their children are:

82. **Arthur Leroy Costenborder** b. May 20, 1923
83. **Martha Jean Costenborder** b. Sept. 1, 1926

48. William Harrelson Allen, son of Amanda Harrelson and James Allen, was born at Pleasant Hill, Missouri. He married Feb. 11, 1880, Mattie Frances Dewer, of the same town, and they are the parents of:

84. **Walter Dewer Allen** b. May 21, 1881
85. **Annie Allen** b. Feb. 11, 1883
86. **James Woodruff Allen** b. July 19, 1885
87. **William Francis Allen** b. May 30, 1890, d. July 5, 1912
88. **Martha Ellen Allen** b. Jan. 5, 1892
89. **Nathan Harrelson Allen** b. Aug. 10, 1898

50. Nathan Olivia Harrelson, son of James West Harrelson and Olivia Fulkerson, was born Sept. 3, 1869, in Cass County, Missouri. He was twice married. Of the first marriage there was no issue. He married 2nd, June 4, 1907, at Kansas City, Gertrude Fleischman, daughter of Augustus Fleischman, pharmacist of Kansas City, formerly of Sedalia, Missouri. Mr. Fleischman organized the Missouri

State Board of Pharmacy, in which he was an officer for thirteen years. Gertrude Fleischman's grandfather, Conrad Anton Fleischman, was founder of the first Baptist Church in the United States and in his memory the Fleischman Memorial Church of Philadelphia has been built. Nathan O. Harrelson was a graduate of the Wentworth Military Academy at Lexington, Missouri, and in 1894 received his degree of M.D. from the Kansas City Medical College. He became one of the outstanding surgeons of Kansas City. At the time of his death he was on the staff of St. Joseph's Hospital, Christian Church Hospital and Trinity Lutheran Hospital. He was a major in the U. S. Army Medical Corps during the Spanish-American War. During the World War he was likewise a major and was in charge of the Government Hospital at Norfolk, Virginia. He was a member of many medical associations. Politically, he was a Democrat. His church affiliation was with the Congregationalists. As a surgeon he had unusual ability and was especially ingenious in plastic surgery. He was of a retiring and unassuming nature; very kind and humane. Nathan Harrelson and Gertrude Fleischman were the parents of:

**90. Hilda Harrelson**

51. Maleta Harrelson, daughter of James West Harrelson and Annie Shelton, was born in Cass County, Missouri. She married John Scott, of Belton, Missouri, and they are the parents of:

**91. Frank Harrelson Scott**

54. Ann Harrelson, daughter of James West Harrelson and Annie Shelton, was born in Cass County, Mis-

souri. She married, at Belton, Missouri, Thomas Park Green, and they are the parents of:

92. **James Harrelson Green**
93. **Virginia Green**
94. **Mary Ann Green**

58. Howard Menter Harrelson, son of John B. Harrelson and Catherine Johnson, was born in Belton, Missouri, Oct. 11, 1880. He married, at Kansas City, July 19, 1906, Franc Brooks, born Oct. 31, 1886, the daughter of Florence Cambron and Charles Wesley Brooks, of Iowa. They have one child:

95. **William Brooks Harrelson** b. Feb. 14, 1913

59. Alma Harrelson, daughter of John B. Harrelson and Catherine Johnson, was born July 27, 1884, in Belton, Missouri. She married Carl Allison at Belton, Missouri, and they made their home in Benchland, Montana, but now reside in Portland, Oregon. They have one child:

96. **John Robert Allison** b. in Mar., 1918

60. Benjamin Harrelson, son of John B. Harrelson and Catherine Johnson, was a volunteer in the World War and attained the rank of captain. He was in training at Ft. Sheridan, Illinois, in Company 8—1st Regiment, and later was sent to Camp Lee, Virginia. He married in June, 1927, Mary Blair, of Belton, Missouri.

62. Mary West Broadhead, daughter of Marion Wright and Garland Broadhead, was born in Missouri, Apr. 28, 1866, and died at Pleasant Hill in 1908. She married William E. Whitsitt and they were the parents of:

97. **Garland Broadhead Whitsitt** b. Jan. 27, 1893
98. **William Edwin Whitsitt**
99. **James Winston Whitsitt**

64. Marion Gertrude Broadhead, daughter of Marion Wright and Garland Broadhead, was born in Missouri, May 21, 1877. She married Sanford Francis Conley, of Columbia, Missouri, and they are the parents of:

100. **Garland Broadhead Conley**
101. **Catherine Conley**
102. **Sanford Conley**
103. **Sarah Conley**
104. **Mary Conley**

65. Harry Howard Broadhead, son of Marion Wright and Garland C. Broadhead, was born in Missouri, Oct. 29, 1879. He married Mary Ford, of St. Joseph, Missouri, and they are the parents of:

105. **Harry Broadhead**
106. **A daughter**

67. Joyce Powell Meguiar, daughter of Mary Susan West and Thomas Meguiar, was born in Franklin, Kentucky, Nov. 25, 1874. She married, Feb. 18, 1903, Pryor Beard, of Shelbyville, Kentucky. They are the parents of:

107. **Thomas Meguiar Beard** b. Aug., 1905

68. Pauline West Meguiar, daughter of Mary Susan West and Thomas Meguiar, was born in Franklin, Kentucky, Mar. 31, 1876. She married, Apr. 25, 1899, Rev. Hugh McLellan, born Aug. 28, 1871, in Glasgow, Scotland. Doctor McLellan is an outstanding minister in the Christian Church in Kentucky. He is the author of "Hugh McLellan's Sermons," and other books. Mrs. McLellan is a

member of the D. A. R. through William West, a Revolutionary soldier. Dr. and Mrs. McLellan are the parents of:

**108. Joyce Ford McLellan b. Feb. 18, 1902**
**109. Marjorie West McLellan b. June 19, 1906**

69. Elizabeth Campbell Meguiar, daughter of Mary Susan West and Thomas Meguiar, was born in Franklin, Kentucky, July 21, 1883. Since 1916 she has been professor of home economics in the University of Kansas. In 1927-8 she was also acting dean of women.

70. Oscar Dunreath West, III, son of Oscar Dunreath and Helen Field, was born Dec. 5, 1905, in Little Rock, Arkansas. He married 1st, Elvina Wyckle, and 2nd, Sept. 17, 1927, Gladys Davis Hamilton, of Albany, Missouri.

85. Anna Allen, daughter of William Allen and Martha Dewer, was born at Pleasant Hill, Missouri, Feb. 11, 1883. She married George Dunn, May 7, 1906, and they are the parents of:

**110. Frances Louise Dunn b. Aug. 13, 1908**

86. James Woodruff Allen, son of William Allen and Martha Dewer, was born in Pleasant Hill, Missouri, July 19, 1885. He married, July 27, 1912, Mildred Montgomery, and they sailed at once for the Belgian Congo where they are missionaries of the Presbyterian Church. Mr. Allen is a graduate of Kemper Military Academy; of Westminster College, Fulton, Missouri, and of the Theological Seminary in Louisville, Kentucky.

88. Martha Ellen Allen, daughter of William Allen and Martha Dewer, was born Jan. 5, 1892, at Pleasant

Hill, Missouri. She married, May 14, 1917, Winston Woodson, of Independence, Missouri, and they are the parents of:

111. **Winston Allen Woodson** b. Nov. 5, 1919
112. **William Hamilton Woodson** b. Nov. 9, 1921

89. Nathan Harrelson Allen, son of William Allen and Martha Dewer, was born at Pleasant Hill, Missouri, Aug. 10, 1898. He married, June 7, 1924, Kathleen Briley. They have one child:

113. **Jo Ann Allen** b. Aug. 3, 1925

97. Garland Broadhead Whitsitt, son of Mary West Broadhead and William Whitsitt, was born at Pleasant Hill, Missouri. In 1917 he married Mary Casey, of Kansas City, where they make their home. Their children are:

114. **Garland Broadhead Whittsitt** b. Oct. 23, 1921
115. **Constance Mattie Whitsitt** b. Jan. 16, 1923
116. **Frank Casey Whitsitt** b. Sept. 22, 1927

Mr. Whitsitt served in the World War with the 339th Regiment, known as "Detroit's Own," which was stationed at Archangel, North Russia.

98. William Edwin Whitsitt, son of Mary West Broadhead and William Whitsitt, was born at Pleasant Hill, Missouri. He married Ruth Nail, of Kansas City, and they have two chldren:

117. **Betty Jean Whitsitt** b. July 5, 1923
118. **Ruth Ann Whitsitt** b. Feb. 26, 1926

## CHAPTER XIII

## MASSACHUSETTS WESTS IN MANY OTHER STATES

AN ENTIRE volume could be devoted to the Wests of New England alone. These are largely descended from one man, Francis West, of Duxbury, Massachusetts, who was the head of a brilliant and distinguished line. In this book, however, we have confined ourselves to the early members of the family, deeming them sufficient to establish a relationship with those descendants now living in the South and West.

From a dozen different sources material for this chapter has been gathered, for no other line has received more attention than this one. The Massachusetts family of Wests was among the first to send its roots deep into the soil of America, and a host of descendants, within a century, settled in adjoining states.

Years ago discussion raged over the English ancestry of this Francis, and an endeavor was made to prove that he was a descendant of Capt. Francis West, one of the three early De La Warr Wests who came to this country. Banks says that the claim has no basis in fact. Regardless of this controversy, however, the subject of our sketch was the ancestor of some very famous American professional men, and their attainments could well lead one to believe that there was exceptional blood in the family.

There came to light a few years ago a tombstone in New Bedford, Massachusetts, the inscription on which was printed in Tyler's Quarterly Magazine, Vol. 6, p. 119:

*Front*

*Samuel West, D. D., son of Dr. Sackville West by his wife, Ruth Jenkins.*

*Was born at Yarmouth, C. C., March 3, 1729/30 O. S., ordained in this place June 3, 1761.*

*Relinquished his pastoral charge in June, 1803. Died in Tiverton, R. I., Sept. 24, 1807.*

*Back*

*Sackville West was son of Thomas West, physician, the son of ——— West, the son of Capt. Francis West, brother of the third Lord De La Warr, Governor of Virginia. Capt. West came from England to Virginia in 1608.*

The publication of this did not settle the question but instead brought up two or three other points that were open to argument. The marriage between the Sackville and De La Warr families was too late to have been responsible for the naming of Dr. Sackville West, in 1729, and moreover, this physician had always been known as "Sackfield" West. This writer has only one word to add: there were Sackvilles in Wiltshire in 1600. (Wiltshire Collections by Aubrey and Jackson, p. 351.)

The native home of Francis West of Duxbury seems to have been in Salisbury, Wiltshire, England. He was born about 1626 and came to America as a carpenter. He married Margery Reeves, Feb. 27, 1639, also of Duxbury, but they spent part of their lives in Plymouth, Massachusetts. Francis West died Jan. 2, 1692, leaving the following children:

1. **Mary West** b. 1640
2. **Ruth West** b. 1641
3. **Samuel West** b. 1643
4. **Dr. Thomas West** b. 1646
5. **Peter West** b. 1648

2. Ruth West, daughter of Francis West and Margery Reeves, was born in Duxbury, Massachusetts, in

1641. She married Nathaniel Skiff, who died in in 1741, aged 90.

3. Samuel West, son of Francis West and Margery Reeves, was born in Duxbury, Massachusetts, in 1643, and died there May 8, 1689. He married Sept. 26, 1668, Triphosa Partridge, daughter of George and Sarah Tracy Partridge of Duxbury. Their descendants remained mostly in Connecticut. They had the following children:

6. Francis West b. Nov. 13, 1669
7. Juen West d. y.
8. Samuel West b. Dec. 23, 1672
9. Peletiah West b. Mar. 8, 1674
10. Hon. Ebenezer West b. July 22, 1676
11. John West b. Mar. 6, 1679
12. Abigail West b. Sept. 26, 1682
13. Bathsheba West

4. Dr. Thomas West, son of Francis West and Margery Reeves, was born in Duxbury or Plymouth, Massachusetts, in 1646. He married Elizabeth ———, and moved to Tisbury in 1673. Dr. West was a man of skill and superior ability, and the first known physician on Martha's Vineyard. He also seems to have been a lawyer of rank, because he was King's attorney and solicitor at various times. He later joined the Chase family, near Homes Hole, where he bought thirty acres from Ponit, the Indian Sachem, and later acquired several hundred acres on the west side of the lagoon. In 1700, the households of Thomas West, Isaac Chase and Edward Cottle, comprised the town and numbered 27 persons; by 1750 the Wests alone numbered 30 persons. Dr. West and his wife had become members of the Seventh Day Baptist

Church of Newport, Rhode Island, prior to 1692, but in 1702 he was excommunicated for not keeping the tenets of the church. His family, however, continued in good standing. At least six of the descendants of Dr. West and his wife were graduates of Harvard before 1800, and were distinguished clergymen of New England. Dr. West died in 1706, and his wife, who was born in 1653/4, died in 1728. Both were buried in West Tisbury. They were the parents of ten children who, for the most part, resided in Connecticut:

14. Elizabeth West b. 1678
15. Abigail West b. 1680
16. Abner West b. June 9, 1683
17. Ruth West b. 1685
18. Thomas West b. 1687
19. Peter West b. 1689
20. William West b. 1691 probably d. y.
21. Mary West b. 1692
22. Dr. Sackfield West b. 1694
23. Judah West b. 1696

5. Peter West, son of Francis West and Margery Reeves, was born in 1648. He took care of his father during the later years of his life, and received his estate which was small. His descendants remained in the vicinity of Plympton, Massachusetts. He married Patience ———, and they were the parents of:

24. Margaret West b. Mar. 12, 1678
25. Esther West
26. Anne West
27. William West b. May 4, 1683
28. Mary West b. Dec. 7, 1685
29. Benjamin West b. July 7, 1688
30. Elisha West b. Mar. 2, 1693
31. Samuel West b. Apr. 4, 1697

6. Deacon Francis West, son of Francis West and Tryphosa Partridge, was born at Duxbury, Massachusetts, Nov. 13, 1669. He settled at Preston, Connecticut, and later moved to Stonington. Dec. 20, 1696, he married Mercy Minor, who was born Aug. 21, 1672. In 1720 they moved to Tolland and were among the first settlers there. Francis West became the first deacon of the Tolland Church. He died May 12, 1764, leaving the following children:

32. **Mercy West** b. Oct. 30, 1697
33. **Samuel West** b. 1699
34. **Joseph West** b. 1701
35. **Amasa West** b. 1704
36. **Judge Zebulon West** b. Mar. 16, 1707
37. **Christopher West** b. June 19, 1709
38. **Pelatiah West** b. Sept. 30, 1711
39. **Caleb West**

8. Samuel West, son of Samuel West and Tryphosa Partridge, was born in Duxbury, Dec. 23, 1672 and died about 1763. He married Martha Simmons. a descendant of John and Priscilla Alden, and their family lived mostly in Lebanon, Connecticut. There were four children:

40. **Amos West**
41. **Nathan West**
42. **Sarah West**
43. **Moses West**

9. Peletiah West, a son of Samuel West and Tryphosa Partridge, was born Mar. 8, 1674, in Duxbury and died there Dec. 7, 1758. He married Elizabeth Chandler.

10. Hon. Ebenezer West, son of Samuel West and Tryphosa Partridge, was born July 22, 1676, and died, Oct. 31, 1758. He was one of the organizers

of the Goshen Church in Lebanon and served in the state legislature 46 sessions. On Jan. 14, 1713, he married Susanna Wales and they were the parents of:

44. **Sarah West** b. 1714, unm.
45. **Hon. Joshua West** b. July 30, 1715
46. **Susanna West** b. Jan. 17, 1719

11. John West, son of Samuel West and Tryphosa Partridge, was born Mar. 6, 1679, and died Nov. 17, 1741. He married Deborah [illegible] and they were the parents of:

47. **Hannah West**
48. **Nathan West** b. Nov. 10, 1710
49. **John West** b. Mar. 12, 1715
50. **Solomon West** b. Mar. 15, 1723
51. **Caleb West** b. July 3, 1726

12. Abigail West, daughter of Samuel West and Triphosa Partridge, was born in Duxbury, Mass., Sept. 26, 1682. She married Nathaniel Cole.

14. Elizabeth West, daughter of Dr. Thomas West and Elizabeth, was born in West Tisbury. She married 1st, John Willard; and 2d, Jonathan Sabin, Mar. 25, 1718.

15. Abigail West, daughter of Thomas West and Elizabeth, was born in West Tisbury in 1680. She married Joshua Weeks, who was born about 1675. They moved from Martha's Vineyard to Newport, and later went back to Tisbury.

16. Abner West, son of Dr. Thomas West and Elizabeth, was born in West Tisbury, June 9, 1683. He married, Nov. 17, 1707, Mrs. Jane (Look) Cottle, who died in 1755. Abner West's will was probated Mar. 13, 1756, and he left these heirs:

9
—

za-
ed

za-
728
ied
and

liza-
and
1751,

Eliza-
ottle,

# EARLY DESCENDANTS OF FRANCIS WEST OF DUXBURY, MASSACHUSETTS

Francis West *b* about 1616
*m* Margery Reeves

1. Mary
2. Ruth *m* Skiff

3. Samuel *m*
Tryphosa Partridge

1. Juen *d s p*
2. Abigail *m* Cole

3. Bathsheba
4. Pelatiah *m* Chandler

5. Deacon Francis
*m* Mercy Minor

6. Samuel *m*
Martha Simmons

7. Hon. Ebenezer *m*
Susanna Wales

8. John *m*
Deborah [illegible]

4. Dr. Thomas *m*
Elizabeth

5. Peter *m*
Patience

1. Samuel *m*
1st Delano
2d Lathrop

1. Samuel *m* Lathrop

1. Sarah
2. Grace
3. Icabod
4. Stephen
5. Tryphosa
6. Prudence
7. Frederick

2. Elisha *m*
Olive Brewster

1. Mary
2. Prudence
3. Ann
4. John
3. Joanna *m* Smith
4. Prudence *m* Lathrop
5. Sarah *m*
Redington
6. Ann
7. Ruth
8. Abner *m* Mary Hatch

1. Abigail
2. William
3. Submit
4. Susanna
5. Pamelia
6. Abner
7. Mary
8. Betsy
9. Sarah
10. Eley

2. Mercy *m* Wales
3. Joseph *m*
Joanna Delano

1. Mary *m* Grant
2. Joanna *m*
1st Huntington
2d Stanley
3. Rufus *m* Sarah Nye

1. Grace
2. Ephraim

4. Andrew *m* Palmer

1. Palmer
2. Jabez
3. Orville
4. Jane
5. Hannah
6. Abigail

5. Ephraim
6. Deborah *m* Morgan
7. Bathsheba *m* Hatch
8. Capt. Jabez *m*
Roxana Chapman

1. Aaron
2. Dr. Eber
3. Roxanna

9. Joseph *m*
1st Redington
2d Strong

1. Sarah
2. Joseph
3. Salome
4. Hannah
5. Zadock
6. Joel

4. Amasa *m*
1st Hatch
2d Gibbs

1. Francis
*m* Strong

1. Joanna
2. Francis
3. Sarah
4. Dorcas

2. Phebe
3. Lucia
4. Rebecca
5. Amy
6. Mercy
7. Nehitable
8. Amasa
9. Susan
10. Levi *m* Riker

1. Polly
2. Ann
3. Mercy
4. Nabby
5. Amasa
6. Nathaniel

11. Oliver *m* Nye

1. Ebenezer
2. Amasa
3. Joshua
4. Oliver
5. Amy
6. Caleb
7. Anna
8. Sarah

5. Judge Zebulon
*m* Mary Delano

1. Mary *m* Grant
2. Desire *m* Shepherd
3. Ann
4. Thankful
5. Nathaniel *m*
Woodbridge

1. Nancy
2. Fidelia
3. Ashbel
4. Desire
5. Anna

6. Dr. Jeremiah

1. Laura
2. Fanny
3. Amelia
4. Francis
5. Cynthia
6. Edmund
7. Lois

6. Christopher
*m* Amy Delano

1. Priscilla
2. Jonathan *m*
E. Hamilton

1. Minor
2. Jared
3. David
4. Alvan
5. Betsy
6. Jonathan
3. Jerusha
4. Minor
5. Lois
6. Lydia
7. Mary
8. Sarah
9. Prince *m*
Hannah

1. Sylvanus
2. Christopher
3. Susanna
4. Ezekiel
5. Hannah
6. Bathsheba
7. Amy
8. John
9. Philo
10. Herman
11. Prince

7. Pelatiah
*m* E. Lathrop

1. Elizabeth
2. Susanna
3. Eleazar
4. Hannah
5. Zerviah
6. Eunice
7. Elijah
8. Daniel
9. Mary
10. Prudence

1. Asa
2. Willis
3. Orrin
4. Lucia
5. Amelia
6. Susan
7. Clarissa
8. Horatio

1. Diodate
2. Evalina
3. Brackett
4. Delia
5. Betsy
6. Stiles
7. Alice
8. Miranda
9. Samuel

1. Elisa
2. Cynthia
3. Malvin
4. Marianne
5. John Orlando
6. Malinda
7. Samuel F.
8. Harriet

8. Caleb*

1. Ira
2. Roger
3. Hannah
4. Caleb
5. Priscilla
6. Irene
7. Aaron
8. Jonathan
9. Kitty
10. Prudence

1. Lura
2. Dura
3. Anna
4. Alvah

1. Lydia
2. Betsy
3. Jerusha
4. Rev. Joel
*m* Brockway

1. Sarah
2. Amos *m*
Sarah Cutten

1. Reuben
2. Simcon
3. Levi
4. Judah
5. Amos
6. Abigail

3. Moses *m*
Jemima Eaton

4. Nathan *m*
Jerusha Hinckley

5. Submit
6. Vilatea
7. Parthenia
8. Sarah
9. Charles
*m* Ramsdell

1. Charles
2. Maria
3. Ludlow
4. Cynthia
10. Sophia
11. Col. Samuel

1. Sarah
2. Susanna
3. Hon. Joshua

1. Ebenezer
2. Joshua
3. Jonathan
4. Samuel
5. David
6. Elijah
7. Susanna
8. Sarah
9. Mary
10. Isaac

1. Prudence
2. Sylvia
3. Jesse
4. Ebenezer

1. Hannah
*m* Smith
2. Nathan *m*
M. Hinckley

1. Capt. Elias
2. Nathan
3. Jabez
4. Daniel
5. Gershom
6. Abigail

3. Solomon *m*
Abigail Strong

1. Ruby
2. Chloe
3. Lydia
4. Esther
5. Abigail
6. Jerusha
7. Stephen
8. Solomon
*m* Lathrop

1. Lucretia
2. Phebe
3. John
4. Rufus

4. John *m*
Rebecca Abel

1. Daniel
*m* Mercy Cook

1. Thomas
2. Ruby
3. Rebecca
4. Hannah
5. Mary
6. Polly
7. Jerusha

2. David
*m* Randall

1. Horace
2. Percy
3. Randall

3. John *m*
P. Strickland

5. Ann
6. David
7. Aaron

4. Olive
5. Abel *m*
H. Chapman

1. Abel
2. Hannah
3. Rhoda
4. Almira
5. Elizabeth
6. Laura

1. Elizabeth *m*
1st Millard
2d Sabine

2. Abigail *m* Weeks

3. Dr. Sackfield

1. Peleg
2. Rev. Samuel
3. Benjamin

4. William

5. Judah *m*
Bethiah Keen

1. Judah
2. Charles
3. David
4. Lydia
5. Elizabeth
6. Bethiah
7. Josiah

6. Thomas *m*
M. Presbury

1. William
2. Nathan
3. Thomas
4. Lydia
5. Mary
6. Paul
7. Seth

7. Peter *m*
Sarah

1. Sarah
2. Elizabeth
3. Peter
4. William

8. Ruth *m*
Cartwright

9. Mary *m* Cottle

10. Abner
*m* Jane Cottle

1. Rev. Samuel
2. Benjamin
3. Timothy
4. Drusilla
5. Keturah
6. Thomas
7. John
8. Abner
9. Sarah

1. Abigail
2. Rev. Thomas
3. Jane
4. Silas
5. Elisha
6. Stephen
7. Elizabeth
8. Samuel
9. Peter *m*
E. Chase

1. Jerusel
2. Capt. George
*m* Mary Chase

1. Geo. Washington

1. Dr. Charles
2. George
3. Thomas
4. Hannah
5. Mary
6. Sarah
7. Lovina

1. Mary
2. Margaret
*m* Bryant
3. Esther
4. Ann M. Curtis
5. Benjamin
6. Elisha *m*
Bearse
7. Samuel *m*
Bearse
8. William
*m* Sprague

1. Lt. Col. William
*m* Ellen Brown

1. John
2. Elsie
3. Olive
4. Ellen
5. Hiram
6. Sallie
7. William
8. Hannah
9. Samuel
10. Randall
11. Philip
12. Charles

* Caleb is placed in the family of John and Deborah by Dr. Cornwall in his excellent book.

52. Thomas West
53. Silas West
54. Samuel West
55. Elisha West
56. Jane West
57. Peter West
58. Elizabeth West
59. Abigail West
60. Stephen West

17. Ruth West, daughter of Thomas West and Elizabeth, was born in Tisbury, 1685. She married Edward Cartwright.

18. Thomas West, son of Dr. Thomas West and Elizabeth, was born 1687 in Tisbury, and died in 1728 in Rhode Island. On Jan. 29, 1712/13 he married Mary Presbury, who was born Aug. 28, 1694, and died about 1728. They were the parents of:

61. William West b. Apr. 4, 1714
62. Nathan West b. Aug. 17, 1715 d. before 1732
63. Thomas West b. Feb. 20, 1716/17
64. Lydia West b. June 6, 1718
65. John West d. y.
66. Mary West b. June 2, 1721
67. Paul West b. 1723
68. Seth West b. 1725

19. Peter West, son of Dr. Thomas West and Elizabeth, was born in 1689. He was a planter and removed to North Carolina where he died in 1751, in Bertie County, leaving:

69. Sarah West
70. Elizabeth West
71. Peter West
72. William West

21. Mary West, daughter of Thomas West and Elizabeth, was born in 1692. She married John Cottle, Dec. 3, 1717.

22. Dr. Sackfield West, son of Dr. Thomas West and Elizabeth, was born in Yarmouth in 1694. He practiced his profession in Tiverton, Rhode Island, where he died. He was married three times: 1st, to Mary Howes, Apr. 7, 1716; 2nd, to Ruth Jenkins, May 7, 1729; and 3rd, to Hannah Bacon. He had three or more children, two of whom, Rev. Samuel West and Benjamin West, were among the most eminent men of their day:

    73. **Peleg West**
    74. **Rev. Samuel West**
    75. **Benjamin West**

23. Judah West, son of Dr. Thomas West and Elizabeth, was born in Tisbury in 1696. He married Bethiah Keen of Pembroke, Massachusetts, Sept. 3, 1718. They made their home at Plymouth where he was a shipwright. From the Plymouth Church Records, Vols. 1 and 2, the dates for the births of their children have been obtained. They had thirteen children, among them being:

    76. **Judah West** b. 1720
    77. **Charles West** b. 1721
    78. **David West** b. 1722
    79. **Lydia West** b. 1725
    80. **Elizabeth West** b. 1727
    81. **Bethiah West** b. 1728
    82. **Joshua West** b. 1732
    83. **Josiah West** b. 1734

24. Margaret West, daughter of Peter West and Patience, was born Mar. 12, 1678, and married Jonathan Bryant of Plympton.

26. Anne West, daughter of Peter West and Patience, married Elisha Curtis.

27. William West, son of Peter West and Patience, was born May 4, 1683. He married Abiah Sprague of Hingham. Their son, William West, Jr., fought in the Revolution and was brigadier-general of the Rhode Island troops. He married Ellen Brown, and they were the parents of these children: 1. John; 2. William; 3. Charles; 4. Samuel; 5. Hiram; 6. Elsie; 7. Philip; 8. Olive; 9. Ellen; 10. Randall; 11. Sallie; 12. Hannah. John West was over 80 in 1834 and served in the Revolution. His grandson was Philander Bailey West, who had a son, George Mortimer West of Panama City, Florida. He wrote an excellent sketch of their ancestor, who was once lieutenant-governor of Rhode Island.

In Revolutionary days there was a large settlement of Wests in Rhode Island. Familiar names among them were Timothy, Henry, John and Simeon, and records of their marriages occur as early as 1750. Arnold's Vital Statistics and Austin's Genealogical Dictionary and Charts contain a great amount of material relevant to this line. It seems to be an offshoot of the Massachusetts line.

32. Mercy West, daughter of Deacon Francis West and Mercy Minor, was born Oct. 30, 1697, and married Nathaniel Wales of Windham.

33. Samuel West, son of Deacon Francis West and Mercy Minor, was born in 1699. He married 1st, Sarah Delano; and 2nd, Abigail Lathrop. He was the father of:

84. **Prudence West**
85. **Sarah West**
86. **Samuel West b. Mar. 30, 1732**
87. **Abner West b. May 1, 1737**

88. Joanna West
89. Elisha West b. Sept. 14, 1742
90. Anne West
91. Ruth West

34. Joseph West, son of Deacon Francis West and Mercy Minor, was born in 1701 and died Jan. 27, 1764. He married Joanna Delano, and they had the following children born in Tolland:

92. Mary West b. 1726
93. Joseph West b. Nov. 2, 1728
94. Joanna West b. 1732
95. Rufus West b. 1735
96. Deborah West
97. Bathsheba West
98. Andrew West
99. Ephraim West
100. Capt. Jabez West

35. Amasa West, son of Deacon Francis West and Mercy Minor, was born in 1704. He lived in Tolland, and married 1st, Amy Hatch; and 2nd, Bathsheba Gibbs, of Sandwich. He had many daughters and these sons:

101. Francis West
102. Oliver West
103. Amasa West
104. Levi West

36. Judge Zebulon West, son of Deacon Francis West and Mercy Minor, was born Mar. 16, 1704, and lived in Tolland. He served in 53 sessions of the legislature. He was the father of many daughters and the following sons:

105. Rev. Stephen West b. Nov. 2, 1735
106. Nathaniel West
106a. Dr. Jeremiah West

37. Christopher West, son of Deacon Francis West and Mercy Minor, was born June 19, 1709. He

married Amy Delano, and at their home in Tolland were born several daughters and these sons:

107. **Prince West**
108. **Jonathan West**
109. **Jerusha West**
110. **Minor West**

38. Peletiah West, son of Deacon Francis West and Mercy Minor, was born Sept. 30, 1711, and married Elizabeth Lathrop. They had some daughters and these sons:

111. **Eleazar West**
112. **Zerviah West**
113. **Elijah West**
114. **Daniel West**

39. Caleb West, son of Deacon Francis West and Mercy Minor, was born in Stonnington, Connecticut. No birth record has been found for him but since no other West family was living in Stonnington at that time, the early chroniclers of the West family assumed that Caleb was the son of Francis. The name of his wife is unknown. He was the father of:

115. **Hannah West** b. Aug. 8, 1749
116. **Caleb West** b. Jan. 22, 1751
117. **Ira West** b. June 28, 1752
118. **Jonathan West** b. June 20, 1754
119. **Roger West** b. July 15, 1755
120. **Irene West** d. Nov. 1763
121. **Susanna West**
122. **Priscilla West** b. Nov. 25, 1763
123. **Kitty West** b. Mar. 0, 1768

40. Amos West, son of Samuel West and Martha Simmons, was born May 29, 1710. He married Sarah Cutten and had the following children, of whom the last three named fought in the Revolution:

124. Reuben West
125. Simeon West b. May 21, 1751
126. Levi West b. May 20, 1754
127. Judah West b. Apr. 4, 1757
128. Amos West b. July 24, 1759

41. Nathan West, son of Samuel West and Martha Simmons, was born in Lebanon, Connecticut, Aug. 18, 1711. He married, in 1740, Jerusha Hinckley, and they were the parents of:

129. Jerusha West b. Oct. 21, 1741
130. Capt. Samuel West b. Aug. 23, 1743
131. Nathan West b. 1749
132. Mary West b. 1747
133. Lucy West b. 1751
134. Walter West b. 1753
135. Charles West b. 1756, d. in Revolution
136. Seth West b. 1758
137. Calvin West b. 1761
138. George West b. 1762

43. Moses West, son of Samuel West and Martha Simmons, was born Mar. 4, 1716, and married Jemima Eaton. They had a son who fought in the Revolution:

139. Alvah West

45. Hon. Joshua West, son of Hon. Ebenezer West and Susanna Wales, was born July 30, 1715. He was a graduate of Yale in 1738, and served in the legislature 27 sessions. He was the father of several sons, one of whom, Ebenezer, was in the Revolution:

140. Joshua West
141. Ebenezer West
142. Jonathan West
143. Samuel West
144. David West
145. Elijah West

47. Hannah West, daughter of John West and Deborah married Israel Everett of Windham.

48. Nathan West, son of John West and Deborah, was born Nov. 10, 1710, and married Mary Hinckley. They lived in Bozrah, Connecticut, and had five sons, all of whom, save Nathan, were in the Revolution:

    146. **Capt. Elias West b. July 5, 1744**
    147. **Nathan West b. Sept. 7, 1746**
    148. **Jabez West b. Nov. 19, 1749**
    149. **Daniel West b. Nov. 20, 1751**
    150. **Gershom West b. May 3, 1754**

49. John West, son of John West and Deborah, was born Mar. 12, 1715. He married, June 16, 1738, Rebecca Abel, and they lived in Lebanon, Tolland and Windham. They had:

    151. **John West b. Aug. 8, 1739**
    152. **Daniel West b. Dec. 31, 1741**
    153. **David West b. 1744**
    154. **Abel West b. May 11, 1747**
    155. **Olive West**

50. Solomon West, son of John West and Deborah, was born Mar. 15, 1723, and died Aug. 9, 1810. He was an ensign in 1762. On Oct. 10, 1743, he married Abigail Strong and they made their home in Tolland, having these children:

    156. **Solomon West b. Aug. 23, 1744**
    157. **Ruby West b. 1747**
    158. **Abigail West b. 1748**
    159. **Lydia West b. 1752**
    160. **Esther West b. 1754**
    161. **Chloe West b. 1756**
    162. **Stephen West b. 1759**
    163. **Jerusha West b. 1763**

52. Thomas West, son of Abner West and Jane Cottle, was born in Tisbury, Massachusetts, Aug. 26, 1708. He married 1st, Drusilla Presbury, who was born in 1708, and died Mar. 14, 1763. He married 2nd, Mrs. Priscilla Hammond on Nov. 30, 1763. Thomas West received his M.A. degree from Harvard College in 1730, and was a clergyman at Tisbury and elsewhere. He died at North Rochester, Massachusetts, July 14, 1790, after a notable career in the pulpit. He was the father of:

164. **Deborah West** b. Sept. 18, 1729, d. y.
165. **Abner West** b. 1731. Probably d. unm.
166. **Keturah West** b. Mar. 14, 1733
167. **John West** b. Apr. 10, 1735
168. **Thomas West** b. Feb. 28, 1736/7
169. **Rev. Samuel West** b. Nov. 18, 1738
170. **Drusilla West** b. Aug. 22, 1742
171. **Benjamin West** b. Mar. 28, 1746
172. **Sarah West** b. May 12, 1748
173. **Timothy West** b. 1750

53. Silas West, son of Abner West and Jane Cottle, was born Aug. 1, 1710. He married Mary ———, and moved to Plymouth, Massachusetts. They later moved to Nova Scotia where their descendants continued to live.

56. Jane West, daughter of Abner West and Jane Cottle was born Aug. 25, 1716. She married William West Dec. 23, 1734.

57. Peter West, son of Abner West and Jane Cottle, was born in Homes Hole, July 21, 1718. Banks in his history of Martha's Vineyard, says that Capt. Peter West was the finest figure in the fall of Montcalm in Quebec. He was of splendid physique and dauntless courage and steadily advanced to the

front during the Colonial Wars. His name is found frequently in the early records of Tisbury. After a dashing military career he fell a victim of smallpox near Lake George, New York, in 1757, when acting major of a regiment. He married, Dec. 10, 1740, Elizabeth (Athearn) Chase, a widow. They were the parents of seven children, two of whom were:

**174. Capt. George West b. about 1750**
**175. Jeruel West**

174. Capt. George West, son of Capt. Peter West, of Martha's Vineyard, was born in Tisbury about 1750. The Wests were owners of ocean merchant vessels, according to Old Northwest Quarterly, Vol. 14. Capt. George West married Mary Chase, of the Vineyard, and they had, among other children:

**176. George Washington West b. 1774**

176. George Washington West, son of Capt. George West and Mary Chase, was born on Martha's Vineyard in 1774. In 1799 he married Hannah Jane Fairbanks, who was born Dec. 29, 1779, and they moved to Thomaston, Maine. From there they went to Licking County, Ohio, where Mr. West purchased 1,000 acres of land. He was one of the first donors to Granville College. In 1830 the family moved to Indiana, where Mr. West also bought a large tract of land between Elkhart and Mishawaka. He died at La Porte, Indiana, in 1833, leaving:

**177. Dr. Charles West b. May 9, 1801**
**178. George West**
**179. Thomas West**
**180. Mary West b. Sept. 9, 1803**

181. **Lovina West**
182. **Hannah West**
183. **Sarah West** b. May 7, 1812

177. Dr. Charles West, son of George Washington West and Hannah Fairbanks, was born in Bangor, Maine, and died in Plymouth, Indiana, Apr. 16, 1868. On Mar. 25, 1824, he married Ida Messenger, in Granville, Ohio, who was born there June 20, 1803, and died in Indiana Jan. 20, 1887. They were the parents of:

184. **Eliza Jane West** b. Jan. 9, 1824
185. **George Washington West** b. May 9, 1826, d. Sept. 27, 1845
186. **Thomas Lysander West** b. July 29, 1827, d. Jan. 17, 1846
187. **William Henderson West** b. Mar. 13, 1829
188. **Hugh Blanchard West** b. Sept. 18, 1830
189. **Dr. Charles Ashton West** b. Aug. 26, 1834
190. **Ada May West** b. Aug. 3, 1838
191. **Elvira Melissa West** b. Dec. 10, 1841

180. Mary West, daughter of George Washington West and Hannah Fairbanks, was born in Thomaston, Maine. She married 1st, Benjamin Merservey, by whom she had one son, and 2nd, William Cooley Thrall, by whom there were many descendants:

192. **Benjamin Merservey**

181. Lovina West, daughter of George Washington West and Hannah Fairbanks, was born in Thomaston, Maine. She married Rev. Jefferson Babcoke, and they were the parents of:

193. **Thomas Babcoke**
194. **George Babcoke**
195. **Lucius Babcoke**
196. **Parthinia Babcoke**

182. Hannah West, son of George Washington West and Hannah Fairbanks, was born in Granville, Ohio. She married Zenas Belden Sept. 18, 1838, and they were the parents of:

**197. Calcina Belden**
**198. Frances Marion Belden**
**199. Zenas Belden, Jr.**

183. Sarah West, daughter of George Washington West and Hannah Fairbanks, was born in Bath, Maine, May 7, 1812. She married in Sept. 1834, James Beck, who died at their home in Goshen, Indiana, Dec. 25, 1880. They were the parents of:

**200. Hannah Beck**
**201. Mary Elvira Beck**
**202. James Beck**
**203. George Beck**
**204. Thomas Beck**

184. Eliza Jane West, daughter of Dr. Charles West and Ida Messenger, was born in Granville, Ohio, Jan. 9, 1824. She died May 16, 1852. On Dec. 22, 1842, she married Morris Penfield, and they were the parents of:

**205. Morris Penfield**
**206. Melissa Penfield**
**207. Mary Penfield**
**208. John Penfield**
**209. Simeon Penfield**

187. William Henderson West, son of Dr. Charles West and Ida Messenger, was born in Granville, Ohio, Mar. 13, 1829. He died in the Civil War Nov. 2, 1861.

188. Hugh Blanchard West, son of Dr. Charles West an Ida Messenger, was born in Granville, Ohio, Sept.

18, 1830. He married Eliza Gray Sept. 18, 1863, and died May 9, 1865.

189. Dr. Charles Ashton West, son of Dr. Charles West and Ida Messenger, was born Aug. 26, 1834, and died Aug. 7, 1905. He married Elizabeth Martin Feb. 18, 1863, and they were the parents of:

**210. Dr. Charles E. West** b. Nov. 21, 1863
**211. Elizabeth A. West** b. Aug. 2, 1865
**212. Alexander C. West** b. Feb. 7, 1870
**213. Elvira Celinda West** b. May 1, 1872
**214. Don Carlos West** b. Sept. 14, 1867
**215. George Lewis West** b. Nov. 23, 1878

190. Ada May West, daughter of Dr. Charles West and Ida Messenger, was born Aug. 3, 1838. On Sept. 1, 1857, she married Erastus Bill, who died Dec. 23, 1905, leaving these children:

**216. Emma Bill**
**217. Harriet Bill**
**218. Charles Bill**
**219. Eva Bill**
**220. Henry Bill**
**221. Albert Bill**
**222. Bertha Bill**
**223. Frederick Bill**
**224. Frances Bill**

191. Elvira Melissa West, daughter of Dr. Charles West and Ida Messenger, was born Dec. 10, 1841. On May 5, 1868, she married Stephen E. Reeves, of Plymouth, Indiana, and they were the parents of:

**225. Carrie Reeves**
**226. Laura Reeves**
**227. Anna Reeves**
**228. Gertrude Reeves**
**229. Dr. Emory West Reeves of Springfield, Ill.**

213. Elvira Celinda West, daughter of Dr. Charles Ashton West and Elizabeth Martin, was born May 1,

1872, in Indiana. She married Christian Peterson Sept. 1, 1892, and they are the parents of:

230. **LaVivian Peterson**
231. **Madge M. Peterson**
232. **Robert G. I. Peterson**

Additional material relative to the line and concerning some of the descendants who left the New England states, follow:

**Capt. Samuel West** (No. 130) had, among other children, three sons: Rev. Joel West, Col. Samuel West and Charles West. Rev. Joel West, a graduate of Dartmouth, was born in 1766. He married Elizabeth Brockway, and they made their home in East Hampton, Connecticut. They had several children: 1. Diodate Brockway West, born 1798 had a son, Herbert Rogers West; 2. Evalina Orville West, b. 1800; 3. Brackett Mortimer West, b. 1808, had a daughter, Mary Anne, who married Dr. Nathaniel Cornwall, of Buenos Aires. The latter's son, Dr. Edward Everett Cornwall, of Brooklyn, is the author of the most complete sketch of the Duxbury line. This was published in 1906.

**Col. Samuel West,** son of Capt. Samuel (No. 130), had several daughters and two sons: John Orlando West, b. 1803, and Samuel Ferdinand West, b. 1812. Samuel F. West married Charlotte Porter and moved to Delaware, Ohio, where he died in 1897, leaving two sons, Samuel and Gelon.

**Charles West,** son of Capt. Samuel West (No. 130), was born in 1784 and died in 1874. He married Eunice Ramsdell and they made their home in Smyrna, New York, and Columbia, Pennsylvania. Their son, Charles West, born in 1825, lived in

Cory, Pennsylvania, and had a son, Byron West, born in 1853.

Abel West (No. 154) was born in Lebanon, Connecticut, in 1747. He married Hannah Chapman and they moved to Washington, Massachusetts, where he died in 1836. His son, Abel (1780-1871) was the father of Charles Edwin West, of Brooklyn, New York, who was born in 1809 in Washington, Berkshire County, Massachusetts.

The son of one of the early members of the Duxbury line, who settled in New Hampshire, was Frank West, born in Concord in 1811. He and his brother, George West, moved to Richmond, Virginia, where they established a publishing business. George M. West married Miss Quarles, and had two daughters and a son, George M. West, of Washington, D. C., a publisher of law books. Mrs. John Coke, of Richmond, is a granddaughter of George M. West, Sr. Ellen West, a sister of George M. West, Sr., married Edward H. Rollins, of the Boston banking house by that name.

# CHAPTER XIV

## CALEB WEST OF PHILADELPHIA AND HIS DESCENDANTS

ACCORDING to family records, Caleb West was born in Philadelphia Nov. 15, 1763, and was lost at sea off the Delaware Capes, Mar. 17, 1796, while in command of a vessel. On Apr. 8, 1792, Dr. Clarkson, of Philadelphia, had joined him in marriage to Sarah Shute, who was born in 1770 and died May 4, 1845. They were the parents of Mary, who died in infancy, and:

1. **William West** b. Jan. 31, 1794
2. **Eliza West** b. April 26, 1795
3. **Charles Shute West** b. May 17, 1796

1. William West, son of Caleb West and Sarah Shute, was born in Philadelphia, Jan. 31, 1794. He married Ann Sapphira Flickwir.
2. Eliza West, daughter of Caleb West and Sarah Shute, was born in Philadelphia, Apr. 26, 1795, and died Aug. 18, 1877. On Oct. 16, 1816, she married Edward Peters Jones, who was born in Philadelphia in 1791, and died there Feb. 8, 1852. They were the parents of:

    4. **William West Jones** b. 1818 d. 1854 unm.
    5. **Edward Ranstead Jones** b. 1819 d. 1886 unm.
    6. **Sarah West Jones** b. 1821 d. 1893 unm.
    7. **Annie Edwards Jones** b. 1823 d. 1899 unm.
    8. **Charles Shute Jones** b. 1828 d. 1899 unm.
    9. **Samuel Tatem Jones** b. Nov. 9, 1830
    10. **Sapphira Flickwir Jones** b. 1832 d. 1911 unm.

3. Charles Shute West, son of Caleb West and Sarah Shute, was born in Philadelphia May 15, 1796. He

was married three times: 1st, to Annie Edwards Smith, who was born Oct. 4, 1795, the daughter of James and Jennie (Russell) Smith; 2nd, to Isabelle Leavitt Howard who died in the District of Columbia, leaving Charles Henry West, who died in the Mexican War, and Rosalie West; 3rd, to Adeline Driver, who died in 1857 without issue. Mr. West moved to New Orleans, where his family was reared. He died in Washington, D. C., leaving:

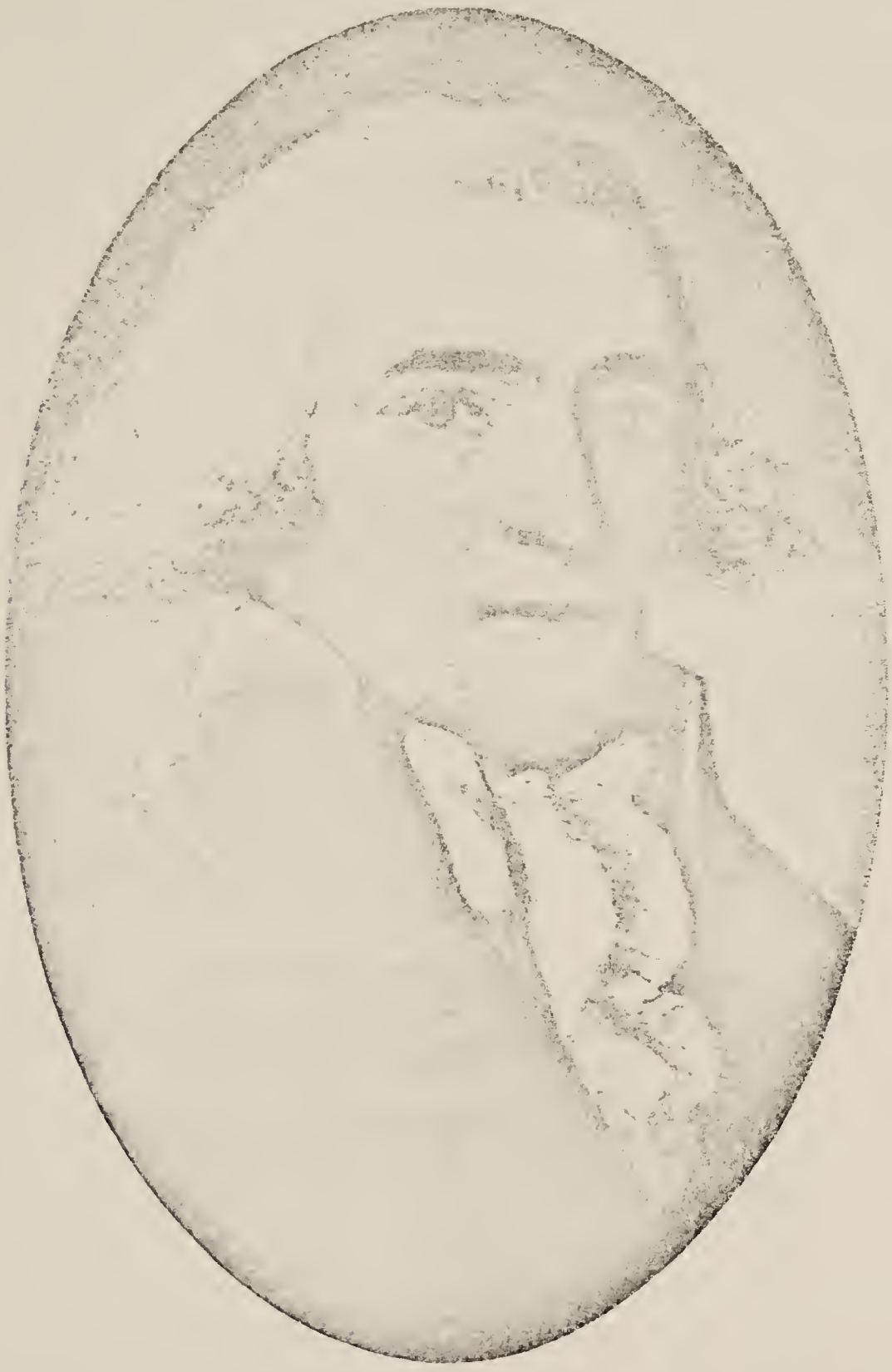
11. **George W. West** b. July 26, 1818
12. **Elizabeth West** b. July 26, 1820
13. **Joseph Rodman West** b. Nov. 19, 1822
14. **Rosalie West** b. Sept. 27, 1834

9. Samuel Tatem Jones, son of Eliza West and Edward Peters Jones, was born in Philadelphia Nov. 9, 1830, and died there Jan. 31, 1903. On Feb. 16, 1860, he married Adelaide Shiras Eakin, who was born in Philadelphia Nov. 20, 1832, and died there June 1, 1915. They were the parents of the following children:

15. **Constant Eakin Jones** b. Mar. 20, 1861
16. **Lewellyn West Jones** b. Sept. 30, 1862
17. **Edward Russell Jones** b. Aug. 11, 1865
18. **Stockton White Jones** b. Sept. 21, 1868

11. George W. West, son of Charles Shute West and Annie Edwards Smith, was born July 26, 1818, in Philadelphia, but early moved to New Orleans. He died in Asheville, North Carolina, Aug. 18, 1896, where he had married Cordelia Erwin, Feb. 12, 1840. She was born in Athens, Georgia, Nov. 20, 1817. and died in Asheville in 1899. They were the parents of:

19. **George W. West** b. May 3, 1841
20. **Arthur E. West** b. June 5, 1843 d. unm.
21. **James Smith West** b. Feb. 18, 1845



CALEB WEST OF PHILADELPHIA

22. **Marcus Edwin West** b. Mar. 19, 1849, d. y.
23. **Elizabeth West** b. Apr. 16, 1851
24. **Cordelia West** b. Apr. 10, 1854
25. **Annie Edwards West** b. Feb. 11, 1856

12. Elizabeth West (or Isabel), daughter of Charles Shute West and Annie Edwards Smith, was born in Philadelphia July 26, 1820, and on June 4, 1842, married William (Guillermo) Sauvalle, born in Charleston, South Carolina, Dec. 4, 1811. They moved to Cuba, where Mr. Sauvalle had sugar interests, and many of their descendants are still living in Havana. Among their children was:

26. **Isabelle Sauvalle** b. Mar. 4, 1857

13. Joseph Rodman West, son of Charles Shute West and Annie Edwards Smith, was born in Philadelphia Nov. 19, 1822, and died in Washington, D. C., Apr. 16, 1899. He had a distinguished career which is ably sketched in Vol. 10 of "Notable Americans." He attended the University of Pennsylvania for some time, and was captain of volunteers in the Mexican War. He moved to California in 1849; later settled temporarily in Texas; and finally moved to New Orleans which had been his home in his early years. He married Jeanne Josephine Fadeuihle, daughter of William Fadeuihle, and Miss de Gilsey, of New Orleans, Sept. 28, 1843, and they were the parents of three children, who died young, and:

27. **Cordelia E. West** b. June 25, 1845
28. **Jeanie B. West** b. June 17, 1853
29. **Russell West** b. Jan. 26, 1855
30. **Marion Somers West** unm.
31. **Parker Whitney West** b. Aug. 21, 1858

14. Rosalie West, daughter of Charles Shute West and Isabelle Leavitt Howard, was born Sept. 22, 1834, and died in 1897, in San Francisco. She married in Newport, Rhode Island, Fred Gibbs, who was born Aug. 17, 1828, and they had one child:

    **32. Mary Kane Gibbs b. Feb. 24, 1870**

15. Constant Eakin Jones, son of Samuel Tatem Jones and Adelaide S. Eakin, was born in Philadelphia Mar. 20, 1861, and died there Apr. 16, 1919. He married Mary Lyons, widow of George De Can, in New Orleans, Mar. 2, 1886. They were the parents of two children:

    **33. Samuel Tatem Jones d. y.**
    **34. Marion Lyons Jones**

16. Lewellyn West Jones, son of Samuel Tatem Jones and Adelaide S. Eakin, was born in Philadelphia Sept. 30, 1862. He married Violet Wilson Andrews in Philadelphia Jan. 29, 1896. They make their home there and have three children:

    **35. Lewellyn Jones Jr. b. 1896**
    **36. Adelaide Jones b. Sept. 9, 1900**
    **37. Constance Andrews Jones b. 1907**

17. Edward Russell Jones, son of Samuel Tatem Jones and Adelaide S. Eakin, was born in Philadelphia Aug. 11, 1865, and died Sept. 11, 1916. He married Carmita de Solms Kennedy, Feb. 7, 1898.

18. Stockton White Jones, son of Samuel Tatem Jones and Adelaide S. Eakin, was born in Philadelphia Sept. 21, 1868. He was married there to Martha M. Taylor, Oct. 10, 1899. Mr. Jones is engaged in historical and genealogical research in Washington, D. C.

23. Elizabeth West, daughter of George W. West and Cordelia Erwin, was born Apr. 16, 1851. She married James Albert Tennent, Aug. 5, 1869, and they made their home in Asheville.

24. Cordelia West, daughter of George W. West and Cordelia Erwin, was born Apr. 10, 1854, and married James McDowell. They had no children.

25. Annie Edwards West, daughter of George W. West and Cordelia Erwin, was born in New Orleans, Feb. 11, 1856. She is living in Asheville.

26. Isabelle Sauvalle, daughter of William Sauvalle and Elizabeth or Isabel West, was born in Havana Mar. 4, 1857. She married Joaquin Toscano y Blain, born in Havana Feb. 10, 1847, son of Joaquin Toscano, born in Spain, and of Isabel Blain de Toscano, born in Marseilles. Among other children, they had:

    38. **Alicia Consuelo de Toscano**

27. Cordelia E. West, daughter of Joseph Rodman West and Jeanne Josephine Fadeuihle, was born June 25, 1845. On June 11, 1870, she married Capt. Luke O'Reilly, U. S. A., who was born in Quebec. After her husband's death, Mrs. O'Reilly made her home in Washington, D. C. They had two children:

    39. **Mary West O'Reilly**
    40. **Jeanie O'Reilly**

28. Jeanie B. West, daughter of Joseph Rodman West and Jeanne Josephine Fadeuihle, was born June 17, 1853. On Oct. 27, 1875, she married Lieut. Wil-

liam Maxwell Wood, U. S. N. They were the parents of:

41. **Jeanie West Wood** b. Aug. 10, 1876
42. **Rose Morgan Wood** b. Sept. 7, 1878

29. Russell West, son of Joseph Rodman West and Jeanne Josephine Fadeuihle, was born in San Francisco, Jan. 26, 1855. He moved to Rock Island, Illinois, where he now lives. He married Marie Jackson in Washington, D. C., Mar. 10, 1881, and she died in 1927. They were the parents of:

43. **Marian S. West** b. July 18, 1882
44. **Elinor Wood West** b. July 28, 1884
45. **Joseph Rodman West** b. Mar. 19, 1893
46. **Parker Maxwell West** b. Aug. 13, 1895

31. Maj. Parker Whitney West, son of Joseph Rodney West and Jeanne Josephine Fadeuihle, was born in San Francisco, Aug. 21, 1858. He married 1st, Alice Barnes Hall, and 2nd, Maude Williamson. There were no children. Major West is executive governor of the United States Soldiers' Home in Washington, D. C.

32. Mary Kane Gibbs, daughter of Rosalie West and Fred Gibbs, was born Feb. 24, 1870, in San Francisco. On Dec. 7, 1896, she married Alexander Hyneman, who was born in Melbourne, Australia. They are the parents of:

47. **Lloyd Fred Gibbs Hyneman** b. Nov. 9, 1899
48. **Rosalie Gibbs Hyneman** b. Dec. 27, 1900

34. Marian Lyons Jones, daughter of Constant Eakin Jones and Mary Lyons, was born in Philadelphia, where she married Benjamin Walters in Aug. 1927.

38. Alicia Consuelo de Toscano, daughter of Isabelle Sauvalle and Joaquin Toscano, was born in Havana. She married in New York, Aug. 5, 1902, Wilson Eardley Wilmot, who was born in Brighton, England, July 21, 1874. They have one son, born in Washington, D. C., where they make their home:

    **49. Wilson Charles Wilmot** b. Aug. 3, 1906

39. Mary West O'Reilly, daughter of Cordelia E. West and Capt. Luke O'Reilly, was born May 1, 1871, near New Orleans, and married Thomas Durant, Apr. 24, 1895. They are the parents of:

    **50. Thomas Durant, Jr.** b. Sept. 6, 1896
    **51. Maxine Durant** b. Oct. 14, 1898

40. Jeanie O'Reilly, daughter of Cordelia E. West and Capt. Luke O'Reilly, was born Apr. 1, 1872. She lives in Washington, D. C. Miss O'Reilly has kindly furnished much of the material for this sketch of Caleb West's descendants.

41. Jeanie West Wood, daughter of Jeanie B. West and Lieut. William Maxwell Wood, was born Aug. 10, 1876. She married in 1899 Col. Joseph P. Tracy, U. S. A. She and her sister had a double wedding. Colonel and Mrs. Tracy have one child only:

    **52. Lieut. Maxwell Wood Tracy** b. Nov. 9, 1902

42. Rose Morgan Wood, daughter of Jeanie B. West and Lieut. William Maxwell Wood, was born Sept. 7, 1878. She was married on the same day as her sister in 1899 to Col. W. Darrah, U. S. A. They have two children:

    **53. Maxine Maxwell Darrah** b. June 19, 1900
    **54. Jeanne Wood Darrah** b. June 14, 1903

43. Marian S. West, daughter of Russell West and Marie Jackson, was born in Arlington, Virginia. She married Thomas B. Toten, and they make their home in Rock Island.

44. Elinor Wood West, daughter of Russell West and Marie Jackson, was born in Washington, D. C. She married Carl Elmstedt, of Rock Island, Illinois.

45. Joseph Rodman West, son of Russell West and Marie Jackson, was born in Rock Island, Illinois. He married Jessie Lydia Simser, Jan. 24, 1918.

51. Maxine Durant, daughter of Mary West O'Reilly and Thomas Durant, was born Oct, 14, 1898. On June 28, 1919, she married L. D. Burnell, and they are the parents of:

**55. Maxine Durant Burnell** b. Sept. 18, 1921

**56. David Durant Burnell** b. May 25, 1924

## CHAPTER XV

## ANCESTRAL LINE OF BENJAMIN WEST, ARTIST

MAJOR Thomas West, the earliest known forbear of this line, was a member of Cromwell's Army at the same time that Col. Thomas Gilpin, of Warborough, was a member of the Parliamentary Forces, and both took part in the battle of Worcester, Sept. 3, 1651. Major West married Colonel Gilpin's sister, Anne, of Mill Hill. The early Gilpins were from Cumberland County, England, and owned Scaleby Castle near Carlisle. This was in possession of the family in a female line up to recent times. In spite of their previous allegiance to Cromwell and their army records, both families are said to have joined the Society of Friends and to have built a meeting house at Dorchester, England, where Major West and Colonel Gilpin died.

Major West is said to have been born at Long Crandon, Buckinghamshire, where his ancestors had settled in the time of Richard II, 1327-77. These ancestors were reputed to be of the De La Warr line of Wests. One sister of Anne Gilpin married Moses West but his relationship to Major Thomas West is unknown.

Colonel Gilpin's son, Joseph Gilpin, born 1664, came to Chester County, Pennsylvania, in 1696, but it is supposed that his West cousins came a few years later, as they were considerably younger. In fact, there seems one generation missing in the records available to the writer.

Major Thomas West and Anne Gilpin were the parents of three known children who emigrated to America and perhaps of one daughter who remained in England:

1. **William West** b. about 1685
2. **Thomas West** b. about 1689
3. **John West** b. about 1690

1. **William West**, the son of Major Thomas West and Anne Gilpin, was born in England about 1685. He was a member of the Society of Friends and came to America before 1709, for at that time he was married to Deborah Coppock. They settled in Concord Township, but later moved to Springfield Township, Chester County (Now Delaware County), Pennsylvania. A family of Coppocks appears later in Talbot County, Maryland. William West died about 1720 without issue.

2. **Thomas West**, the son of Major Thomas West and Anne Gilpin, was born about 1689 in the Parish of Wapping Stepney, County Middlesex, England. He was a cooper and is recorded as the son of Thomas West, a glazier of Crandon, County Bucks, England. He was married to Mary Dean of Shoreditch in 1709, at Devonshire House, London. The original certificate of this marriage was in the possession of a descendant, Mrs. Mary Downing of Wilmington, in 1885. It bore the names of the following Wests who were among the subscribing witnesses to the marriage ceremony: Mary West, Rebecca West, John West, John West, Jr., William West, John West, Jr., Berhiah West. On arriving in America about 1712, Thomas West bought a small piece of land in Concord Township, Chester County, Pennsylvania. He and Mary Dean were

the parents of seven children, most of whom moved to Wilmington, Delaware, about 1736. The children of Thomas West and Mary Dean were:

4. **Thomas West** b. Dec. 14, 1714/15
5. **William West** b. Feb. 26, 1717
6. **Mary West** b. Feb. 28, 1719
7. **Eleanor West** b. Mch. 29, 1721
8. **Rachel West** b. Mch. 29, 1721
9. **Elizabeth West** b. Apr. 8, 1722
10. **Joseph West** b. Apr. 11, 1728

Some books give two more children, Samuel and Jane West.

3. John West, the son of Major Thomas West and Anne Gilpin, was born at Long Crandon, Buckinghamshire, about 1690. He was the father of the artist, Benjamin West. He did not come to America until about 1713, a few years later than his brothers. He had already married in England and of this marriage there was a son, Thomas, who lived at Reading, England. Apparently his wife died soon after he emigrated, for about 1715, he married, as his second wife, Sarah Pearson, the daughter of Thomas Pearson, of Chester County, Pennsylvania. She was born Aug. 2, 1697, and had a brother, Simon Pearson.

It is probable that John West followed the seas for some years. In 1722 he was a resident of Upper Providence, and the owner of a small tract of land in that township. In 1733 he received a license to conduct a public house of entertainment in Chester, Pennsylvania. His wife died in 1756 and he seems to have joined the Society of Friends in 1759, with whom he appears not to have affiliated in England though the rest of his family were mem-

bers. From 1763-4, John West apparently resided "in Maryland and the lower country," according to one historian. After this, he returned to England, either to live with his son, Thomas, or with his sister at Marlborough, County Oxford, where he died Oct. 5, 1776. In addition to Thomas, the son of the first wife, John West was the father of nine or ten children whose names are not definitely known:

11. **William West** b. 1724
12. **Samuel West ?**
13. **Hannah West ?**
14. **Mary West ?**
15. **Rachel West**
16. **Joseph West ?**
17. **John West**
18. **Benjamin West** b. Oct. 10, 1738

4. Thomas West, the son of Thomas West and Mary Dean, was born Dec. 14, 1714/15, and died before 1748. He married Susanna Powell March 21, 1736. After his death, his widow married Samuel Talkington. Thomas West was a farmer and lived near Concord, Pennsylvania. He and Susanna were the parents of:

19. **Thomas West**
20. **Joseph West**
21. **Sarah West**

5. William West, the son of Thomas West and Mary Dean, was born Feb. 26, 1717, and died in 1778. He followed the trade of shoemaker and lived in Concord, Pennsylvania. He married Mary Wilson in 1744. They later moved to Christiana Hundred, Newcastle County, Delaware, seven miles north of Wilmington, at the north end of Kennett Turnpike.

Scharf, in his History of Delaware, p. 635, says William's father was a relative of Lord De La Warr. William West and Mary Wilson were the parents of:

22. **Mary West** b. Sept. 27. 1746
23. **Sarah West** b. Dec. 26, 1748

6. Mary West, the daughter of Thomas West and Mary Dean, was born in Concord Township, Pennsylvania, Feb. 28, 1719. We have no further data on her.

7. Eleanor West, the daughter of Thomas West and Mary Dean, was born in Concord Township, Pennsylvania, March 29, 1721, and died in 1790. She was married by the Friends' ceremony May 22, 1742, to James Robison, who was born in 1718 and died in 1790, at Wilmington, Delaware. They were the parents of:

24. **Mary Robison** b. 1743
25. **Frances Robison** b. 1746
26. **Rachel Robison** b. 1754
27. **James Robison** b. 1757
28. **Thomas Robison** b. 1759

8. Rachel West, the daughter of Thomas West and Mary Dean, was born in Concord Township, Pennsylvania, Mar. 29, 1721, and died in 1783, at Wilmington, Delaware. She married in 1743, John Stapler, of Wilmington, who died in 1793. His second wife was Jemima Robison. Rachel West and John Stapler were the parents of:

29. **Sarah Stapler**

9. Elizabeth West, the daughter of Thomas West and Mary Dean, was born April 8, 1722, and married

Benjamin Hough June 9, 1748. He married 2nd, Sarah Janney, of Cecil County, Maryland. (See p. 372 of McKenzie's Colonial Families of the United States.)

10. Joseph West, the son of Thomas West and Mary Dean, was born April 11, 1728, in Concord Township, Pennsylvania, and died in Wilmington, Delaware, 1790, where he moved in 1736. He married Hannah ——— in 1806, and they apparently had no children.

11. William West, the oldest son of John West and Sarah Pearson, was born in 1724 in Upper Providence, Pennsylvania, and died Dec. 6, 1808, at the age of 84. He was a cooper and followed his trade in Philadelphia, where he married his first wife, Sarah ———, who died about 1765. It is said that they were the parents of Joan, James, William and Rebecca West. He married 2nd, Hannah Shaw in 1767 at Upper Darby, Chester County, Pennsylvania, and moved to a farm. In one of the reference books, the children of this marriage are named as Sarah, Samuel, Rebecca, William. We shall follow, however, the list given on p. 102, of Keith's Councillors of Pennsylvania:

30. **Sallie West**
31. **Hannah West**
32. **Passmore West**
33. **Samuel West b. Feb. 13, 1771**
34. **Joseph West**

12. Samuel West is sometimes given as the son of John West and Sarah Pearson. The writer has nothing to prove the authenticity of this.

13. Hannah West. There is no data concerning this child, sometimes named among the children of John West and Sarah Pearson. However, Benjamin West had a sister who married ——— Thomson and their son was Peter Thomson (wife Hannah) of Philadelphia.

14. Mary West. Mrs. Rachel Pusey West Lays of Chester, Pennsylvania, a great-granddaughter of William West, is quoted as of the belief that William had a sister Mary and brother Samuel, as well as a brother John, who moved to Virginia. She had always understood that William West was the oldest and Benjamin West, the artist, the youngest of the family.

15. Rachel West, the daughter of John West and Sarah Pearson, married a Mr. Clarkson, of Philadelphia.

16. Joseph West. There is no definite data about a son, Joseph, but Clarkson's Memoirs mention a Joseph West who died in Philadelphia July 14, 1758, the husband of Elizabeth Hazard. There is nothing to prove that he was the son of John and Sarah (Pearson) West.

17. John West, the son of John West and Sarah Pearson, who is said to have moved to Virginia, cannot be identified by this writer among the many John Wests of that time. By many genealogists, he was confused with Col. John West of Fairfax County, and Alexandria, Virginia, the son of Major John West of Stafford County, Virginia.

18. Benjamin West, the son of John West and Sarah Pearson, was born in Chester County, Pennsyl-

vania, Oct. 10, 1738. As one of the most famous painters of his time, his biography has been written in many encyclopedias and no attempt will be made here to give a sketch of his life. He spent his later years in London, where he died Mar. 11, 1820. He was given a funeral of almost royal pretensions and was buried in St. Paul's Cathedral. His wife was Miss Shewell, of Philadelphia, and they were the parents of four children. The names of two are known: Raphael Lamar West and Benjamin West, of whose later history very little is known in this country. At the time of the death of the artist, he had also one grandson, Benjamin West, Jr.

So many lines of Wests have claimed relationship with the artist, Benjamin West, that it may not be out of place to give a few of these traditions at this time:

a. The Critic of Feb. 17, 1889, says: "The Fairfax Wests were descended from an uncle of Benjamin West, the artist, who came from Pennsylvania and settled in Virginia." The writer would be inclined to suggest that if a relative of Benjamin West settled in Fairfax County, he would more likely have been a great-uncle, as there were Wests in Fairfax County many years before Benjamin West's uncles came to America.

b. History of Adams County, Ohio, p. 413: "John, Benjamin and Joseph West, related to the painter, Benjamin West, came from Pennsylvania about 1802 to this county."

c. Hayden's Virginia Genealogies, p. 354: It is noted here that John West of Loudoun County, Virginia,

in applying for a pension in 1833, had as his identifying witness a brother, James West, of Chester County, Pennsylvania, who said they were nephews of Benjamin West, artist. This might easily be, because there were said to be ten children in the family of the artist and there must be many descendants of his brothers who are unrecorded in any book. This John West, of Loudoun County, according to his pension application, was born Nov. 7, 1753, in Delaware County, Pennsylvania. He enlisted in the Revolutionary Army near Philadelphia. After the war, he married Hannah ——, Oct. 24, 1791, in Loudoun County, Virginia. They were the parents of: Lydia West, born Aug. 24, 1792, who married Josiah Walrovan Sept. 28, 1809; Vanilia West, born Mar. 27, 1795; Maria West, born July 18, 1797; Edith West, born Apr. 19, 1800; Hannah West, born July 9, 1801; Sarah West, born May 21, 1803; Benjamin Franklin West and Harry West, twins, born Mar. 7, 1807; John West, born June 26, 1808. The father, John West, died Dec. 17, 1835. Hannah, his wife, died in 1853. One of her sons-in-law was Mr. Orrisan.

d. The Montgomery County, Maryland, Wests who were descended from one Joseph West, born about 1670, have preserved in four widely separated lines the tradition that the family was related to Benjamin West, the artist. If that is true, the connection must, of necessity, be some generations prior to that of the artist.

19. Thomas West, the son of Thomas West and Susanna Powell, was born in Concord, Pennsylvania and married 1st, Esther Newlin, of Concord.

There was no issue. He moved to Philadelphia and married 2nd, Sarah Yarnall, of Ridley. They were the parents of:

35. **Esther West**
36. **Thomas West**
37. **Joel West**
38. **Rebecca West**

20. Joseph West, the son of Thomas West and Susanna Powell, was born in Concord, Pennsylvania. He lived for some time at Kennett, Pennsylvania, and moved from there to Centre, Delaware, where he married Susanna Wiley Apr. 26, 1769. They were the parents of:

39. **Jesse West**
40. **Rachel West**
41. **Mary West**
42. **Hannah West**
43. **Joseph West b. March 15, 1778**
44. **William West**
45. **Susanna West**

21. Sarah West, the daughter of Thomas West and Susanna Powell, was born at Concord, Pennsylvania, and married a Mr. Harlan.

22. Mary West, the daughter of William West and Mary Wilson, was born Sept. 27, 1746, probably in Concord, Pennsylvania, and married Jacob Craig.

23. Sarah West, the daughter of William West and Mary Wilson, was born Dec. 26, 1748, probably in Concord, Pennsylvania, and married George Sterne. A full table of their descendants is given in the McFarlane-Sterne book and also in the Sterne-Pierce book. One line only will be given here. A daughter of Sarah West and George Sterne, Rachel Sterne, married Isaac Pearson; their daugh-

BENJAMIN WEST ESQ.R

HISTORICAL PAINTER to Hs MAJESTY.

ter, Anne Pearson, married George Matson. The son of George Matson and Anne Pearson was George B. Matson, of Utah, who married Mary J. Guymore. Their daughter, Evelyn Matson, married Sylvester Perry, of which marriage there were three daughters, Clara, Ida and Edith Perry, residents of Utah.

27. James Robison, the son of Eleanor West and James Robison, was born in 1757, in Wilmington, Delaware. He married Betty Wilson and they were the parents of one son only, Jacob Robison, born about 1758.

28. Thomas Robison, the son of Eleanor West and James Robison, was born in 1759, in Wilmington, Delaware. He married Mary Wilson and they were the parents of eight children.

29. Sarah Stapler, the daughter of Rachel West and John Stapler, was born in Wilmington, Delaware. She married John Littler and they were the parents of two children, John Stapler Littler and Sidney Littler.

30. Sallie West, the daughter of William West and Hannah Shaw, was born in Chester County, Pennsylvania.

31. Hannah West, the daughter of William West and Hannah Shaw, was born in Chester County, Pennsylvania.

32. Passmore West, the son of William West and Hannah Shaw, was born in Chester County, Pennsylvania.

33. Samuel West, the son of William West and Hannah Shaw, was born Feb. 13, 1771, in Chester County, Pennsylvania, and spent his life on a farm near Chester. He died Feb. 13, 1853. His wife was Mary Pusey, who was born in 1792 and died in 1832. They were the parents of:

- 46. **Mary West**
- 47. **Hannah West** b. 1796
- 48. **Anne West**
- 49. **Sarah Anne West**
- 50. **Joshua West**
- 51. **William West** b. 1798

34. Joseph West, the son of William West and Hannah Shaw, was born in Chester County, Pennsylvania, and died in Philadelphia, Dec. 5, 1879. He married Maria Carpenter Firth, whose ancestry may be found in Keith's Councillors. She died in 1858. They were the parents of a daughter, who lived near Alexandria, Virginia, and of:

- 52. **Clement Lawrence West**
- 53. **Preston C. F. West**

47. Hannah West, the daughter of Samuel West and Mary Pusey, was born in 1796, in Chester County, Pennsylvania. She married in 1819, Dr. Robert M. Huston, and they were the parents of:

- 54. **Samuel Huston**
- 55. **Charles Huston**
- 56. **Elizabeth Huston**
- 57. **Mary Huston**
- 58. **Hannah Huston**
- 59. **William Huston**
- 60. **Henry Huston**

51. William West, the son of Samuel West and Mary Pusey, was born in Chester County, Pennsylvania, in 1798. He was the father of:

61. **William Pusey West b. in 1840**
62. **Elias H. West b. in 1842**

52. Clement Lawrence West, the son of Joseph West, of Philadelphia, and Maria Carpenter Firth, was born Apr. 5, 1832, in Philadelphia, and died in 1866 in the District of Columbia. He married Sarah C. Addison, Dec. 11, 1860, in Christ Church, Baltimore, and they were the parents of:

63. **Mollie A. West b. Sept. 11, 1861**

53. Preston C. F. West, the son of Joseph West, of Philadelphia, and Maria Carpenter Firth, was born Aug. 19, 1835, in Philadelphia. He married Olivia Sears, Oct. 25, 1866. Preston West was employed in the Geodetic Survey in Washington, D. C., and he and Olivia Sears were the parents of:

64. **Elise A. West b. July 22, 1867**
65. **Montgomery S. West b. May 14, 1869**

54. Samuel Huston, the son of Hannah West and Dr. Robert Huston, was the father of nine children.

55. Charles Huston, the son of Hannah West and Dr. Robert Huston, was the father of seven children.

59. William Huston, the son of Hannah West and Dr. Robert Huston, was the father of nine children.

61. William Pusey West, of Philadelphia, the son of William West, was born in 1840. Of this line probably was Mrs. Rachel Pusey West Lays, of Chester, Pennsylvania.

Material for this chapter has been gleaned from "Memoirs of the Gilpin Family," published by Rev. William Gilpin in 1791; from a Gilpin Family book pub-

lished in 1870 by J. Painter; from the History of Chester County, Pennsylvania, by Futhey & Cope, p. 761; from the McFarlane-Sterne Genealogy of Pennsylvania and Delaware, p. 79; from the Memoirs of Chester and Delaware Counties by Cope and Ashmead; and from Keith's Councillors, p. 102.

A statement in Watson's "Annals of Philadelphia," vol. 1, p. 136, brings up an interesting question in regard to what ancestors of the artist came to America. Watson says that Benjamin West, in a painting, depicted his grandfather as one of the Friends gathered with Penn in 1682, when he made a treaty of friendship with the Indians under a spreading elm tree. Did he come over alone, or perhaps with brothers and sons? Since there was a lapse of approximately 40 years between his appearance in the Battle of Worcester and the birth of his son, John, in 1690, it is likely that he had children many years older than this son. Charles West, a shipbuilder, who came over with Penn and settled in Philadelphia, may have belonged to this family.

In "Americans of Gentle Birth" it is stated that Benjamin's grandfather, Major Thomas West, was the grandson of William Lord De La Warr, the first earl of the new creation.

## CHAPTER XVI

# WEST FAMILIES OF FAIRFAX COUNTY, VIRGINIA

THE West families of this region include not only those of the section we now know as Fairfax County, but also those of Prince William County and Alexandria City. There seems to be some confusion about the origin and relationship of this family, partly on account of inter-marriages with the Pearson family. The family of which Benjamin West, the artist, was a member, also inter-married with a Pearson family, and since he had a brother who was reputed to have moved from Chester County, Pennsylvania, to Virginia, still more confusion has been added to an already complicated situation. It has seemed best to keep the two entirely separate in the treatment here.

The earliest known ancestor of the Fairfax County Wests seems to have been one John West, who died before 1698. He had received land from Richard Cocke, of Northumberland County, and after his death, his widow, Susanna West, received a grant. Her eldest son, John, was also the recipient of some land. A John West was transported to this country by Richard Cocke in 1637, and this may have been the one mentioned above, although the immigrant of 1636 is sometimes confused with Capt. John West, brother of Lord De La Warr. Northumberland County originally included land now divided into Stafford, Fairfax, Prince William and Fauquier Counties.

In 1703, one John West, of Stafford County, received a grant of land, and in 1706, a John West received another grant in conjunction with William Harrison, Thomas Pearson and Thomas Harrison. It was about this time, in 1704, that John West wrote the following letter, mentioning his son, Pearson West, who was grown at that time:

"Hon. Sir,—I thought to come to court but my son Pearson seeing great signs of Indians and the inhabitants in so great fear of them that I cannot come. If I come I leave but one man at home, therefore would desire that the Court will be pleased to let my business by until the next court."

For the sake of distinction, we shall continue to call this John West, Major John West of Stafford County, He married Susanna Pearson. In 1686, he bought land near Accotink of William Green, and in his will, dated Nov. 16, 1716, he willed this land to Hugh West, his son. Hugh West conveyed it to Thomas Pearson, who, on his death, willed it back to Hugh. It was then sold in 1753. Of the other children of Major John West of Stafford, we have positive record of only one, Colonel John West, of Alexandria and Fairfax.

**Hugh West,** son of Major John West of Stafford, and Susanna Pearson, appears in many land transactions from 1734-54. In 1734 he was administrator for the estate of Charles Broadwater of Prince William County. In 1739 he bought land from George Gordon in Prince William County, and in 1745 he bought land lying on Four Mile Run, part of a tract of land owned by Evan Thomas, of Prince William. The same year, he leased land lying on the south side of the south run of the Pohick, for which a patent had

lately been granted to Barnet West. When Alexandria was organized in 1749, he was a member of the first board of trustees. His will, which was recorded in Fairfax County, Nov. 21, 1754, left his entire estate to his wife, Sybil Harrison West, but arranged for a future distribution among his children. His wife's will was recorded June 18, 1787. Their children were as follows:

1. **Sybil West**
2. **George West**
3. **Hugh West**
4. **Capt. John West Jr.**
5. **Rev. William West**

1. Sybil West, daughter of Hugh West and Sybil Harrison, received some land and also some lots in Alexandria City. She died unmarried.

2. George West, son of Hugh West and Sybil Harrison, received land near Goose Creek, Loudoun County. His will was recorded Apr. 18, 1786. Of his two marriages, 1st, with Anne Fowke Dade; and 2nd, with Penelope Payne, he had no issue, and he left his property to his relatives. To George West, the son of his brother, Rev. William West, he left one-half of his land in Loudoun County, which was inherited from his father, Hugh West.

3. Hugh West, son of Hugh West and Sybil Harrison, married Elizabeth Minor. He inherited from his father, land lying near Wolf Trap Run. In his will, recorded June 10, 1767, he mentions his children:

6. **Sybil West**
7. **Jemima West**
8. **Sarah West**

4. Capt. John West, Jr., of Fairfax County, the son of Hugh West and Sybil Harrison, married before 1755, Catherine Colville. He inherited the home plantation. He had already inherited much property from his mother's brother, George Harrison, in 1748. He also took out grants for a large amount of land in Ohio, which probably at that time was part of Kentucky, but had not received deeds to it before his death. His will was recorded Feb. 18, 1777, and in it he mentions the following children:

    9. **Thomas West**
    10. **John West**
    11. **Hugh West**
    12. **Catherine West**
    13. **Frances West**
    14. **Sarah West**

5. Rev. William West was born in Fairfax County, near Mount Vernon, the son of Hugh West and Sybil Harrison. He became an Episcopalian rector and died while in charge of Saint Paul's in Baltimore, in 1791. He was married to Susan Walker. In the census of 1790, he is given with three boys and three girls in his household, but he speaks of three children only, in his will. Kentucky histories speak of his sons, Edward and William, though William may be the George William mentioned in his will, and Edward took to Kentucky with him, Lynn West, the young son of his brother, James, who likewise is not mentioned in Rev. William West's will. Rev. West inherited from his father, Hugh West, land near the Catoctin Mountains (Loudoun County). The children of whom we have record are:

    15. **George William West**
    16. **Margaret West**

**17. Sybil West**
**18. Edward West**
**19. James West**

6. Sybil West, daughter of Hugh West and Elizabeth Minor, was born in Fairfax County, Virginia. She married Mr. DeNeale and they had a daughter:

**20. Elizabeth DeNeale**

7. Jemima West, daughter of Hugh West and Elizabeth Minor, was born in Fairfax County, Virginia. She married Mr. Adams, and they were the parents of:

**21. Elizabeth Adams**

8. Sarah West, daughter of Hugh West and Elizabeth Minor, was born in Fairfax County, Virginia. She married Mr. Peyton about 1786, and they were the parents of:

**22. Thomas West Peyton**

9. Thomas West, son of Capt. John West, Jr., of Fairfax County, and Catherine Colville, was born in Fairfax County, Va. His grandfather, Thomas Colville, came from Newcastle-upon-Tyne in England and settled in Cecil County, Maryland. From there he came to Fairfax County, Va. He had relatives named Stott, Wills and Richardson in Durham, England. Thomas West inherited from his father land on which his grandmother, Sybil West, was still living; also one-half of the land bought of Terrett. In his will which was probated Nov. 27, 1805, he speaks of his land in Washington, Kentucky. This, he gave to his brother John and to his son, Thomas. He calls his Ohio land "Kentucky land" which was the tract for which his father

had never received the deed. Thomas gave his share of this to his brothers, John and Hugh, and to his own son, Thomas. His wife is generally supposed to have been Elizabeth Hamilton, and they were the parents of three children:

**23. Thomas West**
**24. Mary Anne West**
**25. John West**

10. John West, son of Capt. John West, Jr., and Catherine Colville, inherited from his father, one-half of the Terrett land and one-half the land bought of Burr Harrison. He also received from his brother Thomas, Ohio and Kentucky land. John West's will was probated July 21, 1806, and a request is made in it that his Kentucky land be sold; and likewise his land in Kanawha County, Virginia, on Poketattico Creek. He married Elizabeth, and they were the parents of:

**26. George W. West**
**27. Mary West**
**28. Catherine A. West**
**29. Marion P. West**
**30. Matilda Anne B. West**

11. Hugh West, son of Capt. John West, Jr., of Fairfax County, and Catherine Colville, married Anne ———. He inherited from his father, John, one thousand more acres of the Ohio land than the other brothers. He also inherited some Fairfax County land and the land which his brother, Thomas, left him. He died about 1807. His wife was appointed administratrix May 20, 1807. One son only is named in his will but there may be others not mentioned. This is:

**31. John H. West**

12. Catherine West, daughter of Capt. John West, Jr., of Fairfax County, and Catherine Colville, was born in Fairfax County, Virginia. She married Baldwin Dade. They were the parents of:

    **32. Elizabeth Dade**
    **33. Catherine Dade**

13. Frances West, daughter of Capt. John West, Jr., of Fairfax County, was also known as Francina. She was named after her grandmother, Francina Colville. She married Charles Turner, Sr., Sept. 11, 1795, and probably lived in Alexandria, Virginia, for he was married there the second time in 1798. (Old Northwest Quarterly, Vol. 1-2, page 198.)

15. George William West, son of Rev. William West and Susan Walker, was born Jan. 22, 1770, in St. Mary's County, Maryland, where his father, an Episcopal rector was stationed. A Kentucky history says that William West, son of Rev. William West of St. Paul's, Baltimore, studied art in London under Benjamin West, painter. It was the understanding among the Kentucky descendants of this line that they were related to the famous artist. The fact that one of the family was a pupil of Benjamin West may have given rise to this tradition. George William was a painter and spent most of his life abroad. When in this country, he made his home in Anne Arundel County, Maryland. He had received Loudoun County land in Virginia from his uncle, George West, and his father had left him Virginia land, provided he gave to his sisters all the Maryland land descending to him through his father or mother. On his death in 1796 he left all

his possessions to his two sisters since he was unmarried.

16. **Margaret West**, daughter of Rev. William West and Susan Walker, was still under age when her father died in 1791, and guardians were appointed for her and her sister Sybil. Her name occurs in many Baltimore County records. She married in Baltimore City, John Beale Howard, a member of a prominent family of the same place. They were the ancestors of a large number of descendants who are well known today in and about Baltimore.

17. **Sybil West**, daughter of Rev. William West and Susan Walker, was under age when her father died in 1791. She married Francis Hall of Baltimore, a name familiar in the early annals of Maryland. He was born in 1756.

18. **Edward West**, son of Rev. William West and ———, is evidently a great deal older than the three mentioned above, and since he had been in Kentucky for several years before his father died, and was possessed of a good deal of land, he is not mentioned in his father's will. Though there is no data on it, it is possible that he was the son of a first marriage and had inherited from his mother. At any rate, he is given in the Kentucky histories as the son of Rev. William West of Baltimore. He was an inventor and was well known in the early history of his adopted state. (Wisconsin Historical Society, Kentucky Papers of 1816.) Edward West was the father of two or more children:

34. **William Edward West**
35. **John B. West**

19. James West, probably the son of Rev. William West, died before July 17, 1780. We find him mentioned nowhere in connection with Rev. William West, but James' son, Capt. Lynn West, as a child of nine was taken by his uncle Edward West, to Kentucky after the death of his father. According to a history of Bourbon County of Kentucky, Page 182, Capt. Lynn West was born in 1775, and died in 1836. The records of Prince William County, Virginia, state that Capt. Lynn West of Scott County, Kentucky, settled the estate of his father, James West, in 1796. He probably had the one child only:

    **36. Capt. Lynn West**

23. Thomas West, son of Thomas West and Elizabeth, received land in Washington County, Kentucky, as well as Ohio land and part of the Pearson Tract in Fairfax County, Virginia. In the history of Clermont and Brown Counties, Ohio, page 283, there is the statement that a Thomas West came from forty miles south of Alexandria and settled in Brown County, Ohio, southwest of Bethel in 1801. He had five sons and two daughters. This may be the Thomas West of Fairfax County, because he does not appear further in the records of Fairfax.

24. Mary Anne West, daughter of Thomas West and Elizabeth, was known as Nancy West. She lived in Fairfax County, and married Mr. Martin.

25. Catherine, daughter of Thomas West and Elizabeth, was born in Fairfax County, Virginia. She was known as Kitty West, and married Mr. Turner.

26. George W. West, son of John West and Elizabeth, remained in Fairfax County where he died in 1871. He mentioned the following children in his will:

    **37. Arthur West**
    **38. Mary West**
    **39. Eliza West**
    **40. James W. West**
    **41. Jane West**

31. John H. West, son of Hugh West and Anne, does not appear in the Fairfax records. Since his father had received a great body of Ohio land, it is reasonable to suppose that his son John may have migrated there. A John West is spoken of on page 495 of the history of Clermont and Brown Counties, Ohio. He was born in 1758 and went from Fairfax, Virginia, to Washington, Mason County, Kentucky. A further record of him will be given at the end of this chapter.

34. William Edward West, son of Edward West of Lexington, Kentucky, was born in 1787. We have no further record of him except that he was called one of the notable painters of the state.

35. John B. West, son of Edward West, was born in Kentucky, about 1788. How long he lived there we do not know, but he is found in the 1810 census list of Davidson County, Tennessee. In the 1850 census he is listed as a merchant in Nashville and of a family of four children, only one was living with him at that time:

    **42. William C. West** b. 1823

36. Capt. Lynn West, son of James West of Prince William County, Virginia, was born there in 1775

and died in Scott County, Kentucky, in 1836. In 1797 he married Susan Jackson of Prince William County, Virginia, who was born in 1774, and died in 1860 in Scott County, Kentucky. Capt. West took part in the War of 1812. In the census list of 1810 he is given with a family of eight children, and near him lives James West who may be a cousin. This James West had ten children in 1820, but he does not appear again in the Scott County census list; however, in the 1830 census of Madison County, Kentucky, is recorded a James West with children of an age agreeing exactly with those of James West, formerly of Scott County, Kentucky. Of the children of Capt. Lynn West and Susan Jackson, we have the names of these only:

**43. Capt. Lewis West b. 1800**
**44. Elizabeth West**
**45. Susan West**
**46. Preston West b. 1801**
**47. Clinton West b. 1805**

40. James W. West, son of George W. West, was born in Fairfax County, Virginia. He had at least one son:

**48. Charles Broadwater West**

41. Jane West, daughter of George W. West, was born in Fairfax County, Virginia. She married Mr. Horseman, and they were the parents of:

**49. George Henry Horseman**

43. Capt. Lewis West, son of Capt. Lynn West and Susan Jackson, was born in Scott County, Kentucky, in 1800. He resided in Georgetown, Kentucky, and followed the business of gunsmith. In 1823 he mar-

ried Sarah Mahoney. The following children were taken from the census list of 1850:

50. **H. West** b. 1832
51. **Charles H. West** b. 1834
52. **J. West** b. 1837
53. **George West** b. 1839
54. **Joseph E. West** b. 1843
55. **Lynn West** b. 1845

44. Elizabeth West, daughter of Capt. Lynn West and Susan Walker, was born in Scott County, Kentucky, and married Mortimer Price.

46. Preston West, son of Capt. Lynn West and Susan Walker, was born in Scott County, Kentucky, in 1801, and died there in 1894. He married three times, the first two wives being sisters, probably named Crawford. Of the first marriage, there were three children:

56. **Orville West** b. 1826
57. **Betty West**
58. **Eliza West**

Of the second marriage there were two children:

59. **Milus West**
60. **Preston C. West**

Of the third marriage there were:

61. **Emmett West**
62. **Edward West**
63. **Nettie West**
64. **Julia West**

47. Clinton West, son of Capt. Lynn West and Susan Jackson, was born in Scott County, Kentucky, in 1805. He was living in Scott County in 1850, and his children were:

A NEW MAP of VIRGINIA MARY-LAND And the Improved Parts of PENNSYLVANIA & NEW-JERSEY
Sold by Christopher Browne at the Globe near the West end of St Pauls Church London
PENNSYLVANIA PARS
BALTEMORE COUNTY
ANN ARUNDEL COUNTY
CAECIL COUNTY
TALBOT COUNTY
DORCHESTER COUN
STAFFORD COUNTY
CHARLES COUNTY
MARY COUN
WESTMORLAND CO
RAPPAHANOCK COUN
NORTHUMBERLAND COUNTY
NEW KENT CO
HENRICO CO
CITY CO
SURRY CO
ISLE OF WIGHT CO
NANTEMOND CO
CHESTER CO
PHILADELPHIA
BUCKS COUNTY
WEST JERSEY
EAST JERSEY
Delawar Bay
Dorcester
Bay of Chesapeake
THE SEA OF VIRGINIA
MARYLAND
VIRGINIA

65. J. W. West b. 1829
66. H. C. West b. 1832
67. A. T. West b. 1836
68. Preston C. West b. 1845
69. K. C. West b. 1848

59. Milus West, son of Preston West, was killed in the Confederate Army at the battle of Shiloh.

60. Preston C. West, son of Preston West, was born in 1841 in Scott County, Kentucky, at Georgetown. On the death of his mother he went to Hannibal, Missouri, to live with an aunt. He received his education at Westminster in Fulton, Missouri, and served in the Confederate Army during the Civil War. After the war he attended a medical school in Louisville, Kentucky, where he met his future wife, Winifred Todd Wilcox, who was born in Rodney, Mississippi. They were married in Feb. 1866, and later moved to Arkansas. Henry West, a cousin of Preston West, was with the *Arkansas Gazette* at Little Rock many years ago. Mrs. John B. Parrent, of Memphis, Tennessee, was also a member of this line. Dr. Preston C. West and Winifred Todd Wilcox were the parents of two children only:

70. Preston C. West b. Aug. 19, 1868
71. Gustavus W. West b. April 29, 1870

64. Julia West, daughter of Preston West, was born in Scott County, Kentucky. She married Mr. Frisbee, and moved to Louisville, Kentucky.

68. Preston C. West, son of Clinton West, was born in Scott County, Kentucky, 1845. He moved to Texas.

70. Preston C. West, Jr., son of Dr. Preston C. West and Winifred T. Wilcox, was born at Rodney, Mississippi, Aug. 19, 1868. He married Bessie Doug-

las Shelby, Oct. 20, 1897. Her ancestors appear prominently in Elizabeth Ellis' "Pioneer Women of the West." They are also mentioned in "Historic Sumner County," by Mr. Cisco of Nashville. Mr. West is the senior member of a large law firm of Tulsa, Oklahoma, where they make their home. Mr. and Mrs. West are the parents of:

72. **Gustavus W. West** b. Mar. 14, 1902
73. **Winifred West** b. Feb. 12, 1907

71. Gustavus W. West, son of Dr. Preston C. West and Winifred E. Wilcox, was born in Rodney, Mississippi, Apr. 29, 1870. He married Maude Gray, Apr. 14, 1892, and they reside at Muskogee, Oklahoma. They have no children.

72. Gustavus W. West, son of Preston C. West and Bessie D. Shelby, was born in Tulsa, Oklahoma, Mar. 14, 1902. Lieut. West was graduated from the United States Military Academy at West Point, June 12, 1925, and is now with the 4th Cavalry, U. S. A.

73. Winifred West, daughter of Preston C. West and Bessie D. Shelby, was born in Tulsa, Oklahoma, 1907. She was graduated from Sweet Briar College, Virginia, with the A.B. degree, June 5, 1928.

In drawing this chapter to a conclusion, the writer feels that there were many families of Wests in Scott, Fayette, and Madison Counties, Kentucky, before the Civil War who were closely related to those already mentioned. They appear in the census lists, but it has not been possible to identify them. One family, however, formerly in Mason County, Kentucky, and later of Brown County, Ohio, will be treated here.

John West, a private in the Virginia line during the Revolution, was born in 1758 in Fairfax County, Virginia. According to the history of Clermont and Brown Counties, Ohio, page 495, he married Eleanor Laws Edwards, and moved, in 1798, to Kenton Station, Kentucky, and thence to Brown County, Byrd Township. Ohio. He died in 1808 on a farm between Decatur and Russellville Ohio,—a farm later owned by Rufus West. Among the children of John West and Eleanor Laws Edwards were:

1. **William West, Sr. b. 1781**
2. **Elizabeth West**
3. **John West b. Jan. 1, 1797**

1. William West, son of John West and Eleanor Laws Edwards, was probably born in Fairfax County, Virginia, in 1781, though he may have been born in Pennsylvania. In 1804 he married Mary White who was born in 1785. She died in 1862 and William West died in 1870. They were the parents of:

   4. **Jane West b. 1813**
   5. **William West Jr. b. 1820**
   6. **Caroline West b. 1825**
   7. **James West b. 1827**

2. Elizabeth West, daughter of John West and Eleanor Laws Edwards, married John Middleton. They were the parents of:

   8. **John Middleton, Jr.**

3. John West, son of John West and Eleanor Laws Edwards, was born Jan. 1, 1797, according to one authority. There seems some question as to where he was born, Pennsylvania or Kentucky. His age, too, was a matter of discussion, a Philadelphia His-

tory saying that he died in Brown County, Ohio, in 1878, aged about 90. This would put his birth at 1788, approximately. He married Lovina ———, who was born in Ohio in 1794, and they were the parents of:

9. **Rev. Joseph West** b. Dec. 7, 1825
10. **John M. West** b. 1832
11. **Caroline West** b. 1838

4. Jane West, daughter of William West and Mary White, was born in Brown County, Ohio, in 1813 where she died in 1899. In 1836 she married Nathaniel Harrison Beasley, who was born in 1812 and died in 1899. They were the parents of Angelica Beasley, a member of the D. A. R. through John West of the Virginia Line. She married Thaddeus Binford and they lived in Decatur, Ohio.

8. John Middleton, Jr., son of Elizabeth West and John Middleton, was born in Brown County, Ohio. He married Mary McCumber and they were the parents of Evan P. Middleton. The latter married Zeppa Rippetoe, and their daughter, Lucy Middleton, of Northville, Ohio, married Alexander J. Miller.

9. Rev. Joseph West, son of John West and Lovina ———, was born Dec. 7, 1825, in Brown County, Ohio, and died in 1892. He was a prominent minister, and preached for 37 years in Adams, Brown, and Clermont Counties, Ohio. He married Susanna Dixon, who was born Apr. 28, 1803, and died in 1897. They were the parents of:

12. **Louie West**
13. **Sadie West**

14. Susie West
15. James H. West
16. William Ninon West
17. Dr. John Wilson West
18. Mary Lovina West
19. Thomas A. West
20. Joseph S. West
21. Oscar A. West
22. Martha E. West
23. Elizabeth West

15. James H. West, son of Rev. Joseph West and Susanna Dixon, was born in Ohio, and made his home at Norwood.

16. William Ninon West, son of Rev. Joseph West and Susanna Dixon, was born in Union Township, Brown County, Ohio, May 17, 1863. He married Lou Esther Kearns, who died Apr. 19, 1900. They were the parents of:

24. Florence West
25. William Earl West
26. Joseph W. West
27. Archie S. West
28. Alonzo K. West

17. Dr. John Wilson West, son of Rev. Joseph West and Susanna Dixon, was born Oct. 10, 1860, in Brown County, Ohio. He studied medicine in Philadelphia, where he remained to practice his profession. He married Anna N. Sniffen at Ripley, Ohio, June 6, 1889. A good sketch of Dr. West is given in Oberholtzer's History, page 263. Dr. and Mrs. West were the parents of:

29. Louise K. West
30. Helen M. West
31. Anna M. West
32. John W. West
33. Elizabeth E. West

18. **Mary Lovina West**, daughter of Rev. Joseph West and Susanna Dixon, married William Smith and moved to Mt. Hope, Kansas.

19. **Rev. Thomas A. West**, son of Rev. Joseph West and Susanna Dixon, became a minister of the Christian church and preached near Wichita, Kansas.

20. **Joseph S. West**, son of Rev. Joseph West and Susanna Dxion, made his home at Russellville, Ohio.

21. **Oscar A. West**, son of Rev. Joseph West and Susanna Dixon, lived on the home farm in Byrd Township, Brown County, Ohio.

22. **Martha E. West**, daughter of Rev. Joseph West and Susanna Dixon, married G. H. Buchanan, and lived in Jefferson Township, Brown County, Ohio.

23. **Elizabeth West**, daughter of Rev. Joseph West and Susanna Dixon, married Archibald Leggett of Jefferson Township, Brown County, Ohio.

---

Colonel John West of Alexandria and Fairfax is treated here separately, partly due to the fact that there has been some discussion about his relationship and some confusion as to whether he was the brother of Benjamin West, the artist. As to the last fact, there seems no proof available to the present writer, but in regard to the former, he is a brother of Hugh West of Fairfax County. In his will, Colonel John West calls John West, Jr., whom we know as Capt. John West, Jr., his kinsman, and he says that this John West, Jr., is now holding land, which his father, Hugh, seized from Colonel John West by a judgment. The colonel had

twice tried to recover this land, without success. What relation exists between the two is not recorded, but from various statements, we may conclude that Capt. John West, Jr., is a nephew of Colonel John West.

Colonel John West, in land transactions, speaks of his father, Major John West, so that we can state definitely that he was the son of Major John West of Stafford County and his wife, who was probably Susanna Pearson. Col. John West was twice married. His first wife, Mary, is spoken of in Prince William records, when he gives her power of attorney, Feb. 26, 1738. In 1739, he leased land near Little Hunting Creek, Truro Parish, Prince William County. In 1745, in a transfer of land, his wife, Mary, relinquished her dower rights. Again, in 1745, John West of Truro Parish leased for one year to Benjamin Grayson, of Prince William County, land in Fairfax County on Black Lick Run and Indian Branch—part of four thousand acres, originally taken up by Major John West, his father, the two Harrisons and Thomas Pearson.

In 1750, Col. John West bought from John and Jemima Minor, land purchased by John West of Stafford. This Major John West willed it to his grandson, John (evidently the son of Col. John West of Alexandria and Fairfax), but he, dying before his grandfather, the land descended to Col. John West, who sold it in 1735, and then bought it back in 1750.

In 1748, Col. John West was made Assistant Surveyor of Fairfax County. On August 6, 1748, he assigned to John Carlisle, land in Prince William County, Truro Parish, on the main run of Great Hunting Creek. We do not know when his first wife, Mary, died, but he was married some time after 1750 to Margaret Pearson, his first cousin, who was born in 1720, the daughter of

Simon Pearson. At her marriage, she was the widow of Mr. Terrett, and had five children, whom she mentions in her will, which was recorded Jan. 16, 1798. These children were William Henry Terrett, Nathaniel Terrett, Constant Washington, Margaret Weems, and Susanna Terrett.

Col. John West was a great friend of George Washington, and in his will, asked that Washington should be guardian of the education of his minor son, Roger. He was a member of the Masonic Lodge where Gen. Washington was made an honorary member in 1784. Col. John West was the father of John West, deceased before 1716, and:

**1. Anne West**
**2. Mary West**
**3. Hannah West**
**4. Anna West**
**5. Col. Roger West**

1. Anne West, the daughter of Col. John West, of Alexandria and Fairfax County, and his first wife, Mary, married Daniel Talbot. According to the terms of the father's will, they received the land where they were living. They were the parents of John Talbot.

2. Mary West, the daughter of Col. John West, of Alexandria and Fairfax County, and his first wife, Mary, married Richard Conway.

3. Hannah West, the daughter of Col. John West, of Alexandria and Fairfax County and his first wife, Mary, was born in 1749 and died 1827. She married John Ashton and they were the parents of:

**6. West Ashton**

4. **Anna West**, daughter of Col. John West, of Alexandria and Fairfax County and his second wife, Margaret Terrett, married Robert Powell.

5. **Col. Roger West**, the son of Col. John West, of Alexandria and Fairfax County, and his second wife, Margaret Terrett, was a child when his father died. Being the only son, he received a great part of the estate. He was given the home plantation, much more land and many slaves. The management of his possessions was left to Col. West's three sons-in-law. His legal guardians were Robert Powell and Margaret West, and George Washington was to have charge of his education. Col. Roger West resided at West Groves, on Great Hunting Creek in Fairfax County. He married 1st, Nancy McCrae, and 2nd, Marianne Craik. His will was recorded Feb. 17, 1801, and in November of the same year, guardians were appointed for John, Roger, James, Mary and Nancy West. Col. Roger West of West Grove was the father of:

    7. **John West**
    8. **Mary West**
    9. **Margaret Anne (Nancy) West**
    10. **James C. West**
    11. **Roger West**

8. Mary West, daughter of Col. Roger West, was born in Fairfax County, and married John Douglas Simms. They had one child:

    12. **Emily Douglas Simms**

9. Margaret Anne West, who was known as Nancy, was born in Fairfax County, Virginia, in 1794, and died in 1819. She married Alexander Moore who

was born 1786, and died 1843. They had a daughter:

**13. Jane Jackson Moore**

10. James C. West, son of Col. Roger West, was born in Fairfax County, Virginia, and died there about 1815. He married Eliza Payne, daughter of Col. William Payne of Alexandria. They were the parents of:

**14. Mary West**
**15. James W. West**
**16. Ann Virginia West**

12. Emily Douglas Simms, daughter of Mary West and John Douglas Simms, married Commodore French Forrest and they were the parents of:

**17. Rev. Douglas F. Forrest**

13. Jane Jackson Moore, daughter of Margaret Anne West and Alexander Moore, married Randolph Coyle and they were the parents of:

**18. John Coyle**
**19. Andrew Coyle**
**20. Randolph Coyle**
**21. Jeanie Coyle**

15. James West, son of James West and Eliza Payne, moved to the District of Columbia where he died leaving:

**22. Margaret West b. 1851**
**23. Martha West b. 1853**
**24. Charles West b. 1857**

21. Jeanie Coyle, daughter of Jane J. Moore and Randolph, married John Dunhurst Patten of Washington, D. C. Their son Conrad Magruder Patten was a graduate of Harvard in 1899; and their daughter Juliet Craik Patten was graduated from Smith College in 1902.

## CHAPTER XVII

## WILLIAM WEST, OF SLIGO, IRELAND, AND HIS DESCENDANTS

THE historical sketches of the early members of this family are fragmentary and, as often happens, vary in a number of details. Most of this material is taken from Egle's Pennsylvania Genealogies, pp. 17-18, and from J. G. Leach's Book on the Frazier-West Families. One of these gives the early ancestor of this branch of Wests as Francis of Sligo and the other gives the progenitor as William of Sligo. Without the means to prove the accuracy of the one or the other, we shall assume that William was the forebear. His ancestral home in England was "Westover."

William West, of Urlar, near Sligo, Ireland, married Anne Osborne. They were the parents of William West who, with his brother, Francis West, and sister, Anne West, migrated to Pennsylvania about 1750. This branch of Wests used the armorial bearings now best known, and it was a tradition in the family to quite a late period that they were descended from the De La Warrs. From this it would seem that these Wests were among those colonists from England who settled in northern Ireland as officials, or as holders of bounty lands granted for services.

1. **Francis West,** the oldest son, was born about 1720, in Sligo, Ireland, and died at his home in Cumberland County, Pennsylvania. He served as Judge in

Cumberland County from 1757 to 1763. Before the Revolution, he was living at Carlisle, Pennsylvania, and was one of the founders of St. John's Episcopal Church there. His death took place Dec. 28, 1783, at Clover Hill (named after his father's seat in Ireland). He married Dorothea Wynne, who preceded her husband in death, and they were the parents of:

4. **William West**
5. **Anne West**
6. **Dorothy West**
7. **Mary West**
8. **Edward West**

2. Anne West, the daughter of William West and Anne Osborne, was born at Sligo, Ireland, and came to this country about 1750. She married, 1st, Hermanus Alricks, of Cumberland County, Pennsylvania, who was born about 1730 and died Dec. 14, 1772. She married 2nd, Col. Alexander Lowry, and was the mother of:

9. **Anne Alricks** b. Oct. 7, 1760

3. William West, the son of William West and Anne Osborne, was born June 1, 1724, in Sligo, Ireland. and died in Whitemarsh Township, Montgomery County, Pnnsylvania, Oct. 28, 1782. He was a merchant in Philadelphia and carried on a profitable business with Indian traders on the frontiers of Pennsylvania and traveled extensively along the Ohio. He was a member of the Assembly in 1756 and 1757, and was placed on important committees. In 1776 he purchased "Hope Farm," the Morris Plantation, on the east side of the great road leading from North Wales to Philadelphia. His prop-

erty was protected by an order from George Washington when the Continental Army was in camp at Whitemarsh. It was here that he died and his demise was the occasion for such eulogies as are seldom read. The Philadelphia papers freely gave him the most brilliant tributes as a gentleman. business man, and Christian. William West married on Aug. 18, 1757, Mary Hodge, born Nov. 7, 1737, the daughter of William Hodge and Mary McCullough. They were the parents of:

10. **Mary West** b. Nov. 13, 1758
11. **Francis West** b. Sept. 14, 1761
12. **John West** b. Nov. 26, 1762
13. **William Hodge West** b. Dec. 24, 1766
14. **James West** b. Nov. 22, 1768
15. **Anne West** b. Nov. 19, 1769
16. **Benjamin Fuller West** b. Aug. 29, 1772
17. **Helen West** b. April 4, 1777

4. **William West**, the son of Francis West and Dorothea Wynne, was born in Cumberland County, Pennsylvania, and moved to Philadelphia, where he was in business with his uncle, William West. He was a major in the Revolutionary War, and died unmarried about 1795. The latter years of his life he was a merchant in Baltimore and his will was filed there. He names, among other members of his family, a niece, who was the wife of William Miller, of Carlisle, Pennsylvania.

5. **Anne West**, the daughter of Francis West and Dorothea Wynne, was born in Cumberland County, Pennsylvania. She married about 1792, Col. George Gibson of the Revolutionary Army. He died Dec. 11, 1791, at Fort Jefferson, Ohio. They were the parents of some distinguished sons, all of whom

are mentioned in J. G. Leach's Frazier-West Families. They are as follows:

18. **Francis Gibson**
19. **George Gibson**
20. **John Barrister Gibson**
21. **William Gibson**

6. Dorothy West, the daughter of Francis West and Dorothea Wynne, was born in Cumberland County, Pennsylvania. She married Thomas Hinslow (or Kinslow).

7. Mary, the daughter of Francis West and Dorothea Wynne, married Gen. David Mitchell, a Revolutionary officer. She died July 23, 1840, about one hundred years of age. They were the parents of Mary West Mitchell.

8. Edward West, the son of Francis West and Dorothea Wynne, was born in Cumberland County, Pennsylvania, and died about 1816 at Landisburg, Perry County, Pennsylvania. (See History of Susquehanna and Juanita Valleys, Perry County, Pennsylvania, p. 1154.) He was married twice and was the father of Armstrong West and the following:

22. **William West b. about 1784**
23. **Edward West**
24. **Henry West**
25. **George West**
26. **Nancy West**

9. Anne Alricks, the daughter of Anne West and Hermanus Alricks, was born Oct. 7, 1760, probably in Cumberland County, Pennsylvania, and died Sept. 20, 1847. She married Alexander Boggs, who

was born Oct. 7, 1755, and died Mar. 30, 1839. They were the parents of:

27. **J. Hermanus Boggs** b. 1785

10. Mary West, the daughter of William West and Mary Hodge, was born in Philadelphia, Nov. 13, 1758, and died there Aug. 29, 1820. She was married Dec. 4, 1779, to David Hatfield Conyngham, who was born Mar. 21, 1750/1 and died Mar. 5, 1831. He was in the Revolution and was a member of the First Troop Philadelphia City Cavalry. He had a country seat at Germantown. Mary and David Conyngham were the parents of: William, Redmond, Mary Martha, Catherine, Hannah Anne, Mary, David, Elizabeth, and John Nesbitt Conyngham. Their descendants are very fully treated in the Frazier-West Book by J. G. Leach.

11. Francis West, the son of William West and Mary Hodge, was born in Philadelphia Sept. 14, 1761, and died there June 29, 1843. He was a member of Christ Episcopal Church and was buried in the churchyard. He married, Jan. 10, 1793, Mary Nixon, daughter of Colonel John Nixon and Elizabeth Davis. They were the parents of:

28. **Mary Davis West** b. Nov. 4, 1793
29. **Elizabeth Anne West** b. Sept. 28, 1795
30. **William Henry West** b. Mar. 16, 1797
31. **John Wharton West** b. Oct. 24, 1798
32. **Anne Maria West** b. July 12, 1800
33. **James West** b. May 16, 1802
34. **Helena Catherine West** b. Mar. 25, 1804
35. **Francis West** b. Mar. 5, 1810
36. **Catherine West** b. Jan. 5, 1812

12. John West, the son of William West and Mary Hodge, was born in Philadelphia, Nov. 26, 1762.

and died about 1798. He was a merchant in business with his brother, Francis.

13. William Hodge West, the son of William West and Mary Hodge, was born in Philadelphia Dec. 24, 1766, and died in 1793.

14. James West, the son of William West and Mary Hodge, was born Nov. 22, 1768, in Philadelphia and died about 1810 in Baltimore, where he was in partnership with his cousin, Major William West. James West married Feb. 6, 1798, Maria Louisa Blodgett, who was born May 12, 1778, the daughter of Samuel Blodgett, a merchant of Philadelphia, who was one of the early owners of the land in the District of Columbia. Maria Blodgett West died 1852 and a will is filed in Baltimore. She was a member of the First Presbyterian Church there, where the births of their children were registered:

37. **Harriet West** b. Dec. 24, 1800
38. **Mary West** b. Nov. 27, 1801
39. **Helen Anne West** b. Feb. 11, 1803
40. **William West** b. Apr. 18, 1804
41. **James West** b. 1809
41a. **Benjamin West** b. May 4, 1805

15. Anne West, the daughter of William West and Mary Hodge, was born in Philadelphia Nov. 19, 1769. She died Mar. 27, 1860. She was married Sept. 13, 1794, at Christ Church, Philadelphia, to Nalbro' Frazier, a member of one of the most prominent families in the city. They occupied an important place in the civic and social life of Philadelphia and a lengthy record of the family is found in the Frazier Family Book along with the descendants of their children who were:

42. **Mary Frazier**
43. **William West Frazier**
44. **Sarah Helena Frazier**
45. **Nalbro' Frazier**
46. **John Frazier**
47. **Anne Maria Frazier**
48. **Catherine Frazier**
49. **Benjamin West Frazier**

16. Benjamin Fuller West, the son of William West and Mary Hodge, was born in Philadelphia Aug. 29, 1772. He died of yellow fever at New Orleans Sept. 18, 1804.

17. Helen West, the daughter of William West and Mary Hodge, was born Apr. 4, 1777, probably at Whitemarsh, Pennsylvania. She died in 1860 in Baltimore. She married July 2, 1799, John Stewart, the son of Elizabeth Philpot and David Stewart, a merchant of Baltimore. The Stewarts were related to the Conynghams. John Stewart died about 1802. He and Helen West were the parents of one child:

    50. **David Stewart** b. Sept. 13, 1800

22. William West, the son of Edward West, was born in Perry County, Pennsylvania, about 1786, and died there in 1882 at the age of ninety-six. He married Susan Lay and they were the parents of children, among whom was:

    51. **Rev. William A. West**

26. Nancy West, the daughter of Edward West, was born in Perry County, Pennsylvania, and married a Mr. Elliott.

27. J. Hermanus Boggs, the son of Anne Alricks and Hermanus Boggs, was born in 1785 and died June 27, 1863. He was married Mar. 12, 1806, to Mar-

garet Parks, who was born in 1784 and died Oct. 3, 1836. They were the parents of:

52. **Jane Alricks Boggs** b. Jan. 15, 1814
53. **Elizabeth McElderry Boggs** b. Feb. 11, 1818

28. Mary Davis West, the daughter of Francis West and Mary Nixon, was born Nov. 4, 1793, and died Feb. 13, 1838.

29. Elizabeth Anne West, the daughter of Francis West and Mary Nixon, was born Sept. 28, 1795, and died June 8, 1887. She married, as his second wife, Alexander Hensley of Queen Anne County, Maryland, descendant of Dr. Richard Tilghman, founder of that family in Maryland.

30. William Henry West, the son of Francis West and Mary Nixon, was born in Philadelphia, Mar. 16, 1797, and died there June 5, 1853, He was graduated in 1815 from the University of Pennsylvania. He became a planter in Virginia during his lifetime. His wife was Anne C. Wharton, and they were the parents of:

54. **Dr. Francis West**
55. **Elizabeth West**
56. **Mary West**
57. **William West**

31. Capt. John Wharton West, the son of Francis West and Mary Nixon, was born in Philadelphia Oct. 24, 1798. He was graduated from the University of Pennsylvania in 1817 and later entered the United States Navy. At the time of his death, Nov. 24, 1852, he was Commandant at the Navy Yard at Norfolk, Virginia. Before 1834 he had married Mary Holt of King and Queen County, Virginia, and they were the parents of:

58. **Francis H. West** b. June 10, 1832
59. **Elizabeth Page West** b. April 20, 1836
60. **Mary Nixon West** b. 1842

32. Anne Maria West, the daughter of Francis West and Mary Nixon, was born July 12, 1800, in Philadelphia, and died Feb. 28, 1873.

33. Capt. James West, the son of Francis West and Mary Nixon, was born May 16, 1802, and died Nov. 4, 1884. Being fond of the sea, in spite of his father's protest, he became a sailor and eventually was captain of large ocean vessels. He had many famous passengers, among them James Buchanan and Jenny Lind, the latter of whom gave him a handsome silver piece properly inscribed as a memento of her crossing. Capt. James West was married Nov. 16, 1835, by the Right Rev. Bishop White, of the Episcopal Church, to Anne Belle Welch.

34. Helena Catherine West, the daughter of Francis West and Mary Nixon, was born Mar. 25, 1804, and died Apr. 8, 1889.

35. Dr. Francis West, the son of Francis West and Mary Nixon, was born in Philadelphia Mar. 5, 1810, and died unmarried Sept. 24, 1868. He was a graduate of Dickinson College in 1825 and the University of Pennsylvania Medical School in 1832.

36. Catherine West, the daughter of Francis West and Mary Nixon, was born in Philadelphia Jan. 5, 1812, and died Feb. 2, 1890.

37. Harriet West, the daughter of James West and Maria Louisa Blodgett, was born Oct. 20, 1800, and died unmarried in Baltimore in 1880. In her will

she mentions a number of her nephews and nieces and requests that the bodies of her nephews, William Baker West and Hugh Minor West, who died in the Confederate Army, should be moved to Winchester for permanent burial, by Benjamin West.

39. Helen Anne West, the daughter of James West and Maria Louisa Blodgett, was born Feb. 11, 1803, at Baltimore. She is said to have married and lived abroad where she died.

40. William Henry West, the son of James West and Maria Louisa Blodgett, was born in Baltimore in 1804. He married Gertrude Minor, who was born about 1820. They were the parents of William Baker and Hugh Minor, who died in the Confederate Army, and:

    **61. Helen West** b. 1845
    **62. James West** b. 1848
    **63. Gertrude West** b. 1853
    **64. Louisa West** b. 1854
    **65. Roberta West** b. 1857
    **66. Benjamin West**

41. James West, the son of James West and Maria Louisa Blodgett, was born in Baltimore in 1809 and probably died in youth.

50. David Stewart, the son of Helen West and John Stewart, was born in Baltimore Sept. 13, 1800, and died Jan. 5, 1858. He married 1st, Adelaide Morton and 2nd, Priscilla Pinckney. He was the father of:

    **67. John Stewart**
    **68. Charles Moulton Stewart**

51. Rev. William A. West, the son of William West and Susan Lay, was born in Perry County, Pennsyl-

vania, and died 1809, at Harrisburg, Pennsylvania. (See Perry County History, p. 853.) He was the father of:

**69. Jean Belle West**

52. Jane Alricks Boggs, the daughter of J. Hermanus Boggs and Margaret Parks, was born Jan. 15, 1814, and died July 26, 1862. She married William Fisher, who was born 1808 and died 1867. They were the parents of Charles David Fisher. (See Society of Colonial Wars of Maryland.)

53. Elizabeth McElderry Boggs, the daughter of J. Hermanus Boggs and Margaret Parks, was born Feb. 11, 1818, and died Dec. 30, 1883. She married, Apr. 25, 1844, James S. Cottman, who was born Feb. 23, 1804, and died June 9, 1863. They were the parents of James Hough Cottman. (See Society of Colonial Wars of Maryland, p. 18.)

54. Dr. Francis West, the son of William Henry West and Anne C. Wharton, married Emily Reed, the daughter of Joseph and Maria Reed, and they were the parents of:

**70. Margaretta West**

58. Francis H. West, the son of Capt. John Wharton West and Mary Holt, was born June 10, 1832, and died Mar. 14, 1908. He married Mary Sophia Stone.

59. Elizabeth Page West, the daughter of Capt. John Wharton West and Mary Holt, was born Apr. 20, 1836, and died Jan. 10, 1872. She married Robert Augustine Thompson, Jr.

60. Mary Nixon West, the daughter of Capt. John Wharton West and Mary Holt, was born about

1842 and married Frank Thompson, brother of Robert Thompson.

61. **Helen West**, the daughter of William West and Gertrude Minor, was born about 1845.

62. **James West**, the son of William West and Gertrude Minor, was born about 1848. He is found with his parents in the District of Columbia Census of 1850.

63. **Gertrude Moss West**, the daughter of William West and Gertrude Minor, was born about 1853. She married 1st, Frank Morsell Grey, and 2nd, Mr. Somerville, of Baltimore.

65. **Roberta West**, the daughter of William West and Gertrude Minor, was born about 1857. She is mentioned in her Aunt Harriet's will as the wife of Mr. Goldsborough, but the Baltimore *Sun* of Apr. 23, 1905, gives her husband as Fairfax Minor, her cousin, the son of Col. John West Minor.

67. **John Stewart**, the son of David Stewart, was born in Baltimore. He married 1st, Henrietta Gaither, and 2nd, Leonice Josephine Moulton. He and his second wife were the parents of:

    **71. Helen West Stewart** b. July 27, 1854
    **72. David Stewart**

68. **Charles Moulton Stewart**, the son of David Stewart, was born in Baltimore. He was educated in Geneva, Switzerland, and was prominent in the cultural life of Baltimore. He was the father of seventeen children by his two wives. These are named in J. G. Leach's Frazier-West Family Book.

69. **Jean Belle West**, the daughter of Rev. William A. West and Susan Lay, married William Jennings. (Egle's Pennsylvania Genealogies, p. 105.)

70. Margaretta West, the daughter of Dr. Francis West and Emily Reed, married Professor Leeds of Stevens Institute, Hoboken, New Jersey. They had no children.

71. Helen West Stewart, the daughter of John Stewart and Leonice Josephine Moulton, was born July 27, 1854, at "Upton," Baltimore, Maryland. She married John Ridgeley, Sept. 11, 1873, in Baltimore. They make their home in the summer on the estate of "Hampton" at Towson, Maryland, and spend their winters in Baltimore. Helen West Ridgeley is the author of "The Old Brick Churches of Maryland." Mr. and Mrs. Ridgeley are the parents of:

73. **Leonice Josephine Ridgeley** b. June 25, 1874
74. **Margaret Howard Ridgeley** b. Jan. 2, 1876
75. **Helen West Ridgeley** b. July 27, 1877
76. **John Ridgeley** b. Sept. 28, 1882
77. **David Stewart Ridgeley** b. April 12, 1884
78. **Julian White Ridgeley** b. Feb. 9, 1887

72. David Stewart, the son of John Stewart and Leonice Josephine Moulton, was born at Baltimore and married Alice Gerry Patterson, who died without issue. He married 2nd, Edith Boblitz, who died in Paris about 1916. They had one daughter, Sarah Josephine, who died Mar. 28, 1928.

74. Margaret Howard Ridgeley, the daughter of Helen West Stewart and John Ridgeley married Dr. C. F. M. Leidy, of Philadelphia, Nov. 25, 1905.

76. John Ridgeley, the son of Helen West Stewart and John Ridgeley, married Louise Humrickhouse, of Hagerstown, Maryland, in 1907.

77. David Stewart Ridgeley, the son of Helen West Stewart and John Ridgeley, married Dorothy Powell in 1917.

78. Julian White Ridgeley, the son of Helen West Stewart and John Ridgeley, married Marguerite C Hunt.

## CHAPTER XVIII

## WEST FAMILIES IN SUSSEX COUNTY, DELAWARE

THE sources of these families may be sought in three places: Monmouth County, New Jersey; Somerset County, Maryland; and Accomac County, Virginia. Both Monmouth County and Somerset County contain Robert Wests, at a date which would suggest the origin there of Robert West of Sussex, the progenitor of a large line. Volume III of the Publications of the Genealogical Society of Pennsylvania, p. 139, gives the following outline:

Robert West, born about 1695, died in Sussex County, Oct. 23, 1742. He married Elizabeth, the daughter of Peter and Grace Lewis. She was born Nov. 1, 1697, and died Oct. 23, 1742. They were the parents of:

1. **William West** b. Apr. 15, 1720
2. **Wrexham West** b. July 30, 1726
3. **Joseph West** b. Sept. 22, 1728, d. July 13, 1768
4. **Lewis West** b. Jan. 16, 1732
5. **John West** b. Aug. 16, 1733
6. **Peter West** b. Oct. 28, 1734, d. May 8, 1770
7. **Robert West**
8. **Benjamin West**

1. William West, son of Robert West and Elizabeth Lewis, was born in Sussex County, Delaware, Apr. 15, 1720. He died Apr. 4, 1743, leaving at least one child:

9. **William West** b. Feb. 28, 1743

2. Wrexham West, son of Robert West and Elizabeth Lewis, was born in Sussex County, Delaware, July 30, 1726, and died Mar. 27, 1777. He married Feb. 13, 1752, Anne ———, who died in 1766. They were the parents of:

10. **Mary West** b. Dec. 31, 1752
11. **Benjamin West** b. May 8, 1757, d. May 8, 1771
12. **John West** b. Nov. 10, 1756, d. Mar. 20, 1772
13. **Anne West** b. Feb. 19, 1766

4. Lewis West, son of Robert West and Elizabeth Lewis, was born in Sussex County, Delaware, Jan. 16, 1732. He married Esther Stokly Feb. 15, 1761, and they were the parents of:

14. **Robert West** b. Aug. 16, 1763
15. **Lydia West** b. May 9, 1766
16. **Hester West** b. June 12, 1768
17. **Wrexham Lewis West** b. Nov. 2, 1772

5. John West, son of Robert West and Elizabeth Lewis, was born in Sussex County, Delaware, Aug. 16, 1733, and died Nov. 26, 1765. On Jan. 10, 1749, he married 1st, Anne Prettyman, who was born Oct. 14, 1731, and died Dec. 12, 1760. He married 2nd, Hannah ———. He was the father of:

18. **Elizabeth West** b. Aug. 4, 1751
19. **Joseph West** b. Apr. 22, 1755
20. **Comfort West** b. Nov. 25, 1757
21. **John West** b. Oct. 29, 1764

8. Benjamin West, son of Robert West and Elizabeth Lewis, was born in Sussex County, Delaware, and married Mary Vaughan, Aug. 16, 1775. They had one child:

22. **Betsy West** b. Oct. 4, 1776

9. William West, son of William West, was born in Sussex County, Delaware, Feb. 29, 1743. He married Esther Art and they were the parents of:

    23. **Wrexham West b. about 1765**
    24. **William West**
    25. **Jacob West**
    26. **John West**
    27. **Bailey A. West**

22. Betsy West, daughter of Benjamin West and Mary Vaughan, was born in Sussex County, Delaware, Oct. 4, 1776, and died in 1825. She married 1st, Samuel Tingley and 2nd, Robert Burton.

23. Wrexham West, son of William West and Esther Art, was born in Sussex County, Delaware, about 1765. He married Rebecca Cornwell, and they were the parents of:

    28. **Joseph West**
    29. **Jacob West**
    30. **Elizabeth West**
    31. **Hannah West**

24. William West, son of William West and Esther Art, was born in Sussex County, Delaware. He married Mary Westly, and they had the following children:

    32. **John West**
    33. **James West**
    34. **Samuel West**
    35. **William West**
    36. **Bailey West**
    37. **Mary West**
    38. **Eliza West**
    39. **Rebecca West**
    40. **Emily Cornelia West**

26. John West, son of William West and Esther Art, was born in Sussex County, Delaware. He mar-

ried Sallie White and they had the following children:

41. **Wrexham West**
42. **Benjamin West**
43. **Caleb West**
44. **George Edward West**
45. **Daniel West**
46. **John West**
47. **Hester West**
48. **Sarah Anne West**

27. Bailey A. West, son of William West and Esther Art, was born in Sussex County, Delaware, and died in 1872 at the age of 84. He married 1st, Mary Landreth, and 2nd, Parmelia Hughes, of Jersey. He was the parent of:

49. **Joseph West**
50. **William West**
51. **Rachel West**
52. **Mary West**
53. **Clementine West**
54. **Elizabeth K. West**

28. Joseph West, son of Wrexham West and Rebecca Cornwell, was born in Sussex County, Delaware, and married Lydia McIlvaine. They were the parents of:

55. **James M. West**
56. **Joseph H. West**
57. **Hester M. West**
58. **Mary F. West**

29. Jacob West, son of Wrexham West and Rebecca Cornwell, was born in Sussex County, Delaware. He married Clara Brooks, and they were the parents of:

59. **Jacob West**
60. **Samuel West**

61. William West
62. Rebecca West
63. Mary West
64. Elizabeth West
65. Hester West

30. Elizabeth West, daughter of Wrexham West and Rebecca Cornwell, was born in Sussex County, Delaware. She married Mr. Clifton.

31. Hannah West, daughter of Wrexham West and Rebecca Cornwell, was born in Sussex County, Delaware. She married Mr. Wilson.

33. James West, son of William West and Mary Westly, was born in Sussex County, Delaware. He married Rebecca Hazzard, and they were the parents of:

66. William West
67. George H. West
68. Abbie West
69. Sarah West
70. Margaret West
71. Mary West

34. Samuel West, son of William West and Mary Westly, was born in Sussex County, Delaware. He married Rhoda Duffield, and they were the parents of:

72. Edward West
73. William West
74. John West
75. Deborah West
76. Eliza West
77. Mary West

35. William West, son of William West and Mary Westly, was born in Sussex County, Delaware. He married Ruth Duffield, and had two daughters:

78. Mary West
79. Martha West

36. Bailey West, son of William West and Mary Westly, was born in Sussex County, Delaware, and married Mary Anne West, daughter of Arthur West. They were the parents of:

    80. **William Arthur West**
    81. **David West**
    82. **Samuel West**
    83. **Mary Elizabeth West**
    84. **Victoria West**
    85. **Kate West**

37. Mary West, daughter of William West and Mary Westly, was born in Sussex County, Delaware. She married Mr. Hazzard.

38. Eliza West, daughter of William West and Mary Westly, was born in Sussex County, Delaware. She married Mr. Marshall.

39. Rebecca West, daughter of William West and Mary Westly, was born in Sussex County, Delaware. She married Mr. Warrington.

40. Emily Cornelia West, daughter of William West and Mary Westly, was born in Sussex County, Delaware. She married Mr. Maull.

41. Wrexham West, son of John West and Sallie White, was born in Sussex County, Delaware, and married Martha Tinley. They were the parents of:

    86. **Henry H. West**
    87. **Marshall West**

42. Benjamin West, son of John West and Sallie White, was born in Sussex County, Delaware. He married Phoebe Lutter, of Amboy. They had one son:

    88. **Daniel West**

43. Caleb West, son of John West and Sallie White, was born in Sussex County, Delaware, and married Elizabeth Smith.

44. George Edward West, son of John West and Sallie White, was born in Sussex County, Delaware, and married Almira Guilder, of Philadelphia.

46. John West, son of John West and Sallie White, was born in Sussex County, Delaware. He married Sallie Hitchens, and they had one son:

    89. **Richard West**

57. Hester M. West, daughter of Joseph West and Lydia McIlvaine, was born in Sussex County, Delaware. She married Mr. Ware.

58. Mary F. West, daughter of Joseph West and Lydia McIlvaine, was born in Sussex County, Delaware. She married Mr. Carpenter.

62. Rebecca West, daughter of Jacob West and Clara Brooks, married Mr. Hudson.

63. Mary West, daughter of Jacob West and Clara Brooks, married Mr. Wolfe.

66. William West, son of James West and Rebecca Hazzard, married Eliza Vessels.

67. George H. West, son of James West and Rebecca Hazzard, married 1st, Matilda Burton, 2nd, Sallie Williams, and 3rd, Caroline Parker. He was the father of:

    90. **Pemberton B. West**
    91. **Franklin West**
    92. **Henry Fisher West**

68. Abbie West, daughter of James West and Rebecca Hazzard, married Mr. Todd.

69. Sarah West, daughter of James West and Rebecca Hazzard, married Mr. Maull.

70. Margaret West, daughter of James West and Rebecca Hazzard, married Mr. Carpon.

71. Mary West, daughter of James West and Rebecca Hazzard, married Mr. Clampitt.

72. Edward West, son of Samuel West and Rhoda Duffield, married Elizabeth Vert. They were the parents of:

    **93. Samuel West**

75. Deborah West, daughter of Samuel West and Rhoda Duffield, married Mr. Long.

78. Mary West, daughter of William West and Ruth Duffield, married Mr. Schellinger.

79. Martha West, daughter of William West and Ruth Duffield, married Mr. Ross.

80. William Arthur West, son of Bailey West and Mary Anne West, married Margaret West, the daughter of Robert West.

## CHAPTER XIX

# WEST FAMILIES IN GARRARD COUNTY, KENTUCKY

THE first family of this name recorded in Garrard County, Kentucky, is that of Joseph West, found in the census list of 1810. He was over 45 and had nine boys and one girl. Since it has not been possible to examine the records of this county his origin is not definitely known, nor his relationship to the other families in the county appearing in the census list of 1820 and 1830. However, it seems reasonable to conclude that a number of the heads of families of 1820 were his children.

A descendant of Walker West states that their family was not related to the Lysander and John West found here in 1820 who were the sons of John and Rachel Perry West, of Bourbon County, Kentucky. The name Perry, however, does occur in the Walker family which may be a mere coincidence. John West of Bourbon County had a brother, Joseph, who left Montgomery County, Maryland, before 1800, and he may have gone to Kentucky by way of Virginia. Walker West was born in Virginia.

However, the balance of evidence indicates that the founder was Joseph West of Sussex County, Delaware, who fought in the Revolution from Greenbriar County, Virginia, and then went to Kentucky. He is said to have left Madison County, Kentucky, in 1807, for Wayne County, but early dates were not always correctly remembered and it is possible that he may have been in Garrard County instead, until after 1810. Many of

the Garrard County Wests moved to Madison County.

The placing of this family is a little difficult because the 1820 census contains names reminiscent of several of the older lines of Wests. There is a Peyton West in Garrard County in 1820, and this name belongs to the Fairfax, Virginia, line of Wests; there is a Benoni West, a name which occurs only in the Accomac County, Virginia, line so far as this writer has discovered. There is an Alexander West, also, a name which occurs in the Accomac, Virginia, and Montgomery County, Maryland, lines. Other names are Richard and Bluford West.

Walker West, the direct ancestor of this line, was born in Virginia, in 1782, and married about 1804, Martha Harris, who was born in North Carolina in 1784. Mrs. J. C. McQueery, of Green Forest, Arkansas, has kindly furnished the names of their ten children:

1. **Susan West**
2. **Patsy West**
3. **Polly West**
4. **Rhoda West**
5. **Elizabeth West**
6. **Richard West** b. 1809, d. unm.
7. **William W. West** b. 1812
8. **Turpin W. West** b. 1816
9. **Tyree H. West** b. 1821
10. **Perry West** b. 1826

1. Susan West, daughter of Walker West and Martha Harris, was born in Garrard County, Kentucky. She married Conrad Easl, and they were the parents of:

    11. **Wesley Easl**
    12. **William Easl**
    13. **Perry Easl**

2. Patsy West, daughter of Walker West and Martha Harris, was born in Garrard County, Kentucky,

and married Edmond Walker. They had a daughter who married David Ross, and lived in Lancaster, Kentucky.

3. Polly West, daughter of Walker West and Martha Harris, was born in Garrard County, Kentucky, and married Thomas Ham. They were the parents of a number of children, among them:

    14. **Sallie Ham, of Jessamine County, Kentucky**
    15. **John Ham**

4. Rhoda West, daughter of Walker West and Martha Harris, was born in Garrard County, Kentucky, and married Alfred Burton. Mrs. Burton died in early life, leaving four children:

    16. **Emily Burton**
    17. **Clayton Burton**
    18. **Irvin Sarelda Burton**
    19. **Jennie Burton**

5. Elizabeth West, daughter of Walker West and Martha Harris, was born in Garrard County, Kentucky, and married Ashley Williams. They were the parents of three boys and three girls.

7. William W. West, son of Walker West and Martha Harris, was born in Garrard County, Kentucky, in 1812. He married Sarah ———, who was born in 1816. They had a large number of children, many of whom died young. It is thought that the family moved later to Washington County, Kentucky. Among the children were:

    20. **Samuel West** b. 1834
    21. **James West** b. 1838
    22. **America West** b. 1841
    23. **Thomas W. West** b. 1843
    24. **Richard West** b. 1845
    25. **Perry West** b. 1848

8. Turpin W. West, son of Walker West and Martha Harris, was born in Garrard County, Kentucky, in 1816. He married Eliza ———, who was born in 1816, and they moved to Madison County, Kentucky. They were the parents of:

    26. **John West** b. 1840
    27. **Martha West** b. 1842
    28. **Sarah West** b. 1843
    29. **William West** b. 1847

9. Tyree H. West, son of Walker West and Martha Harris, was born in Garrard County, Kentucky, in 1821, and died there in 1898. He married Elizabeth Beaumont, who was born in 1828. They were the parents of:

    30. **Ticora T. West** b. Dec. 1849
    31. **James Wesley West** b. 1852
    32. **William T. West** b. 1854
    33. **Dr. Henry Walker West** b. 1856
    34. **Ella West** b. 1858
    35. **Mary West** b. 1861
    36. **Nannie Etta West** b. 1864
    37. **Susan Inez West** b. 1868
    38. **John Clayton West** b. 1870

10. Perry West, son of Walker West and Martha Harris, was born in Garrard County, Kentucky, in 1826. He married Susan ———, who was born in 1829. They lived for some years in Madison County, and then moved back to Garrard County. They were the parents of:

    39. **William West** b. 1849
    40. **Alice West** b. 1852
    41. **Melissa West** b. 1854
    42. **George West** b. 1857
    43. **John P. West** b. 1859
    44. **Perry J. West** b. 1861
    45. **Elijah West** b. 1864

30. Ticora West, daughter of Tyree West and Elizabeth Beaumont, was born in Garrard County, Kentucky, in Dec. 1849. She married J. C. McQueery, who was born in 1846. In 1928, Mr. and Mrs. McQueery were living at "East Haven," Green Forest, Arkansas. Of their three sons one is manager of the Southern Home Hotel in Eureka Springs, Arkansas; one is in the insurance business in Florida; and the third is editor and owner of newspapers at Columbia, Louisiana, and Sheridan, Arkansas. They are:

    46. **Wesley Lamont McQueery**
    47. **Wallace McQueery**
    48. **John Henry McQueery**

31. James Wesley West, son of Tyree West and Elizabeth Beaumont, was born in Garrard County, Kentucky, in 1852. He married Martha Jane Harris and they later made their home in Tulsa, Oklahoma, where Mrs. Harris was living in 1928. Mr. Harris died in 1890. They were the parents of:

    49. **Millard West** b. Mar. 9, 1877
    50. **Louis West** d. s. p.
    51. **William Bolle West**
    52. **Linn Thurston West** d. s. p.
    53. **Charles West**

32. William T. West, son of Tyree West and Elizabeth Beaumont, was born in Garrard County, Kentucky, in 1854, and died about 1920. He married 1st, Mollie Clark, and 2nd, Belle Simpson. There were five children by the first marriage and two by the second:

    54. **Cronlie West**
    55. **Minnie West** d.
    56. **Ethel West**

57. Betty West
58. Burnham West
59. William Bolle West d.
60. Joseph West, of Tulsa, Okla.

33. Dr. Henry Walker West, son of Tyree West and Elizabeth Beaumont, was born in Garrard County, Kentucky, in 1856. He was the father of two girls and one boy. The family home is at Yates Center, Kansas.

34. Ella West, daughter of Tyree West and Elizabeth Beaumont, was born in Garrard County, Kentucky, in 1858. She married Mr. Hardin, and both died some years ago, leaving no children.

35. Mary West, daughter of Tyree West and Elizabeth Beaumont, was born in Garrard County, Kentucky, in 1861. She married Mr. Whitaker, and they were the parents of seven children. They live in Wichita, Kansas.

36. Nannie Etta West, daughter of Tyree West and Elizabeth Beaumont, was born in Garrard County, Kentucky, in 1864. She married W. H. Scrivener, a minister of the Christian Church, and they were the parents of six or more children.

37. Susan Inez West, daughter of Tyree West and Elizabeth Beaumont, was born in Garrard County, Kentucky, in 1868. She married Taylor Rainey, and their home is in Lancaster, Kentucky.

38. John Clayton West, son of Tyree West and Elizabeth Beaumont, was born in Garrard County, Kentucky, in 1870. He is married and lives in Yates Center, Kansas.

43. John P. West, son of Perry West and Susan, was born in 1859 in Garrard County, Kentucky. He was married twice and had one son, Roy West, and two daughters; perhaps others.

49. Millard West, son of James Wesley West and Martha Jane Harris, was born in Garrard County, Kentucky, Mar. 9, 1877. He was a graduate of Garrard College in 1894. Mr. West has been connected with the Internal Revenue Bureau in Washington, and is the Washington representative of a prominent corporation law firm of Chicago. He is a Republican in politics, affiliated with the Christian Church, and a member of several clubs. On Nov. 27, 1907, Mr. West married Elizabeth M. Leech, a native of Washington, D. C. They reside in Washington, and are the parents of:

**61. Millard Farrar West** b. Jan. 1910
**62. Elizabeth West** b. Feb. 1911

Wesley West, of Garrard County, who may be a cousin of Walker West, appears in the census lists. He was born in 1810, and married Lucy ———, who was born in 1806. They were the parents of: 1. Susan J., b. 1835; 2. Mary A., b. 1838; 3. Martha, b. 1841; 4. Mahala, b. 1844; 5. Kitty E., b. 1847.

## CHAPTER XX

# WESTS OF PRINCESS ANNE AND NORFOLK COUNTIES, VIRGINIA

THE WESTS of Princess Anne County, as well as Norfolk, claim descent from Capt. Nathaniel West, brother of Lord De La Warr. That they were well connected is not to be denied. They early intermarried with the family of Woodhouse, whose ancestor was the same as that of Anne Knollys, mother of Lord De La Warr and his three distinguished West brothers. The name Nathaniel is found at intervals in the Princess Anne family, one having died in 1822.

William West, the first mentioned in Norfolk records filed at Portsmouth, died about 1685. He did not leave a will but there were doubtless several heirs, for the name West continued without interruption in the county. There was a Willoughby West who died before 1774 and a John West who appeared in frequent court actions in the latter part of 1700.

In a history of Norfolk County, by Col. William Stewart, is given the lineage of John West, of Norfolk, a descendant of William West, who fought in the Revolution. John West was born in 1814 and married Sarah Hodges, who died in 1850. They were the parents of: 1. John T.; 2. Amanda; 3. Mary; 4. William A.; 5. Leroy; 6. Josephine; 7. Luther; 8. E. Jordan; 9. Annie.

In Princess Anne County a William West carried on the line. He leased land in 1718, and he and his wife, Frances, sold land to his brother-in-law, Wil-

liam Brown, in 1720. In 1730 he made gifts to his relatives, Mary and Amy Dawley, probably step-daughters. He died in 1764, leaving a wife, Amy, who died in 1771. He did not name a son, William, in his will but nevertheless the records indicate that there was such a one among his children:

1. **William West**
2. **Thomas West**
3. **Lemuel West**
4. **Willoughby West**
5. **Mary West**
6. **Lydia West**

1. William West, son of William and Frances West, died in 1790. In the tax list of 1783 he is given with a family of six children, four of whom are known:

7. **Caleb West**
8. **Willoughby West**
9. **William West**
10. **Elizabeth West**

2. Thomas T. West, Sr., son of William West, died in 1784, leaving a wife, Amy, and the following children:

11. **William West**
12. **Thomas West**
13. **Judy Anne West**
14. **Frances West**
15. **Mary West**
16. **Elizabeth West**

3. Lemuel West, son of William West, was probably unmarried. He left 150 acres of land called Tartill Neck to his nephew, William West.

4. Willoughby West, son of William West, took part in the Revolution. He moved to Currituck County which eventually became a part of North Carolina.

5. Mary West, daughter of William West, married Mr. Dawley.

7. Caleb West, son of William West, Sr., married Elizabeth ———. He died in 1798, leaving one child only:

    **17. James West**

8. Willoughby West, Jr., son of William West, Sr., died in 1823. One Willoughby had married Frances Fentress in 1800, and since a Franky West is mentioned as the orphan of Willoughby, she was probably a daughter of this marriage. He left, however, a wife, Nancy, and the following children:

    **18. Dennis West**
    **19. Mary Anne West**
    **20. Thomas West**
    **21. William West**
    **22. Wilson West**

9. William West, son of William West, Sr., died in 1797, as the estate was settled at that time.

11. William West, son of Thomas T. and Amy West, inherited land in Tartill Neck. He married Anne Capps in 1800, and died about 1820, leaving Betsy, Amy, Andrew, and:

    **23. Elizabeth West b. 1812**

12. Thomas West, son of Thomas T. and Amy West, had nine children in 1783. He died in 1816, leaving the following:

    **24. Lemuel West**
    **25. Elizabeth West**
    **26. Daughter**
    **27. Daughter**
    **28. Daughter**
    **29. Daughter**
    **30. Nancy West**
    **31. Amy West**

14. Frances West, daughter of Thomas T. and Amy West, married Mr. Land.

15. Mary West, daughter of Thomas T. and Amy West, married Mr. Etheridge.

16. Elizabeth West, daughter of Thomas T. and Amy West, married Mr. Green.

23. Elizabeth West, daughter of William West and Anne Capps, married her second cousin, Godfrey West, and their children appear under his name.

24. Lemuel West, son of Thomas West, married Margaret Woodhouse, Jan. 13, 1791. They had these children:

**32. Godfrey West**
**33. John West**

26. Elizabeth West, daughter of Thomas West, Jr., married Mr. Riley and had two daughters, Frances and Fannie.

27. A daughter of Thomas West, Jr., married Mr. Flakin, and had a daughter, Elizabeth.

28. A daughter of Thomas West, Jr., married Mr. Strahan, and was the mother of William, Thomas, and Amy Strahan.

29. A daughter of Thomas West, Jr., married Mr. Woodhouse, and they had five children: Elizabeth, Philip, Rachel, Mary, and Frances Woodhouse.

30. Nancy West, daughter of Thomas West, Jr., married a Mr. West and had a son, Thomas West.

31. Amy West, daughter of Thomas West, Jr., married Daniel Kays and had two daughters, Nellie and Polly Kays.

32. Godfrey West, son of Lemuel West and Margaret Woodhouse, married 1st, Patsy Land Nov. 7, 1826, and 2nd his second cousin, Elizabeth, daughter of William and Anne Capps, on May 14, 1835. He was born in 1800 and died in 1857, leaving these children:

34. **James Lemuel West** b. 1872
35. **Margaret West** b. 1839 d. 1924 m. Kilgore
36. **Elizabeth West** b. 1845
37. **Thomas Jefferson West** b. 1846 d. 1926

34. James Lemuel West, son of Godfrey West, died about 1901, and left the following children:

38. **J. J. West**, of Norfolk
39. **Mrs. Charles Whitehurst**, of Princess Anne
40. **William West** d.
41. **Mrs. Bryant**, of Princess Anne
42. **Clayton West**, of Princess Anne
43. **Oscar West**, of Norfolk
44. **James West**, of Petersburg
45. **Mrs. Harry Morse**, of Willoughby
46. **Thomas J. West**, of Norfolk
47. **Mrs. C. L. Jones**, Norfolk
48. **Mrs. Joseph Lewis**, of Norfolk
49. **F. W. West**, of Norfolk
50. **Leonard West** d.

36. Elizabeth West, daughter of Godfrey West, married Mr. Foster and lives at West Neck in Princess Anne County.

A William West, who died in 1842, left sons, Delaware and William, and daughters, Sarah and Elizabeth. Sarah married Cato Cason, Mar. 9, 1819, and Elizabeth married Cason Morrisett, Oct. 19, 1826.

## CHAPTER XXI

# STATE GROUPING OF WESTS UNMENTIONED ELSEWHERE

THERE has come into the hands of the writer through correspondence and research much material which may be related to the main lines here developed, but which due to missing links, has not been connected with any of them. This material has been assembled under state heads with the hope that in due time someone, by a searching examination of the county records, will provide the necessary data.

## GEORGIA

William West, of Virginia, married Alice Egmond Lawrence. Their son, William Lawrence West, born in Virginia, in 1801, died in Morgan County, Georgia, in 1874. He married Sarah Parthena Skidmore, born in Virginia in 1808. She died in Georgia in 1884. Their daughter, Nancy Maria West, was born in Virginia in 1827, and died in Georgia in 1901. She married, in 1844, Plen Brawner, born in Virginia in 1812, who died in Georgia in 1853. Their daughter, Mary Jane Brawner, born in Georgia in 1844, married, in 1860, Dr. Augustine Shi, who was born in 1834 and died in 1900. Mary Elizabeth Shi, born in 1876, in Virginia, married in 1896, William Haisten, who was born in 1872 and died in 1901. Their daughter, Ida Mae Haisten, born in 1898, married Ewing Snoddy. They make their home in Tulsa, Oklahoma, and have three chil-

dren, Elizabeth, Ewing, Jr., and Mary Lee Snoddy. Mr. Snoddy, through his mother, is descended from many of the first families of Virginia, and Mrs. Snoddy's ancestor, William West, according to family tradition, is the son of William West (a De La Warr) and Letitia Martin.

## ILLINOIS

### Sangamon County

Samuel West, born Nov. 8, 1813, in Boston, married Mrs. Lucetta Stevens, July 7, 1840, in New Hampshire. They moved to Rochester, Sangamon County, Illinois, and the names of these children are given in the Sangamon County History: 1. Samuel F. West, born May 28, 1843, married in 1867, Margaret E. Barr. They lived near Pawnee, Illinois, and had two children, Nellie E. West and Charles F. West; 2. Martha West, born in 1846, died in 1873. She married William Cooper in 1865, and they had four children; 3. Charles West, born in 1848, married Gertrude ——— in 1872, and moved to Jasper County, Missouri; 4. Lucy West, born in 1850, married in 1870, William Everhart, from Loudoun County, Virginia, and they had two children; 5. Louisa West, born in 1854, married Charles Barr.

### Tazewell County

Jonathan West, one of the first born in Brooke County, Virginia, (now West Virginia) had descendants in Knox County, Ohio. One of these, Enos West, later moved to Tazewell County, Illinois, and John West to LeRoy, McLean County, Illinois.

HON. ROY OWEN WEST

## Cook County

Roy Owen West, born in 1868 in Georgetown, Illinois, was the son of Pleasant West and his wife, Helen. Mr. West has been a prominent lawyer of Chicago for many years and was appointed Secretary of the Interior by President Coolidge in 1928. The family originally came from Wales to Georgia, thence to Virginia and Pennsylvania and across the line into Southern Ohio, and then to Illinois. Roy O. West's grandfather, Owen West, was a Quaker and went from Ohio to Illinois about the time Illinois was made a state. He settled at Georgetown, Vermilion County, and surveyed all of eastern Illinois, setting the section corner stones. He was a large man, six feet in height and weighing at times 300 pounds. He donated the land for the first schoolhouse ever erected in Vermilion County and taught the school in that house about 1827. The same land is still used for school purposes. Owen West died about 1855 and is buried in a Quaker cemetery two miles east of Georgetown. The father of Hon. Roy O. West, Pleasant West, was born in Georgetown in 1844, and was buried there in 1917. He was a Civil War veteran, having volunteered in Company A, 25th Illinois.

A very complete record of this branch was read several years ago by Mary Jane Young at a West Reunion in Ohio. Mary West Madden, of Chicago, received a copy of this sketch and through the kindness of a niece, Mrs. C. D. Johnson, it is given here. The earliest known ancestor of the line was one Joseph West who married Jane Owen. According

to an article on Welsh Settlements of Pennsylvania, in the Pennsylvania Magazine, Vol. 13, p. 179, a Joseph West of Merion Township, Chester County, married Jane Owen about 1740. The date and names not only indicate that these were the same persons, but it is more than likely that Joseph West was a brother of Benjamin West, the artist. Joseph West and Jane Owen had among other children:

**1. Owen West**

1. **Owen West**, son of Joseph West and Jane Owen, married Elizabeth Martin, daughter of James and Nancy (Oglesbee) Martin, of Georgia. Owen West was wealthy and the owner of many slaves whom he set free some 50 years before the Civil War, sending many of them to Ohio. He settled in Pittsylvania County, Virginia, and later moved from there to Highland County, Ohio, in 1810. After a few months he moved to Clinton County in the same state, and bought 1,400 acres near East Fork Creek, thus providing a farm for each one of his thirteen children. Owen West and Elizabeth Martin were the parents of:

**2. Nancy West**
**3. Jane West**
**4. William West**
**5. Mary West**
**6. Susan West**
**7. Owen West**
**8. Thomas West**
**9. James West**
**10. Peyton West**
**11. Elizabeth West**
**12. Millie West**
**13. Rebecca West**
**14. John West**

2. Nancy West, daughter of Owen West and Elizabeth Martin, married Robert Terrell. They were the parents of one son and Elizabeth, Mary, Sarah, and Rebecca Terrell.

3. Jane West, daughter of Owen West and Elizabeth Martin, married John Terrell. They were the parents of William, Rebecca, Elizabeth, James, Susan, Catherine, Sarah, Benjamin, and Jane Terrell.

4. William West, son of Owen West and Elizabeth Martin, married 1st, Sarah Hambrick, and 2nd, Mrs. Sophia Hadley. He had seven children by the first marriage and three by the second:

    **15. Peyton West**
    **16. David West**
    **17. Owen West**
    **18. Martin West**
    **19. Rhoda West**
    **20. Charles West**
    **21. Eliel West**
    **22. Stephen West**
    **23. William West**
    **24. Elwood West**

5. Mary West, daughter of Owen West and Elizabeth Martin, married Joshua Betterton. They were the parents of twin boys and Lucia, Elizabeth, Owen, Mary, Isaiah, Quincy Nathan, Ellen, Susan, Levi, and Pleasant Betterton.

6. Susan West, daughter of Owen West and Elizabeth Martin, married Joseph Wright. They were the parents of Elizabeth, John, Lot, Rice, Milton, Owen, and Jacob Wright.

7. Owen West, son of Owen West and Elizabeth Martin, married Lorenner Douglas. They were the parents of:

25. Theodore West
26. James West
27. John West
28. Pleasant West
29. Juliette West
30. Elizabeth West
31. Mary West
32. Isaiah West
33. Charles West

8. Thomas West, son of Owen West and Elizabeth Martin, married Tamer Hadley. They were the parents of:

34. Sarah West
35. Elizabeth West
36. Jeremiah West
37. Anna West
38. Mary West
39. Isaiah West
40. Jane West
41. Ellen West

9. James West, son of Owen West and Elizabeth Martin, married Elizabeth Liggett. They were the parents of:

42. Mary Jane West
43. William West
44. Nancy West
45. James West
46. John West
47. Cyrus West
48. Allen West
49. Elizabeth West
50. Owen West
51. Margaret West
52. Amos West
53. George West

10. Peyton West, son of Owen West and Elizabeth Martin, married Sarah Hadley. They were the parents of:

64. James West
65. Joseph West
66. William West
67. Peyton West
68. Edith West
69. Elisha West
60. Sarah Anne West
61. Esther Jane West
62. Jeremiah West
63. Caroline West
64. Hannah Maria West

11. Elizabeth West, daughter of Owen West and Elizabeth Martin, married Ezekiel Haworth. They were the parents of Melissa, Rebecca, Mahlon, Owen, Flemon, Phoebe, Ezekiel, Elizabeth, Mary, Uriah, Elijah, James, Isaiah, and Susanna Haworth.

12. Millie West, daughter of Owen West and Elizabeth Martin, married James Haworth. They were the parents of Phoebe, Elizabeth, Morice, Mary, John, James, Millie, Louisa, Gilbert, Margaret, Sarah Jane, Harriet Ellen, and Clarkson Haworth.

13. Rebecca West, daughter of Owen West and Elizabeth Martin, married Joseph Garner. They were the parents of Milton, Silas, James, Elizabeth, Mary Jane, Nancy, William, Rebecca, and Martha Garner.

14. John West, son of Owen West and Elizabeth Martin, married Elizabeth George. They were the parents of:

65. Joel West
66. Hannah West
67. William West
68. Rhoda West
69. Isaac West
70. Mary Jane West

71. Catherine West
72. Henry West
73. Ellis West
74. Seth West
75. Rachel West
76. Samantha West

28. Pleasant West, son of Owen West and Lorenner Douglas, was married in Nov. 1866, in Georgetown, Illinois, to Helen Anna Yapp. They were the parents of two children:

77. Roy Owen West
78. Derelle West

77. Roy Owen West, son of Pleasant West and Helen Anna Yapp, married 1st, Louisa Augustus, of Paris, Illinois, who died in 1901; and 2nd, Louise McWilliams, of Dwight, Illinois. Mr. West is the father of two children:

79. Owen Augustus West
80. Helen West m. Cannon

78. Derelle West, daughter of Pleasant West and Helen Anna Yapp, was born in Georgetown, Illinois. She married Charles Porter Johnson. Mr. and Mrs. Johnson make their home in Chicago and are the parents of West J. Johnson, who has one son, Owen West Johnson.

## KENTUCKY

### Christian County

There were a number of West families in this county in the early part of the nineteenth century. They had come from North Carolina, and from the family names, seem to have been related to the Wests in Chatham

County, though not descended from Ignatius West as others in Christian County were.

**Philip E. West** was born in North Carolina in 1811, and came to Kentucky early, where he married Eliza A. Johnson. They were the parents of: 1. Benjamin, b. 1848; 2. Henry, b. 1839; 3. Cornelia, b. 1845; 4. Sidney; 5. Margaret.

**Charles H. West,** in the same precinct, was born in North or South Carolina. He had three boys and four girls according to the census of 1820. One of his sons was probably William E. West, who was born in N. Carolina in 1805. He married Narcissa Stroud, and they had: 1. James, b. 1829; m. Perlina; 2. Charles C., b. 1830; 3. Thomas, b. 1834; 4. William, b. 1837, m. Croft; 5. Mary, b. 1840; 6. George, b. 1842; 7. Orrin, b. 1844; 8. Nancy, b. 1846; 9. Benjamin, b. 1848; 10. Eliza; 11. Narcissa.

**Jesse West,** son of Charles West, was born in 1798. He married Martha Prewitt, who was born in 1803. They were members of the Christian Church, and had the following children: 1. Henson; 2. John; 3. Amos; 4. William; 5. Susan; 6. Sally, m. Cooper; 7. Charles, b. 1828; 8. Eliza Sophronia, b. 1829; 9. Francis, b. 1827; 10. James, b. 1827; 11. Jesse, b. 1836; 12. Harmon, b. 1839; 13. Henry, b. 1842.

## Mason County

Members of the West families now residing in Maysville, Kentucky, are representatives of a line which formerly lived in Lewis County, Kentucky, some of whom moved to Adams County, Ohio. John West, who was born about 1805, and died before 1850, married Mary

———, who was born in 1805, in Maryland. They were the parents of: 1. Samuel C. West, born in 1823, in Kentucky married Emily Cochran, Nov. 20, 1862; 2. Townsend West, born Oct. 28, 1831 married, July 24, 1866, Mary Himes, born Feb. 25, 1837. They had three children Alva, Charles S., and Mary L., who married Mr. Dunbar; 3. Mary B. West, born 1837; 4. Frances West, born 1842; 5. Vienna West, born 1843.

## Nicholas County

Isaac West, born in Delaware about 1770, married Nancy Heney in Nicholas County. They had two children: 1. Adam West, born in Kentucky in 1791 married Mary Wills, born in Pennsylvania in 1799, and was the father of Milton West, born in 1820; Margaret, b. 1827; Mary Jane, b. 1829; James, b. 1835; Martha, b. 1840; 2. Elizabeth A. West, married E. M. Bunton of Carlisle, Kentucky, as his second wife.

Philip West, born in Delaware in 1787, was also a resident of Nicholas County. Perhaps he was a brother of Isaac.

Elijah West, born near Carlisle, Kentucky, July 30, 1786, married Elizabeth Henderson. They moved to Sangamon County, Illinois, in 1833, and had nine children: 1. Jesse B. West, married Eliza J. Peebles, and moved to Iowa. 2. Mahala West married Davidson Smith, and moved to Wisconsin. 3. Elijah A. West married Atha Organ, and had four children. 4. Nathan A. West married Mary Peebles, and moved to Iowa. 5. Sarah A. West married John Allsbury, and lived in Piatt County,

Illinois. 6. William West married Hannah Landers. 7. Elizabeth West lived in Piatt County.

**Amos West,** who was possibly the brother of Elijah, was born in North Carolina. He moved to Maryland where he married Elizabeth Robbins; and they went to Nicholas County, Kentucky. He had at least nine children, the names of two of whom are known: 1. Mary West married Enoch Conyers, and moved to Quincy, Illinois, leaving several children. 2. Elijah West, born in 1804 in Nicholas County, Kentucky, died June 3, 1877. He was county judge for several years and married 1st, Maria B. Smoot, who died in 1863, and 2nd, Mrs. Rosanna Hughes. Mr. West had 13 children, of whom eight died childless. The others were: 1. Sarah A. West married Col. R. A. Stewart, and moved to Orange Lake, Florida. 2. William H. West remained on the home place. 3. Mary G. West married John W. Parker, and moved to Vermilion County, Illinois. 4. Lizzie A. West married Rev. H. W. Abbott, and moved to Monmouth, Kansas. 5. George B. West moved to Wichita, Kansas.

## Scott County

**James West,** born in Virginia, had a son, James N. West, who was born Oct. 24, 1795, in Shelby County, Kentucky. He married Lucy Stribling, Jan. 4, 1821, and they had a son, Edward West, who was born in Scott County, Kentucky, Jan. 9, 1824. His parents moved to Missouri in 1833 and settled on a farm near Independence. Edward West had a daughter, Mamie West, who married Sydney

Gordon, of Kansas City, where they were living in 1928.

### Simpson County

Leonard West, who was born in Chatham County, North Carolina, Aug. 12, 1760, seems to be a brother or near relative of William, who was born in the same county. Leonard fought in the Revolution in the North Carolina line. He married 1st, Phoebe Morgan, who died in 1827, and 2nd, Tabitha ———, beside whom he is buried in Franklin, Kentucky. He moved first to Simpson County, Kentucky, but applied for his pension in Calloway County, and at one time it was paid to him in Fayette County. Among his children was Amos S. West (1801-1881), who married, in 1819, Elizabeth Washburn (1800-1872). Their daughter, Eliza J. West, born in 1831, married in 1858, Joseph P. Johnston (1817-1887). A daughter, Edith Johnston, born in Lynville, Illinois, married John Marshall Miller, of Jacksonville, Illinois.

## MARYLAND

### Baltimore County

This was one of the earliest counties and included several which were later separated from it. Robert West, one of the first settlers, took out many grants of land which now lie in Harford County. One of his descendants was doubtless Thomas, a planter, who died in 1768, leaving a wife, Mary, and children: 1. John (incompetent), 2. Jonathan, 3. Nathaniel, 4. Thomas, 5. Susanna, m. Dean; 6. Mary, m. Loveall; 7, Johanna, m. Sing; 8. Martha, m. Dean.

**Capt. John West**, who married Elizabeth MacCubin in 1747, lived in Baltimore County and was probably another descendant of Robert.

**Joseph West**, a Revolutionary pensioner of Rhode Island, was a prominent citizen. He married Violetta Howard, of Frederick County, and they were buried in Garrison Forest churchyard (St. Thomas'). They made their home in Baltimore City for years, their two children having died there.

**Isaac West**, whose will was probated in 1847, left: 1. Samuel I. W. West; 2. Mary Anne, m. James Carlisle. Isaac West seems to have been a member of the Harford County Wests.

**John T. West**, born about 1820 in Northampton County, Virginia, migrated here. He was a descendant of Charles West of the Accomac line, and one of his children was George F. West, born about 1840, who married Mary Williams. They had nine children, among them Herbert J. West of Anne Arundel County.

## Dorchester County

**Solomon West** appears here as early as 1708 (Maryland Calendar of Wills, Vol. 3). In 1763 one Solomon West recorded Sandwick, a tract of land patented to Edward West who was probably his father. Edward came over as a freeman in 1658. The name Solomon occurs as late as 1776 (Brumbaugh's Maryland Records, Vol. 2), and Lotan West is also found in this list.

## Frederick County

**Charles West,** born near Newmarket, removed to Hagerstown, where he died. This Charles is perhaps No. 49 in the Frederick County line of Wests. He had five children: 1. John J. West, born in Hagerstown, Oct. 15, 1815, died there in 1857. He married Apr. 13, 1844, Savilla Creager, and they had three children: Charles, Margaret, and Samuel. 2. William West died in Hagerstown, Maryland. 3. Charles West was a farmer in Waynesboro, Pennsylvania. 4. Thomas West, a farmer, died in Missouri. 5. Ara West married Samuel Garling.

## Harford County

**Robert West,** the immigrant, appears in 1677. He patented considerable land in Baltimore County, now Harford, among the tracts being, Poor Man's Beginning (1704), Westwood and Maiden's Mount. If he is the one who died in 1748 he lived to be very old. He married Hannah ———, and they were the parents of several children to whom they made gifts of land on the following dates: 1. Constant Barnes, in 1722. 2. John, in 1726. 3. Jonathan, in 1726. 4. Robert, Jr., in 1728. 5. Enoch, in 1742. 6. Sarah Cook. Dr. Brumbaugh's excellent new volume of Maryland Records gives many West families in Harford County in the census of 1776, and probably most of them are descendants of the early Robert West.

## Montgomery County

Two members of the Montgomery line of Wests, whose parents have not been determined, are Ignatius

West, born Mar. 10, 1768, and Charles West, born Feb. 11, 1772. Thomas West was the guardian of Ignatius in 1786, but in 1782 the boys had been bound out to Frederick and Michael Coakendaffer. The later history of the boys is not known though in 1805 and 1807 Ignatius sold his negroes and all his household goods.

## Somerset County

One of the early settlers was John West whose will was recorded June 9, 1716. He was married by Col. Claiborne to Catherine Revell, who died in 1723. Their children, born at Back Creek, near Manokin, were: 1. John, Jr., b. May 8, 1686. 2. Thomas, b. Feb. 2, 1690. 3. Randall, b. Aug. 11, 1693. 4. Anthony. 5. William, b. May 2, 1696. 6. Elizabeth, b. May 13, 1687. 7. Mary. 8. Catherine. Randall died in 1731, leaving two children, Anne and Catherine. He inherited Brothers United from his father. The only other family in the county at that time was that of Thomas West, who may have been John West's brother. John was evidently related to the Accomac, Virginia, line.

Thomas West died in 1708 in this county, leaving a wife, Elizabeth, and children: 1. Robert. 2. George. 3. Samuel. 4. Thomas. 5. John. 6. William. The first three inherited from their father, West's Recovery, which he had patented in 1696.

The following notes were taken from various Somerset County records:

James West married Abigail Thompson in 1753.

James West married Sarah Harris in 1755.

Elizabeth West, sister of John Dashiel, was mentioned in his will of 1736.

Mary West, daughter of Andrew Thompson, was mentioned in his will of 1735.

## Talbot County

An early immigrant was John West of Talbot, Cecil and Baltimore Counties, who must have come over about 1655. He had the second earliest land patent recorded in the state, on a tract called Dunstable, which lay in Kent County. He and his wife, Anne, sold part of this land in 1674 and the patent was recorded in 1675. Polecat Neck, on Gunpowder Creek, in Baltimore County, was also sold in 1730 by John and Anne, who may have been the same couple. John appeared as a testator in Queen Anne's County in 1708. Another early settler of Talbot County was Lotan West, born about 1687. He married Hannah ———, in Talbot County, and the births of their children are recorded in the register of St. Peter's Episcopal Church: 1. George, b. Dec. 4, 1708. 2. Henry, b. July 30, 1710. 3. Lotan, b. Jan. 28, 1713, d. y. 4. Jane, b. May 5, 1716. 6. Sarah b. Feb. 3, 1718. 7. John, b. Oct. 12, 1721. George West, born in 1708, married Sarah Laws, Feb. 14, 1727/8, and probably married 2nd, Sarah Hurlock Sept. 15, 1740. His children were Lotan, b. May 29, 1729; John, b. Aug. 4, 1731; George, b. Dec. 4, 1733; Mary, b. May 22, 1736. Lotan, born in 1713, may have moved to Dorchester County. Henry West, son of the first Lotan, married Elizabeth Hurlock, Dec. 9, 1736, and they had a child, Jane, born Aug. 10, 1737.

## Worcester County

George West, who died in 1760 left land in Dorchester County as well as Worcester, while one of the

tracts which he devised to his children lay in Sussex County, Delaware. This was Longacre, which he had patented in 1732, while Sussex County was still a part of Maryland. It is the writer's belief that this is the same George West who was said to have been born in England about 1700, according to Munsell's American Ancestry. He was more likely descended from one of the Somerset Wests and was probably born in Maryland. He names nine children in his will and devises Long Acre and Good Success to George and Levi. He mentions his wife, Betty, but had probably been married before to Sarah. He was the father of:

1. **George West**
2. **Levi West** b. Mar. 13, 1726
3. **Mary West** m. Daniel Godwin
4. **Jemima West**
5. **Comfort West** m. John Dusey
6. **Joyce West**
7. **Elijah West**
8. **Amos West**
9. **Eli West**

2. **Levi West**, son of George and Sarah West, was born in Maryland Mar. 13, 1726, and married about 1748, Mary Williams, daughter of Andrew and Prudence Williams. They were the parents of:

10. **George West** b. Aug. 27, 1749
11. **Andrew West** b. 1753
12. **Prudence West** b. 1756
13. **Levi West** b. 1758
14. **Elias West** b. 1760
15. **John West** b. Mch. 12, 1763
16. **Mary West** b. 1765
17. **Sarah West** b. 1768
18. **Tulitte West** b. 1770
19. **Tamar West** b. 1772
20. **Jacob West** b. Feb. 14, 1776
21. **Jephthah West** b. 1778

10. George West, son of Levi West and Mary Williams, lived in Baltimore County, where he moved with his parents. In Dobbs County, North Carolina, July 1, 1773, he married Mary Anne Dellahaunty, who was born July 3, 1758. George West fought in the Revolution and his pension papers are filed in the Pension Bureau in Washington. He died in Rutherford County, Tennessee, but had previously lived in Washington County, Virginia. He left these children:

22. Anna West b. May 12, 1776
23. Sarah West b. Feb. 6, 1779, m. Harris
24. Micajah West b. Oct. 28, 1781, d. 1805
25. Hannah West b. Mar. 30, 1784, m. Roberts
26. Asa H. West b. Oct. 13, 1786, d. 1819
27. Logan D. West, b. Aug. 13, 1789, d. 1826
28. Rachel West b. July 21, 1792
29. Polly W. West b. Aug. 10, 1795
30. Andrew N. West b. Apr. 22, 1799, d. 1829
31. Betsy M. West b. Oct. 27, 1801

13. Levi West, son of Levi West and Mary Williams, took part in the Revolution. He married Mary ——, in North Carolina, and they moved to Rutherford County, Tennessee, where he received his pension.

15. John West, son of Levi West and Mary Williams, fought in the Revolution, enlisting from North Carolina. He moved to Sumner County, Tennessee, and later lived in Gallatin County in the same state.

20. Jacob West, son of Levi West and Mary Williams, lived in Jones County, North Carolina. He married Bathsheba Cooper, Sept. 23, 1798. They were the parents of:

32. Jephthah West b. June 30, 1799
33. Elly West b. Feb. 3, 1801
34. Nancy West b. Nov. 13, 1802, m. Jonathan Latimer
35. Clara West b. Apr. 11, 1805, m. Brown
36. Clarinda West b. 1807
37. Jacob West b. Apr. 14, 1809, m. Eliza White

## MISSOURI

### Jackson County

Ananias West came from North Carolina and settled near Springfield, Missouri. He married Elizabeth Crouch, and they had seven children: 1. William West. 2. Thomas West. 3. Alexander West. 4. Cynthia West. 5. Ellen West married Dr. Kelso and had Liston West and Herbert West, of Carthage, Missouri. 6. Lewis West was a dentist in Monett, Missouri, and died in 1928. He was married four times, having five children by his first wife and one by his last. These children were: William, of Monett, Missouri, who has one child, George West; Isabel and Rufus, who died young; Lula, Freda, and Allie, who married George R. Pettit. Mr. Pettit, through membership in the Cherokee Nation, receives his income from oil fields. Their children are Rufus, Blanche and William Pettit.

## NEW JERSEY

### Monmouth County

A drift of migration from Rhode Island to Long Island, and thence to Monmouth County, New Jersey, carried in its wake Bartholomew and Robert West, Sr., in 1670. In 1681, William, Stephen, and Robert West received land in Monmouth County, and according to

the History of Monmouth and Ocean Counties, Audrey West, the wife of one Stephen, received land about 1675.

The early ancestor of this line was Matthew West, of Rhode Island, who had the following sons:

1. **Nathaniel West**
2. **John West**
3. **Robert West, Sr.**
4. **Bartholomew West**
5. **Francis West**

1. Nathaniel West died about 1659, leaving a son, Nathaniel West.

3. Robert West, Sr., born in Rhode Island, later lived in Shrewsbury, New Jersey. He married 1st, Elizabeth, who died before 1697, and 2nd, Frances Stout, a widow, by whom he had one son, only. He had the following children:

6. **Elizabeth West**
7. **Mary West** m. Cammack
8. **Joseph West**
9. **Robert West, Jr.**
10. **Anne West** m. Henry Chamberlain
11. **John West**

4. Bartholomew West married Catherine Almy, who died in 1703. He died about 1675, leaving:

12. **Bartholomew West**
13. **William West**
14. **John West**
15. **Stephen West**
16. **Audrey West** m. Webley
17. **Anne West** m. Wooley

5. Francis West, born in Rhode Island, moved to New Jersey, where he died, leaving two sons, Francis and Richard West.

8. Joseph West, son of Robert West and Elizabeth, married Deborah Slocum, and they had a daughter,

Margaret West, who died in 1869. She married, in 1799, Brittain Edwards, who was born in 1772, and died in 1851.

12. Bartholomew West, son of Bartholomew West and Catherine Almy, died in 1766. He had a daughter, Margaret West, who married Philip Edwards. They had a son, Stephen, who married Deborah West, daughter of John and Lydia (Worthley) West.

## NEW YORK

### Washington County

Samuel West, born in 1750 in Salem, New York, married Peaceable Hubbell, born in 1757/8. They were the parents of one son. Samuel served in the Revolution in the New York line, and moved to New Milford, Connecticut, after his marriage. He and his wife are buried in Milton, Litchfield County. Their descendants returned to New York before 1830, and migrated from there to Wisconsin, Illinois, and other Western States. The son, Hubbell West, born in Amenia, New York, had ten daughters. One of his descendants is Mrs. Lucy Woodward Vauthier, of Millersville, Maryland, who is a member of the D. A. R. Hubbell West also had one son, Samuel Chamberlain West, born in Colebrook, Connecticut, June 26, 1818. A descendant, Gordon R. West, is reclamation engineer for the Missouri Pacific Lines. He makes his home in St. Louis. His father was Henry Titus West, and his grandfather Henry T. West was the son of Samuel Chamberlain West. This branch of the West family originated in Connecticut and is no doubt connected with the early New England line.

## Oswego County

Thomas West, born in Hillsdale, New York, Aug. 25, 1774, was married July 6, 1815, by Rev. Mr. Sweetmore, to Sallie L. Barlow, of Charlton, New York. She was born June 29, 1796, and died in Hastings, New York, July 7, 1861. They were the parents of:

1. **William West** b. Aug. 16, 1816
2. **Harriet C. West** b. May 5, 1818
3. **Daniel B. West** b. June 5, 1820
4. **Chauncey J. West** b. Aug. 6, 1822
5. **J. Calvin West** b. May 19, 1825
6. **A. Orville West** b. Apr. 12, 1829

1. William C. West was born Aug. 16, 1816, at Charlton, New York, and died Nov. 14, 1882, at Fulton, New York. He was married Feb. 27, 1840, in Hastings, by Rev. Daniel S. Dean, a Baptist minister, to Emiline Owen. She was born June 16, 1821, in Onandaga County, and died Aug. 27, 1908, in Ogdensburg. They were the parents of:

   7. **Dr. George Mortimer West** b. Oct. 19, 1842
   8. **Charles O. West** b. Oct. 29, 1848, d. Aug. 16, 1880
   9. **John T. West** b. Jan. 12, 1853, d. Feb. 2, 1855

2. Harriet West married William B. Fish, Oct. 5, 1834.

3. Daniel B. West was born in Cicero, and died in Hastings, New York, June 23, 1883. He married Anne Richardson, Sept. 19, 1844.

5. J. Calvin West married Ellen Carley Apr. 25, 1848.

6. A. Orville West married, on May 27, 1853, Mary E. Fagdick, who died in Illinois in 1885.

7. Dr. George Mortimer West, who was born in Hastings, New York, died Oct. 21, 1909, in St. Louis, and was buried at Irving, Kansas. He was married

Sept. 11, 1882, at Blue Rapids, Kansas, by Rev. George Brown, Baptist, to Justine A. Carlsen, who was born Nov. 10, 1858, in Sweden. She died Sept. 22, 1923, in California, and was buried at San Diego. They were the parents of:

**10. Charles Alfred West b. July 15, 1883**

10. **Charles A. West**, born in Irving, Kansas, was married to Rev. T. A. Thomas, Presbyterian, on June 4, 1913, to Rosalie Bryan, daughter of James R. and Sallie Conwell Bryan, of Kansas City. She was born there Apr. 18, 1894. They have three children: George Mortimer West, b. Apr. 16, 1915, in Kansas City; Rosalie West, b. June 2, 1918, at Emmett, Idaho; Lucille Irene West, b. Dec. 18, 1919, at Emmett, Idaho.

## OHIO

### Harrison County

The following sketch taken from the Ohio Valley Genealogies contains names which are very suggestive of the Maryland families. Jonathan West was born in Pennsylvania and migrated to Harrison County, Ohio, in 1811. He married Comfort Arnold, of Fayette County, Pennsylvania, and they were the parents of: 1. Amos. 2. Rezin. 3. Samuel. 4. Jonathan. 5. Mary. 6. Esther. 7. Actea. 8. James 9. Elizabeth. 10. Comfort. 11. Sarah.

**Amos West**, the oldest son, married Margaret Baker in 1832, and they had five children: 1. Mary. 2. Samuel. 3. Wilson, m. Susannah Renshaw. 4. Sarah. 5. Naomi, m. John Renshaw.

Rezin West, second son, was born Apr. 19, 1812, and married Nancy Arthurs Dec. 10, 1835. They were the parents of: 1. Jonathan. 2. Comfort. 3. Rachel. 4. Amos, m. Melissa Copeland. 5. Sarah. 6. Esther, 7. Japheth, m. 1st, Lucinda Yant; 2nd, Martha Baker. 8. William G., m. Rebecca Wright. 9. James, m. Elizabeth Rinehart.

## Jefferson County

Dr. Simeon B. West, born in 1812, was the son of Henry West and Mary Brown West, early Ohio settlers. He had a brother, Dr. Henry West, born in 1810, who practiced medicine in St. Clairsville, Ohio. A sketch of these brothers is given in Vol. II of the History of Upper Ohio Valleys and in the History of Belmont and Jefferson Counties, but their descendants are not named. The names Simeon and Henry suggest relationship to the Wests of Kentucky.

## Logan County

According to the Biographical Cyclopedia and Portrait Gallery of Ohio, Vol. III, Judge William West, of Bellefontaine, Ohio, was descended from ancestors who came over with William Penn and settled near Philadelphia. They were related to the line of Benjamin West, artist. The father of Judge West was Samuel West, born in Washington County, Pennsylvania, in 1785, where his father, Jonathan, had come about the beginning of the Revolution. Later Jonathan removed to Jefferson County, Ohio, but Samuel returned to Millsborough, Pennsylvania, where Judge West was born Feb. 9, 1824. In 1830 the family moved to Knox County, Ohio.

Judge West, after graduating from Jefferson College, in Pennsylvania, taught school in Lexington, Kentucky. He returned to Ohio and became one of the prominent jurists of the state. He was related to Judge William Lawrence, of Licking County, Ohio. Four sons were born to Judge West and his wife: William A.; John E.; James A.; and Samuel A. West.

### Pickaway County

George West came from Virginia about 1804 and bought 900 acres of land along the Scioto River. He had a large family of daughters and the following sons:

1. **Daniel West** d. 1861
2. **Peter West** b. Feb. 8, 1772
3. **Frederick West** d. after War of 1812
4. **John West**

2. Peter West was the only son who remained in Ohio, the others going west. He married Elizabeth Bartley, and died in 1840, leaving these children:

5. **Mary West** m. John Seaburn
6. **Sarah West** m. Mason Cleveland
7. **John West** m. Elizabeth Howe. Moved to Iowa
8. **Elizabeth West** m. Luke Williams
9. **Margaret West** m. Jacob West Stevenson, Scott Co., Ky.

## SOUTH CAROLINA

### Greenville County

Among the early settlers in this county was Isaac West, who came from Virginia about 1800. It has always been the family tradition that he was born in Princess Anne County. The West Association of this branch, of which Mr. Broadus C. West, of Spartanburgh, is chairman, intends to obtain the proof of this in the

near future. The father of Isaac West is thought to be William.

About 1820 Isaac died, and soon after his death his widow moved to Franklin County, Alabama, with her sons, Jonathan, William, and Thomas. The others remained in South Carolina. There were twelve children:

1. **Isaac Newton West**
2. **James West**
3. **Jacob West**
4. **Jonathan West**
5. **William West**
6. **Thomas West**
7. **Annie West**
8. **Prudence West**
9. **Susan West**
10. **Mary West**
11. **Rachel West**
12. **Sallie West**

1. Isaac Newton West married Sarah Huff. They settled at Grove, South Carolina, and had the following children: 1. William; 2. James; 3. Thomas; 4. Marion; 5. Lewis; 6. Daniel; 7. Franklin; 8. Isaac Newton; 9. Philemon Harley; 10. John Toliver; 11. Benjamin Perry; 12. Robert Wiley; 13. Marcus Lafayette. John Toliver West had a son, Broadus C. West.

## TENNESSEE

### Decatur County

There moved to Tennessee about 1812, Capt. Henry West, who had been in the War of 1812. He was born in the Halifax District of North Carolina, but who his parents were is not known by his descendants. There was a Dempsey West in the family. The census of

1790 of Halifax District contains the names of Dempsey, William, Arthur, and Nathaniel West. Henry West was born about 1775, and moved to Scott County, Kentucky, after his marriage to Nancy Lyle, who was born in North Carolina. His stay here was short, and he soon moved to Decatur County, Tennessee. His son, John, was born there in 1813. The children of Henry West and Nancy Lyle were:

1. **John West**
2. **Irving West**
3. **William West**
4. **James West**

1. John West married Martha Ashcraft in Tennessee. They had one son and seven daughters, two infant sons having died:

5. **Thomas Henry West** b. 1846
6. **Helen West** b. 1848
7. **Lulu West** b. 1855

5. Thomas Henry West, one of the best known bankers of St. Louis for almost half a century, was in business in Louisville, New Orleans, and Mobile before he came to St. Louis in 1880. He married Florrie Terry in Memphis in 1868, and after her death in 1898, married Virginia Hodges. He had several children, some of whom are now living in St. Louis. Mr. West had a prominent place on the Board of Commissioners of the Exposition and took an active interest in the promotion of art in the city. At his death in 1926, Mr. West left the following children: John Terry, Allen, Thomas H., Florence (Mrs. Howard Eltinge), Walter H., Carroll (Mrs. Hugh McKittrick Jones), Frances H. West. A grandson, Allen West, Jr., is studying for the Foreign Service in Washington, D. C.

6. Helen West married George A. Pearce and they were the parents of John West Pearce, who makes his home in Louisville, Kentucky, where he is pastor of one of the churches.

7. Lulu West married Edwin M. Gardiner, an artist, and they have made their home in Nashville. The writer is indebted to Mrs. Gardiner for some of the data given here. She believes that the father of Capt. Henry West was William West.

## VIRGINIA

### Chesterfield County

In 1798 there occurred the death of George West, who had a wife, Mary, grandson, Luke West, and children: 1. John Thomas. 2. Littlebury. 3. Mary, m. Belcher. 4. Phoebe, m. Smith. The son, Littlebury, died in 1832, and left these children: Littlebury West and Nancy West, who married Mr. Mosley. The records also contain the names of Samuel West and John S. West.

Some time earlier than this, however, other members of the West family had moved to Amherst County. As early as 1762 Thomas West is found there and others recorded between 1780 and 1800 include: John, James H., William, Francis, and Jesse. James West died in 1798. Bransford, Francis and John were members of the first rifle company of Amherst in the Revolution. When Nelson County was created from Amherst most of these families fell within the boundaries of the new county.

Nicholas, John, Francis and Bransford were probably brothers and the latter was born in Chesterfield County, Aug. 26, 1754. He married Nancy Joplin in Amherst

County, the date of the marriage bond being Mar. 3, 1792. Marriage bonds were issued to other members of the family as follows:

Mary West, daughter of Jesse, and Mr. Hansbrugh, Jan. 7, 1790.

Francis West and Ruth Bachnall, Jan. 7, 1790.

Nicholas West and Betsy Tinsey, Nov. 18, 1793.

Bransford West died in Nelson County in Feb. 1843, leaving these children:

1. Jane West m. Ferguson
2. Nicholas B. West
3. Francis B. West
4. Elizabeth West m. Harding

2. Nicholas B. West, son of Bransford West and Nancy Joplin, was born about 1794 in Nelson County. He had these children:

5. Wilson J. West
6. James West
7. Cynthia West
8. Elizabeth West

3. Francis B. West, son of Bransford West and Nancy Joplin, was born in Nelson County, and had the following children: 1. William. 2. Anne. 3. Maria. 4. Virginia. 5. Cornelia. 6. Septimius. 7. Eliza.

5. Wilson J. West, son of Nicholas B. West, was born in Nelson County in 1828. He had 12 children: 1. Elizabeth. 2. Harriet. 3. Eldridge. 4. Nancy Jane. 5. Sarah. 6. Charles. 7. Elijah. 8. Mary. 9. Martha. 10. Minta. 11. John B. 12. William.

John B. West, son of Wilson J. West, lives in Amelia, Virginia, and is the Monticello district supervisor of the Game and Fisheries Commission.

William S. West, son of Wilson J. West, was born in 1862 in Patrick County, Virginia, where his father had moved before the Civil War. He married Miss Hylton, and they are the parents of Dr. W. Clyde West, who was born in 1893 in Patrick County. Doctor West is a practicing physician and the city health officer in Alexandria, Virginia.

## Henrico County

In 1791 there died in Henrico County, Drury West, leaving a wife, Jane, and two sons: Whitlow West, who married Elizabeth Beall in 1789; and Claiborn West, who married Martha Clark in 1794. If there were other children their names were unknown. These family names recur, however, in Christian County, Kentucky, in 1850, when we find listed in the census a Claiborn, born in 1813, in Virginia. His children, with their ages, were: 1. Martha E., 14; 2. William B., 13; 3. Drury H., 10; 4. James C., 6. All were born in Kentucky.

A Betty Claiborn West, of Hopkinsville, Christian County, married Patrick Henry in 1842. She and Claiborn were probably the children of Claiborn West and Martha Clark, of Henrico County, Virginia, who moved to Kentucky.

Another Claiborne West occurs in a Virginia family, data about whom is in possession of Charles Ross West, of Newcastle, Alabama. According to tradition this family contained four boys and no girls. The boys were: John, Thomas, Claiborne and William.

William West married Mary Shelton and moved to Alabama. They had 12 children: Hardin, who died in infancy; four, Chatham, William, David, and John, who died unmarried, and:

1. Robert West
2. Benjamin West
3. Thomas West
4. Joseph West, killed in Nashville
5. Claiborne West, lost trace of in Texas
6. Nancy Jane West m. George Spears of Memphis
7. Elizabeth Tennon West m. Clark of Nashville

All these died before 1882 except Elizabeth.

1. Robert West, son of William West and Mary Shelton, was born in Alabama, but moved to Barren County. He died before 1850, leaving a wife, Nancy. The following, given in the 1850 census, are presumably his children: 1. Edward, 31; 2. Isaiah, 30; 3. William, 26; 4. Thomas, 23; 5. Claiborne, 22; 6. Robert, 21; 7. Nancy, 14.

2. Benjamin West, son of William West and Mary Shelton, was born in Virginia, Sept. 30, 1794, and died in Alexandria, Louisiana, July 23, 1838. He had started for Texas to visit his brother, Claiborne, and expired on the way. His wife was Emily French whom he married in Limestone County, Alabama, Feb. 12, 1818. They lived on Panther Creek, seven miles east of Athens, Alabama, and had these children: 1. James K.; 2. Harriet W.; 3. William G.; 4. Jesse R.; 5. Nathan D.; 6. Andrew P.; 7. Tinsley D.; 8. Louisiana M.; 9. Emily F. Tinsley D. West was born in 1831 and was the father of Charles Ross West, of Newcastle, Alabama.

3. Thomas West, son of William West and Mary Shelton, married Frances French, sister of his brother's wife. They moved to Kentucky about 1830, where both died. They were buried on Robert West's farm in Barren County, Kentucky. Their children were: 1. Anne Sophronia, b. Alabama, 1827;

2. Mary, b. 1829; 3. William T., b. 1832; 4. Elizabeth, b. 1834.

## Loudoun County

William West, Sr., died in Loudoun County in 1679, leaving a wife, Mary, and five children. Just how he was related to the Fairfax County Wests isn't clear. The West name was an old one in the county and there still stands an old tavern known as West's Ordinary, which was often patronized by George Washington when he used that highway. The family consisted of:

1. Charles West
2. John West
3. Thomas West
4. William West, Jr.
5. Anne West

1. Charles West inherited from his father much land and he was to pay John ten pounds a year. He married Anne ———, and died in 1787, leaving two daughters, Anna and Elizabeth.

3. Thomas West died in 1777, unmarried, and left his estate to his sister, Anne.

4. William West died in 1763, leaving two sons, Cato and Charles West.

5. Anne West married Mr. Peyton, and had: 1. Margaret; 2. William; 3. Valentine; 4. Craven; 5. Francis. The name Peyton was a familiar one in Kentucky after the Revolution. Valentine Peyton went to Jefferson County, Kentucky, and when he died he requested that his daughter should live with the family of West Aldricks.

Another early resident of this county was Joseph West who moved to Harrison County, Virginia. He married Miss Battson and they had: 1. James; 2. Benjamin; 3. Samuel; 4. Joseph; 5. Thomas; 6. William; 7. Elizabeth; 8. Jane.

## Surrey and Sussex Counties

The West families in these counties are among the older inhabitants of Virginia, but have not traced their line back to one of the main branches. Roland West, a sheriff of Surrey County, was twice married, the name of one of his wives being Caroline. He was the father of:

1. **Samuel West** b. 1839
2. **Othello West** b. 1842, d. Civil War
3. **Josephus Washington West** b. about 1845
4. **Kate West** m. Hunnicutt

3. Josephus W. West, married Miss Newcombe and lived near Petersburg, Virginia. They had several children, among them:

5. **Wilton M. West**
6. **Charles N. West**, of Washington, D. C.

5. Wilton M. West was born about 1865 in Virginia, and married 1st, Betty Cornwell, and 2nd, Mary Lewis. He lives in Suitland, Maryland, near his two sons:

7. **Raymond West** b. Feb. 5, 1894
8. **Harry W. West** b. June 19, 1896

7. Raymond N. West, son of Wilton M. West and Betty Cornwell, married Ora Turbiville, Apr. 29, 1923, and they have one child, Ora Evelina West, born Aug. 2, 1927.

8. Harry W. West, son of Wilton M. West and Betty Cornwell, married Elizabeth C. Keir, Nov. 3, 1917. They are the parents of Caroline Jean West, b. May 10, 1920; Betty West, b. Apr. 15, 1922; and Jessie May West, b. Sept. 25, 1926.

Two families occur in the early census list of Sussex County, who seem related to this family and connected with each other. The name Othello occurs in this county also. T. T. West, who was born in 1806, married Anne ———, who was born in 1808. Their children were:

1. **Thomas West** b. 1833
2. **James W. West** b. 1831
3. **Sarah West** b. 1836
4. **Martha West** b. 1844

2. James W. West married Margaret ———, who was born in 1832. They were the parents of: 1. Mary E., b. 1854; 2. Millard F., b. 1857; 3. Martha, b. 1864; 4. Othello, b. 1869.

The second Sussex family was descended from William West, of Southampton County, Virginia, which was formed in 1749 from Nansemond and Isle of Wight Counties. As far back as 1637, Robert, William and Humphrey West are found in Isle of Wight. One of these was no doubt the ancestor of William West of Southampton County. One William West purchased land in Isle of Wight in 1732 and a William West also had a grant in Nansemond in 1752. Of this Sussex branch, the Hon. Junius E. West, present lieutenant-governor of Virginia, is a member.

William West, of Southampton County, married Lucy Thorpe, a widow, born June 22, 1740. They were the parents of:

1. **Mary West** b. July 10, 1767, d. May 3, 1835
2. **Sallie West** b. Dec. 16, 1768, d. Oct. 9, 1855
3. **William West, Jr.,** b. Oct. 21, 1769
4. **Martha West** b. Oct. 21, 1772
5. **John J. West** b. Feb. 2, 1775
6. **Robert West** b. Mar. 2, 1777
7. **James West** b. Mar. 2, 1780

5. John J. West, son of William West and Lucy Thorpe, was born in Southampton County, Virginia. The name of one son is known:

8. **James C. West** b. Apr. 4, 1802

8. James C. West, son of John J. West, was born in Southampton County, Virginia, and died in Sussex County July 9, 1847. He married Martha Darden who was born in Northampton County, North Carolina, June 19, 1808, and died in Sussex County, Virginia, May 24, 1878. They were the parents of:

9. **Richard C. West**
10. **Henry T. West** b. 1833
11. **Jesse West**
12. **Frank West**
13. **William B. West**
14. **James West**
15. **Betty West**

10. Henry Thomas West, son of James C. West and Martha Darden, was born in Sussex County, Virginia, in 1833. He married Susan Cox who was born in 1839, and they were the parents of:

16. **James Robert Thomas West** b. 1858
17. **Willis W. West** d. in infancy
18. **Jesse Felix West** b. 1862
19. **John W. West** b. 1864
20. **Junius E. West** b. 1866
21. **Jasper H. West** b. 1868
22. **Mary Sue West** b. 1873, d. 1927
23. **Caleb D. West** b. 1876

## WEST VIRGINIA

### Greenbrier County

The following marriage records which have just appeared in the July Number of *William and Mary Magazine* seem to settle definitely the line to which the Wests of Garrard County, Kentucky, belong:

Littleton West m. Elinor Gallaway, Feb. 6, 1781.
Joseph West m. Agnes Carpenter, Feb. 17, 1781.
Luke West m. Rosa Acers, Nov. 9, 1784.
Penelope West m. Mitchell Porter, Jan. 25, 1788.
Mary West m. Solomon Turpin, Mar. 18, 1788.
Tabitha West m. William Kindir, Oct. 24, 1791.

**Joseph West** lived in Greenbrier County until about 1795 when he moved to Kentucky. The name Turpin is a family name in the Garrard branch.

**Littleton West**, who was born in Sussex County, Delaware, Nov. 25, 1755, enlisted in Greenbrier County. He later moved to Madison County, Kentucky, and from there moved to Ray County, Missouri.

## CHAPTER XXII

## VIRGINIA AND MARYLAND IMMIGRANTS BEFORE THE YEAR 1700

HERE are presented some of the most valuable records that are used in this genealogy. They furnish the starting point in this country for research of a host of West lines. In many instances the county of the one who transported them became the home of the newly arrived settler.

That great numbers came in such close succession indicates that very many of them were related. Doubtless the glowing reports sent back to England by relatives caused the great influx during the decades from 1640 to 1680. Persecutions and hard times in England and Ireland played their part in minimizing the hardships awaiting the Colonists.

### VIRGINIA IMMIGRANTS

| Date | Name | Transported by | County |
|---|---|---|---|
| 1650.. | Robert West..... | Richard Tyre and Chas. Sparrowe..... | Charles City |
| 1652.. | John West..... | Robert West..... | " " |
| 1652.. | Susanna West.... | Robert West..... | " " |
| 1636.. | Grace West ..... | John Yates..... | Elizabeth City |
| 1639.. | Robert West..... | John Lewis..... | Isle of Wight |
| 1638.. | Humphrey West.. | Ambrose Bennett..... | " " " |
| 1642.. | Wililam West..... | Justinian Cooper..... | " " " |
| 1642.. | Humphrey West.. | John Styles..... | " " " |
| 1635.. | Richard West..... | Francis Fowler..... | James City |
| 1637.. | Richard West..... | Francis Fowler..... | James River |
| 1652.. | Thomas West..... | Thomas Glascock..... | Lancaster |
| 1652.. | Mary West..... | Thomas Stevens..... | " |
| 1653.. | James West..... | John Merryman and Morgan Haynes..... | " |

### VIRGINIA IMMIGRANTS—Continued

| Date | Name | Transported by | County |
|---|---|---|---|
| 1653 | Elizabeth West | William Moseley | Lower Norfolk |
| 1653 | Phillip West | Col. William Clayborne | " " |
| 1656 | Mary West | Martin Baker | New Kent |
| 1656 | William West | Martin Baker | " " |
| 1656 | Henry West | Martin Baker | " " |
| 1656 | Robert West | Martin Baker | " " |
| 1649 | Anthony West | Capt. Randall Harle | Northampton |
| 1649 | Katherine West | Capt. Randall Harle | " |
| 1649 | Ann West (wife of Anthony) | Capt. Randall Harle | " |
| 1649 | John West | Capt. Randall Harle | " |
| 1652 | Thomas West | Charles Scarburg | " |
| 1653 | Thomas West | Charles Scarburg | " |
| 1649 | Henry West | Thomas Spake | Northumberland |
| 1650 | Richard West | Thomas Spake | " |
| 1650 | Thomas West | John Mattrum | " |
| 1650 | Henry West | John Mattrum | " |
| 1653 | George West | Thomas Scoggin | " |
| 1653 | Toby West | John Barrow | Surrey |
| 1636 | John West | Richard Cocke | " |
| 1650 | George West | Capt. Moore Fantleroy | " |
| 1652 | Mary West | Nicholas George | " |

("Early Virginia Immigrants" by Geo. C. Greer P. 351)

### MARYLAND IMMIGRANTS

| Date | Name | Transported by | County |
|---|---|---|---|
| 1648 | Richard West | John Medley | Somerset |
| 1649 | John West | John Gunter | |
| 1653 | John West | Thomas Bradley | |
| 1655 | John West | Thomas Bradley | |
| 1658 | Edward West | Immigrated | |
| 1658 | Ralph West | Thomas Bradley | |
| 1663 | Rose West | Richard Hall | |
| 1663 | Hannah West | Richard Hall | |
| 1663 | Elizabeth West | Richard Hall | |
| 1663 | Francis West | Henry Mitchell | |
| 1665 | Edward West | Walter Pake | |
| 1666 | Henry West | William Calvert | St. Mary's |
| 1666 | Peter West | Henry Hawkins | |
| 1667 | Edward West | Thomas Wynne | |

## MARYLAND IMMIGRANTS—Continued

| Date | Name | Transported by | County |
|---|---|---|---|
| 1667 | Elizabeth West | Thomas Mountfort | Calvert |
| 1668 | Ann West | Capt. Howell | |
| 1669 | Richard West | | |
| 1669 | Thomas West | Joseph Taylor | Anne Arundel |
| 1669 | William West | Joseph Taylor | " " |
| 1669 | William West | John Tench | Talbot |
| 1670 | William West | Immigrated to | St. Mary's |
| 1670 | Elizabeth West (Wm.'s wife) | William West | |
| 1670 | William West | William West | |
| 1670 | Mary West | William West | |
| 1672 | Jone West | | |
| 1673 | Henry West | Edward Perrin | |
| 1674 | Henry West | James Mills | |
| 1674 | Jane West | John Pawson | Anne Arundel |
| 1674 | Simon West | William Knott | |
| 1675 | John West | John Rodoway | Talbot |
| 1677 | Robert West | John Warner | |
| 1677 | Mary West | Capt. Thos. Aplewhaite. | |
| 1677 | Henry West | James Mills | Baltimore |
| 1678 | Margaret West | Philip Poplestone | |

(Land Office Records)

## CHAPTER XXIII

# LAND RECORDS IN RICHMOND AND ANNAPOLIS

THE land offices in Richmond and Annapolis furnish many interesting records of government land acquired by early West settlers in Virginia and Maryland. The peculiar names given to some of the tracts reveal the feelings of the owners on the probable value of their new possessions.

Such names as "West's Folly" and "Good Luck Enlarged" stand at the opposite poles of pessimism and optimism. Another indicative name was "Dear Bought and Nothing Now Got." "The End of The Troubles" signified better times ahead.

The records include the size of the tracts and an accurate description of boundary lines, marking them off by such details as white oak trees, large stones and creeks.

### RECORDS IN RICHMOND

| County | Name | Land | Date |
|---|---|---|---|
| Accomac | John West | Grant | 1671 |
| " | John West | Grant | 1672 |
| " | Jonathan West | Survey | 1706 |
| Amelia | John West | Purchases | 1735–8 |
| Amherst | Francis West | Survey | 1773 |
| " | Francis West | Survey | 1787 |
| " | John West | Purchase | 1777 |
| Augusta | John West | Allotment | 1772 |
| " | Thomas West | Grant | 1749 |
| " | John West, Jr. | Survey | 1775 |
| " | James West | Survey | 1775 |

## RECORDS IN RICHMOND—Continued

| County | Name | Land | Date |
|---|---|---|---|
| Bedford | Walter West | Mortgage | 1780 |
| Botetourt | John West (et al.) | Grant (for services) | 1754 |
| " | John West | Grant | 1772 |
| " | Benjamin West | Grant | 1802 |
| Buckingham | John West | Survey | 1801 |
| " | Robin West | Survey | 1805 |
| " | John West | Survey | 1817 |
| " | John West | Grant | 1801 |
| Campbell | James West | Grant | 1803 |
| Charles City | John West | Grant | 1669 |
| " " | Robert West | Survey | 1704 |
| Cumberland | Francis West | Grant | 1755 |
| " | Francis West | Survey | 1755 |
| Fairfax | Thomas West (and Sarah) | Grant | 1744 |
| Greenbrier | Joseph West | Survey | 1780 |
| " | Samuel West (Land assigned by Jos. West) | Survey | 1782 |
| Harrison | Edmund West | Surveys | 1785 |
| " | Edmund West | Surveys | 1786 |
| " | Eleanor West | Survey | 1794 |
| Henry | William West | Survey | 1790 |
| Isle of Wight | Joseph West | Purchases | 1732–5 |
| " " " | William West | Purchases | 1732–5 |
| " " " | Henry West | Grant | 1673 |
| " " " | William West | Purchase | 1808 |
| Loudoun | Joseph West | Grant | 1765 |
| Monongalia | James West | Survey | 1784 |
| " | John West | Survey | 1803 |
| " | John West | Survey | 1783 |
| Montgomery | Jacob West | Survey | 1806 |
| Nansemond | William West | Grant | 1752 |
| " | William West | Survey | 1750 |

RECORDS IN RICHMOND—Continued

| County | Name | Land | Date |
|---|---|---|---|
| Norfolk | John West | Survey (Norfolk Town) | 1813 |
| " | John West | Survey (Norfolk Town) | 1816 |
| " | John West | Grant | 1813 |
| " | John West | Grant | 1815 |
| Northampton | John West | Several grants | 1671–72 |
| Patrick | William West | Survey | 1808 |
| " | William West | Grant | 1808 |
| Pendleton | William West | Survey | 1793 |
| Pittsylvania | John West, Jr. | Survey | 1770 |
| " | James West | Survey | 1773 |
| " | Owen West | Survey | 1780 |
| " | Joseph West | Surveys | 1780 |
| " | John West | Survey | 1785 |
| " | Joseph West, Sr. | Surveys | 1783–85 |
| " | Owen West | Survey | 1797 |
| Prince George | Robert West | Grant | 1739–41 |
| Princess Anne | William West | Grant | 1755 |
| Rockingham | Elizabeth West | Survey (Brock's Gap) | 1800 |
| " | William West | Survey | 1803 |
| " | William West | Grant | 1802 |
| " | William West | Grant | 1812 |
| Southampton | William West | Survey | 1803 |
| " | William West | Survey | 1809 |
| Spottsylvania | Bartholomew West | Mortgage | 1765 |
| " | Thomas West | Purchase | 1740 |
| Stafford | John West | Purchase | 1777 |

## RECORDS IN ANNAPOLIS

| Patentee | Year | Name | County |
|---|---|---|---|
| Alexander West | 1741 | Bottom | Now Worcester |
| Amos West | 1885 | Mt. Le Roy | Montgomery |
| Benjamin West | 1764 | Resurvey on Discontent, | Now Montgomery |
| Benjamin West | 1796 | Chance | Harford |
| Chas. T. West | 1889 | Black Pine Grove | Garrett |
| " " " | 1892 | Jack's Improvement | Garrett |
| David West | 1774 | West's Folly | Baltimore |
| " " | 1794 | Armstrong's Misfortune | Harford |
| " " | 1794 | Meadows | Harford |
| " " | 1795 | End of the Troubles | Harford |
| " " | 1795 | Many Folds Refuse | Harford |
| " " | 1797 | Jarrett's Disappointment, | Harford |
| " " | 1797 | Good Prospect | Harford |
| " " | 1798 | Conclusion | Harford |
| " " | 1799 | Contention | Harford |
| " " | 1799 | Buckskin | Harford |
| " " | 1801 | Contention | Harford |
| " " and Dixon Slade | 1806 | Hickory Bottom | Baltimore |
| Edward West cert. in name Solomon West | 1763 | Sandwick | Dorchester |
| " " | 1766 | West's Rest | Dorchester |
| Gabriel West | 1732 | Little Neck | Now Sussex Del. |
| George West | 1732 | Long Acre | Now Sussex Del. |
| John West | 1675 | Dunstable | Kent |
| " " | 1835 | Indian Foot | Harford |
| Jonathan West | 1753 | West's Angle | Baltimore |
| " " | 1773 | Good Luck Enlarged | Baltimore |
| Joseph West and James Holmead | 1718 | The Joseph and James, | Now Montgomery |

RECORDS IN ANNAPOLIS—Continued

| Patentee | Year | Name | County |
|---|---|---|---|
| Joseph West and James Holmead | 1719 | Two Brothers, | Now Montgomery |
| Joseph West and James Holmead | 1722 | Constant Friendship, | Now Montgomery |
| Joseph West | 1723 | The Pines | Now Montgomery |
| " " | 1725 | The Joseph | Now Montgomery |
| " " | 1727 | The Younger Brother, | Now Montgomery |
| " " | 1760 | West's Chance | Frederick |
| " " | 1762 | Resurvey on Younger Brother, | Montgomery |
| " " | 1768 | Pleasant Valley | Montgomery |
| " " | 1784 | Peace and Plenty | Montgomery |
| Peter West (and Thomas Ebery) | 1675 | Castle Carey | Kent |
| Philip West | 1640 | Frogg Marsh | St. Mary's |
| Robert West, Jr. | 1732 | West Beginning | Baltimore |
| " " " | 1759 | West's Long Acre | Baltimore |
| " " " | 1762 | Ten Acre Field Divided, | Baltimore |
| " " " | 1710 | Westward | Now Harford |
| " " " | 1722 | Maiden's Mount | Harford |
| " " " | 1732 | Daniel's Neglect | Harford |
| " " " | 1732 | Dear Bought and Nothing Now Gott | Harford |
| " " " | 1739 | New Westward | Harford |
| " " " | 1743 | West's Longacre | Harford |
| " " " | 1757 | Rock Boundary | Now Harford |
| " " " | 1757 | Ten Acre Field Divided | Harford |
| " " " | 1763 | West's Double Cost | Harford |
| " " " | 1704 | Poor Man's Beginning | Harford Harford |
| Samuel West | 1760 | Addition to Twe Brothers, | Frederick |
| Solomen West (Pat. to Edward West) | 1763 | Sandwick | Dorchester |

RECORDS IN ANNAPOLIS—Continued

| Patentee | Year | Name | County |
|---|---|---|---|
| Stacy West | 1825 | West's Discovery | Harford |
| Stephen West | 1758 | Lotts (2 and 3) | Anne Arundel |
| " " | 1772 | Addition to Darnall's Lodge, | Prince George's |
| " " | 1774 | Hopkin's Venture | Anne Arundel |
| " " | 1774 | Hall's Purchase | Now Howard |
| " " | 1793 | Friendship | Howard |
| " " | 1760 | Bush Hill Resurveyed, | Prince George |
| Thomas West | 1736 | Good Luck | Baltimore |
| " " | 1755 | Addition to Good Luck, | Baltimore |
| " " | 1774 | Longford | Baltimore |
| " " | 1775 | Longford | Baltimore |
| " " | 1775 | Loretta | Baltimore |
| " " | 1775 | Neighbor to Ivy Hill | Baltimore |
| " " | | Convenieney | Baltimore |
| " " | 1686 | Purchase | Calvert |
| " " | 1794 | Desire | Harford |
| " " | 1794 | West's Forrest | Harford |
| " " | 1794 | Samuel's Chance | Harford |
| " " | 1799 | West's Addition | Harford |
| " " | 1819 | West's Dairy (Adj. Samuel's Chance) | Harford |
| " " | 1819 | Long Discovered | Montgomery |
| " " | 1831 | West's Luck | Worcester |
| " " | 1850 | West Level | Worcester |
| " " | 1696 | West's Recovery, | Now Sussex, Del. |
| " " | 1757 | Poverty | Now Sussex, Del. |
| " " | 1755 | Chance | Worcester |
| " " | 1792 | Bee Ridge | Worcester |
| Trueman West | 1848 | Punch | Now Garrett |
| William West | 1776 | Right-Angled-Triangle, | Anne Arundel |
| " " | 1776 | Maiden's Bower | Anne Arundel |
| " " | 1776 | Cromwell's Cultivation, | Anne Arundel |
| " " | 1815 | Samson | Anne Arundel |

## CHAPTER XXIV

## EARLY UNITED STATES CENSUS LISTS

CENSUS LISTS have a definite value in that they place the stamp of authority on many records which otherwise might be of a more or less traditional character. Even the family Bible sometimes needs the support of other evidence, for its birth records.

So many citizens of Virginia, Maryland, North and South Carolina went to Kentucky just before the Revolution, or immediately afterward, that in tracing them a list of the early residents of Kentucky is essential. Therefore, included here is a list of West heads of families in 1810 which is the earliest census for that state.

In Virginia the tax lists take the place of the census of 1790 in other states. There must have been a great many more Wests in Virginia than are named since so many of the county lists are missing.

### VIRGINIA

**ALBEMARLE**
1872
Thomas

**AMELIA**
1872
Samuel
Drury
Robert, Jr.

**AMHERST**
1783
Francis
Francis, Jr.
John

**AMHERST—Cont.**
1785
Francis Jr.
John

**CHESTERFIELD**
1783
George
Littlebury
Abraham

**FAIRFAX**
1782
Benjamin H.
Margaret
John
Thomas

**FAIRFAX—Cont.**
Mrs. Sybil
John
Sarah
1785
Sybil
Benjamin H.
Sarah
Thomas
Roger
Margaret
John

**FREDERICK**
1782
George

## VIRGINIA—Continued

GLOUCESTER
1783
Thomas
1784
Mary
Thomas
Henry

GREENBRIER
1785
Isaac
Littleton
Luke
Samuel
William

HALIFAX
1785
John

HARRISON
1785
Alexander
Edmond

ISLE OF WIGHT
1782
Ralph
Randolph
Silvia

LANCASTER
1783
William
Thomas

MIDDLESEX
1783
George

MONONGALIA
1782
Alexander
Edmond

NORFOLK
1785
Daniel
Henry
John, Sr.

PITTSYLVANIA
1782
Sarah
Joseph
George
Joseph
1785
Joseph, Jr.
Joseph, Sr.
George
Owen

PRINCESS ANNE
1783
Thomas, Sr.
Thomas, Jr.
William, Sr.
William, Jr.
1785
Wm. Sr.
Amy
Thomas
Wm., Jr.

ROCKINGHAM
1784
Mrs. West
William

STAFFORD
1785
Edward
William
John
William

WARWICK
1784
John

## MARYLAND
1790

ANNE ARUNDEL
John
James

FREDERICK
Jacob
Joseph
Joseph
Thomas
Erasmus

PRINCE GEORGE'S
Jasper
Hannah

BALTIMORE
Benjamin
Edward
Eliza
Elizabeth
James

BALTIMORE—Cont.
Joseph
Mr. West
Peter
Sarah
William
Mrs. West
Mrs. West

CHARLES
Henry

## MARYLAND—Continued

### 1790

HARFORD
Luke
Michael
Nathaniel
Nathaniel, Sr.
Thomas
Thomas
Enoch
Enoch, Jr.
Enos
Franky
James
Jonathan
Joseph

MONTGOMERY
Richard
Thomas
Joseph
Sarah

PRINCE GEORGE'S
Jasper
Hannah

ST. MARY'S
Thomas
Jeremiah

TALBOT
Benjamin
William
Henry

## NORTH CAROLINA

### 1790

ANSON (Fayette Dist.)
John West

BERTIE (Edenton Dist.)
Penelope
Robert

BLADEN (Wilmington Dist.)
James
William

BURKE (Morgan Dist.)
Alexander
Alexander, Sr.
Jno.
William

CARTERET (Newburn Dist.)
George

CHATHAM (Hillsborough Dist.)
Ignatius
Ignatius
Thomas
William
Philip
Thomas
Rudolph
Philip

CRAVEN (Newbern Dist.)
Daniel
David
Elizabeth
Elizabeth
Gabriel
John
John
John
Joseph
Levy
Stephen
William
John

CUMBERLAND (Fayette Dist.)
Gnesiphorus

## NORTH CAROLINA—Continued

CURRITUCK (Edenton Dist.)
Edward
Mary
Obadiah
Joshua
Willoughby

FRANKLIN (Halifax Dist.)
Jesse
Samson
Henry

GRANVILLE (Hillsborough Dist.)
James

HALIFAX (Halifax Dist.)
Arthur, Sr.
Arthur, Jr.
Dorothy
William
William
George
Israel
William

HARTFORD (Edenton Dist.)
James
John

HYDE (Newbern Dist.)
Samuel

JONES (Newbern Dist.)
Andrew
Eli
John

LINCOLN (Morgan Dist.)
Barney
Isaac
Robert

LINCOLN—Cont.
Stephen
Thomas

MECKLENBURG (Salisbury Dist.)
Benjamin
Martin

NASH (Halifax Dist.)
Arthur
Nathan
Dempsey
William
Sarah

NORTHAMPTON (Halifax Dist.)
James

ONSLOW (Wilmington Dist.)
Levi
Mary

PASQUOTANK (Edenton Dist.)
Charles

RANDOLPH (Hillsborough Dist.)
Isaac

ROCKINGHAM (Salisbury Dist.)
Charles

ROWAN (Salisbury Dist.)
Elizabeth
Hezekiah
Isaac
Thomas
William

RUTHERFORD (Morgan Dist.)
Joshua

## NORTH CAROLINA—Continued

SAMPSON (Fayette Dist.)
Willis

TYRRELL (Edenton Dist.)
William

WARREN (Halifax Dist.)
William

WAYNE (Newbern Dist.)
Charles

WILKES (Morgan Dist.)
Samuel
William

## SOUTH CAROLINA
### 1790

ABBEVILLE
Benjamin
James

BEAUFORT
Doctor West

CHARLESTON DIST.
Sarah

CHESTER
Hezikiah

CLARENDON
James

DORCHESTER
Thomas

EDGEFIELD
James
Jane
John
Sion

GEORGETOWN DIST.
Robert
James

GREENVILLE
Isaac
James
John

GREENVILLE—Cont.
Solomon
Isaac

LANCASTER
Samuel

LAURENS
John
Robert
Alexander

NEWBERRY
Solomon R.

PENDLETON
Jacob
Jacob

SPARTANBURGH
Ausburn
George
Jane
John
Robert
William
William

UNION
Joseph

YORK
John

## KENTUCKY

### 1810

BOURBON
Irvine West 26-45

BRACKEN
Richard West 26-45
Nancy West over 45

CAMPBELL
Thomas West 26-45
George West 26-45

CHRISTIAN
Temple West 16-26
Thomas West 26-45
John West over 45
John West 26-45
Hezekiah West over 45
Jeptha West 26-45
Richard West 26-45

FAYETTE
Henry West 26-45

FLOYD
Joseph West 16-26
Frances West
William West 26-45

FRANKLIN
Reason West over 45
John West 26-45
William West 16-26
Reuben West 26-45
Jeremiah West 26-45
William West over 45

GARRARD
Joseph West over 45
Thomas West

GREEN
Nancy West over 45

JESSAMINE
Roland West 26-45
Charles West over 45
John West 16-26

KNOX
Joseph West over 45

LEWIS
James West 26-45
James West 16-26

LINCOLN
William West 26-45

LOGAN
Richard West 16-26
Leonard West over 45
William West 26-45
Matthew West 26-45
James West, Sr. 26-45
James West, Jr. 26-45
John West 26-45
James West 26-45

MADISON
Solomon West over 45
Richard West over 45
Jonathan West over 45
Samuel West 26-45
John West over 45
Jesse West 26-45
John West, Jr. 26-45

MONTGOMERY
Polly West

MASON
Jesse West
James West
Thomas West 16-26
Thomas West over 45
Simeon West over 45

KENTUCKY—Continued

NELSON
Thomas West 26-45
Joshua West 26-45

NICHOLAS
Isaac West
Philip West
Amos West
Thomas West over 45
John West
Thomas West

PENDLETON
Thomas West over 45

PULASKI
Jephtha West 26-45

SCOTT
Lynn West 26-45
James West 26-45

SIMPSON
Leonard West over 45
William West over 45
James West over 45
Matthew West 26-45
Fielding West 26-45
Amos S. West 26-45

SHELBY
Ephraim 26-45

WAYNE
Littleton over 45
Solomon, Sr. over 45
Solomon, Jr. 16-26
Wm. West

## CHAPTER XXV

# WEST ROSTER OF SOLDIERS IN THE AMERICAN REVOLUTION

THE West Revolutionary roster shows a list of gratifying length. Especially in Maryland is the number (24) large, in comparison with that (44) of the heads of families in 1790. Practically every man of fighting age took part in the struggle.

In Virginia, in spite of the fact that some allowance must be made for those who remained loyal to their sovereign, the number (20) compares favorably with that (77) of the heads of families in 1782-5. It must not be forgotten that in a family line so largely Cavalier there must have been some Tories.

The published records are far from complete and new data is being discovered continually. Many individuals have indisputable proof of the Revolutionary service of their ancestors. Some of this evidence has never been approved by the Government in connection with pension applications, while other claims have never even been presented.

Doubtless the West roster will continue to grow with the years. In Richmond, for example, the State Archives are full of uncatalogued material relative to the Revolution and there must be additional lists of soldiers hidden away in this mass of invaluable records. Neither Delaware nor New Jersey has the published material that its age justifies and much matter is awaiting the efforts of interested persons. New England Revolutionary records are amazingly full and are easy

of access in scores of libraries. Only the Maryland and Virginia rosters are given here, on account of their close connection with the West lines chiefly treated in the book.

## VIRGINIA

Virginia Records, Vol. VIII, give the following list of those who fought in the Virginia Line in the Revolution:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Capt. West | Edmund | Randal (2) |
| Alexander (2) | Francis | Reuben |
| Beniah (2) | Henry | Richard |
| Bransford | James (2) | Thomas (2) |
| Charles (4) | John (2) | William (2) |
| Drury | Joseph | |
| Maj. West | Nathaniel | |

Volume IX contains these names:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Maj. Charles | Reuben | Valentine |
| Capt. Charles | Thomas (2) | William |
| Randolph (2) | Thorogood | |

## MARYLAND

The following Revolutionary records were largely obtained from the Library of the Maryland Historical Society in Baltimore:

### Anne Arundel County

Stephen West

### Montgomery County

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Erasmus West | William West | Joseph West, Sr. |
| Joseph West, Sr. | Basil West | Osborne West |
| Thomas West | Edward West | Richard West |
| Samuel West | Benjamin West | Joseph West |

Somerset County

James West

Talbot County

Henry West Henry West William West

The Maryland Archives give the following additional records:

John West recruited in Baltimore County.
Alexander West recruited in Baltimore County.
John West recruited in Queen Anne's County.
John West in 5th Company, 1st Regiment.
Jonathan West drafted in 1781.
James West of Anne Arundel County recruited.
John T. West, fifer, recruited. (County not known. Moved to North Carolina.)

Those entitled to lands west of Fort Cumberland are named in Scharf's History of Western Maryland:

William West, private in Regiment 3.
Alexander West, private in Regiment 1.
John T. West, fifer, in Regiment 1.
John West, private in state troops.
James West, recruit.

The following Colonial soldiers from Maryland served in the French and Indian Wars:

William West, private, Prince George's County, 1757-8.

Joseph West, private, Prince George's County, 1748-9.

Jenkins West, private, Prince George's County, 1748-9.

Thomas West, Jr., private, Prince George's County, 1740-8.

## CHAPTER XXVI

# WESTS OF TODAY PROMINENT IN PUBLIC AND PROFESSIONAL LIFE

AFTER devoting so much time and space to Wests who served their day and generation in the dim and distant past, it seems only fair that at least one chapter should be focussed on those of the present and very recent generations. Just as many people take little or no interest in antiques, so there exists a legion of folk who care more about what present-day members of their families are doing than what their ancestors did eight or ten generations ago. For such this chapter is written.

It has been humorously stated that originally all the people in the world were named Smith. This custom prevailed until one of the Smiths committed a crime and was forced by the others to change his name. Be that as it may, and regardless of who the outlawed Smith was, a glance at the directory of any city in the country reveals fewer Wests than Smiths. But there are a host of Wests who are carrying on their full share of the world's work.

While thousands are worthy of mention because of their signal accomplishments along many lines of endeavor, it is obvious that only a limited few can be named here. Their achievements will stand to the everlasting credit of the entire West family. Many of them appear in "Who's Who in America." When known, the place of birth is given, this information usually being sufficient to connect them with one of the early lines.

Albert L. West, born in Richmond, Virginia, brought renown to his native city as an architect and as an author of works on architecture.

Albert Slater West, who was born in 1846, was the author of several English grammars used in the public schools all over the country.

Allen Brown West, was born in Wisconsin in 1886, the son of Allen Burdick and Hattie (Brown) West. Mr. West is a professor of history and a contributor to classical magazines.

Andrew Fleming West was born in Allegheny, Pa., in 1853. He died in Aug. 1928, after 30 years of prominence in the field of education. While primarily a professor of Latin, the latter part of his life was devoted to his duties as dean of the Graduate School of Princeton University.

Anson West, was born in Robertson County, North Carolina, in 1832, the son of Alfred West. He was a graduate of the University of Alabama and spent 50 years as a clergyman in the Methodist Episcopal Church South. His history of Methodism in that state was widely read.

Archa Kelly West, born in Waynesboro, Mississippi, in 1865, was a prominent physician in the South. Dr. West was a Democrat and a Methodist and spent the latter years of his life in Oklahoma City, Oklahoma, where he died in 1925. He was the son of John and Leah (Kelly) West.

Augustus Price West was born in Maryland in 1878. He is an expert on conditions in the Philippines and has contributed many scientific articles thereon.

Beckwith West, a native of the District of Columbia, was in the Confederate Army and wrote the "Experiences of a Confederate State Prisoner," which was broadly circulated in the South.

Benjamin Glover West was one of the civic leaders of Memphis, Tennessee, for many years. He was born in Alabama and married Mary Crump, of Holly Springs, Alabama.

Bina M. West, in 1928, was prominent at the Republican National Convention in Kansas City. Besides being active in politics she is an editor of high standing. She was born at Columbus, Michigan, the daughter of Alfred J. and Elzabeth (Conant) West, and is a Congregationalist.

Carl Joseph West was born in Martinsville, Ohio, in 1885, the son of James F. and Elva (Leaf) West. He is a statistician and college professor and does much writing. He is a Phi Beta Kappa.

Cecil McLaren West, born in 1892, is connected with the Carnegie Institution in Washington, D. C., and is a specialist in embryology.

Charles West, a prominent lawyer, was born in Savannah, Georgia, in 1872, the son of Charles N. and Mary (Cheyes) West. His home is now in Tulsa, Oklahoma, in which state he has been attorney general. He received part of his education at Leipzig and was a major in the late war.

Charles Cameron West was born in Chicago, in 1877, the son of John and Annie (Ladd) West. He is a shipbuilder and a member of several national socie-

ties connected with marine affairs. He is a Republican and an Episcopalian.

**Charles H. West** is one of the leading authorities in the country on Mississippi River flood conditions and their prevention. Captain West was a member of the committee which made a report on this subject before the Senate Committee on Commerce in the Sixty-second Congress.

**Charles Samuel West**, of Michigan, was born in 1868. He has written on genealogical subjects, one of his books being a history of the descendants of Henry and Sarah Harvey West, who came from England in 1819.

**Clarence J. West** was born in 1886 and has become a nationally-known chemist. He has written many articles on the industrial aspect of chemistry and learned treatises on chemical warfare.

**Clifford Hardy West**, U. S. N., was born in Brooklyn, New York, in 1846. He was commander of the Princeton in the Spanish-American War and later took part in operations against the Insurgents in the Philippines. He was retired as a rear-admiral in 1902.

**Du Val West** gained national fame by being the personal representative of President Wilson in Mexico in 1915. He had already gained distinction in Texas as a lawyer and judge. Judge West was an officer in the Spanish-American War. He was born In Austin in 1862, son of Charles Shannon and Florence (Du Val) West, and is a Democrat and an Episcopalian.

David Manuel West was born in 1874 and won wide recognition as a writer on religious subjects. Several of his works are listed in the Congressional Library in Washington.

Decca Lamar West wrote an historical sketch of Waco, Texas. She is the daughter of John C. West and Mary Eliza Stark, both born in South Carolina. Her father wrote, "A Texan in Search of a Fight," a vivid description of his experiences in the Confederate Army.

Ebenezer West is a widely-known translator and editor of scientific treatises, especially those concerning physics.

Edward Walter West, genealogist, was the author of the Pierce Family book, which was published in 1894. He was born in 1846.

Elizabeth Howard West has been State Librarian of Texas and has been prominent in national associations of various kinds.

Elise West, born in 1870, is a playwright, producer of pageants and entertainment features.

E. Lovette West is a manager of public utilities and was born in Lakeville, New York, in 1875, the son of Lovette P. and Harriet (Dimmock) West. He is a graduate of the Cornell Engineering School.

Ernest E. West is one of the younger members of the family and has made his mark as a writer of arithmetics. His books are widely used.

Franklin L. R. West is a prominent scientist. He has been connected with one of the U. S. Government

departments and is the author of many scientific articles.

George M. West, of St. Andrews, Florida, is the author of several publications, one being a sketch of William West, a Revolutionary Governor of Rhode Island.

George N. West, former consul-general to New Zealand, was a native of Lewiston, Maine, the son of Nelson A. and Jeannette K. West. He was long in the government foreign service and died a few years ago in Washington, D. C.

George West, banker and manufacturer, of New York State, was a Republican representative in Congress from 1881 to 1887. It is of special interest to note that he was born in Devonshire, England, in 1823, showing that the West name was still prevalent at that time in the ancient family home.

Granville C. West wrote several articles on the Confederate side of the war, which were read before many state societies and later published.

Henry Litchfield West is a well-known magazine writer, journalist and former president of the Gridiron Club, in Washington, D. C. He was born in New York, son of Robert A. and Elizabeth West.

Hamilton Atchison West, a prominent physician and professor in the School of Medicine in Texas University for many years, was born in Fayette County, Kentucky, in 1849, and died in Galveston, Texas, in 1903.

Henry Skinner West climbed to the top of the educational ladder in Maryland as supervisor of the Balti-

more city schools. He has done much writing on educational subjects, is a Phi Beta Kappa, and now lives in Miami, Florida.

James Edward West, son of Robert and Mary (Tyree) West, was born in 1876, in Washington, D. C. He was appointed by President Roosevelt as member of the Board of Pension Appeals. As a lawyer he was prominent in civic and welfare legislation. He now makes his home in New York City, and is a Congregationalist and a Republican.

James Harcourt West, Unitarian minister, well known in the East, was born in Melrose, Massachusetts, in 1856, son of John and Elizabeth B. West. He is a Tufts Divinity graduate, and is a publisher as well as clergyman.

James Samuel West, also a distinguished clergyman, was born in High Peak, Virginia, in 1875, the son of William Wallace and Margaret (Underwood) West. He has occupied pulpits in the West and Middle West and is now located in San Francisco.

Jesse Felix West, a well-known lawyer of Southern Virginia, was born in Sussex County in 1862, son of Henry Thomas and Susan (Cox) West. He is a University of Virginia graduate in law, and lives at Waverly in that state.

John Howell West, a New York physician, has come into prominence as the author of a book on Baby Dietetics. He was born in 1885.

Judson S. West was born in Michigan in 1855, son of David S. and Hannah W. West. He is a University of Kansas graduate, and a former justice of the

Kansas Supreme Court. He makes his home in Topeka, is a Baptist and a Republican.

Max West, economist of national note, was a professor at Columbia University and an author. He was a graduate of the University of Minnesota, and was born in 1870 in St. Cloud, Minnesota, the son of Capt. J. E. West. He died in 1909.

Millard F. West rendered particularly valuable service to the United States Government in 1920 and 1921 when he reorganized the Division of Accounts in the Internal Revenue Bureau and installed a budget system. He was acting commissioner of Internal Revenue in Washington for some time in 1921. He is now practicing law in the Capital.

Myron Howard West, a specialist in city planning, has been an influential factor in Chicago's park system and has done much notable work in other cities. He was born in 1880.

Oswald West, a former Governor of the State of Oregon, is now practicing law in Portland. He was born in Canada in 1873, and became a Democrat in politics when he settled in the United States.

Paul Clarendon West is one of the few members of the family engaged in musical composition. He is a writer of songs and musical comedies and has been on the staff of the New York *World*. He was born in Boston in 1871 and educated in the Boston Latin School.

Paul Vining West is another literary member of the family. He is the author of many educational articles, and was born in 1885.

Preston C. West, assistant attorney general of the United States in 1913-14 and solicitor of the Department of the Interior in 1914-16, received his A.B. degree at Southwestern Presbyterian University at Clarksville, Tennessee, and studied law at the University of Virginia. He now lives in Tulsa, Oklahoma. He is a Democrat and an Episcopalian.

Raymond West, a prominent clergyman in the Baptist denomination was born in Shiloh, New Jersey, in 1862, the son of Hosea and Sarah (Wescott) West. He has resided in Rochester, New York, and in Pennsylvania.

Robert William West is a specialist in speech education and has published text-books on public speaking. He was born in 1892.

Rodney Mott West, a writer on chemical subjects, has been attached to the Government service in Washington. He was born in 1884.

Roscoe L. West has written extensively on the subject of Civics and issued a text-book for school use in 1927.

Roy Owen West, Secretary of Interior, is a graduate of DePauw University and is head of a prominent law firm in Chicago. He is a Phi Beta Kappa, a member of the board of trustees of his alma mater, and is a Methodist. He has been prominent in national Republican politics for many years.

Thomas Franklin West, former attorney general of Florida, was also a chief justice of the State Supreme Court. He was born in 1874, son of

L. F. and Frances (McArthur) West, and is a graduate of the Washington and Lee Law School, Lexington, Virginia. Judge West is a Democrat and Presbyterian.

Thomas Henry West, Jr., was chairman of the Liberty Loan campaign committee in Rhode Island during the World War. He was born in Mobile, Alabama, in 1875, the son of a noted cotton merchant who afterwards became a leading banker in St. Louis. Thomas, Jr., is a Yale graduate.

Victor West, of Palo Alto, California, is professor of Political Science and an editor. He was born in Bushnell, Illinois, in 1880, son of Charles and Mary (Redfield) West, and is a graduate of Chicago University.

William Henry West became a national figure in politics in 1884 when he nominated James G. Blaine for the Presidency at the national convention. Judge West was an Ohio man, the son of Samuel and Mary (Clear) West, and was a graduate of Washington and Jefferson College.

William Stanley West was prominent in Georgia state politics and at one time a United States Senator. He was born in Marion County, Georgia, in 1849, son of James and Mary (Hunter) West. He was a member of the Christian Church.

Willis Mason West, a brother of Max West, is a prolific writer on numerous subjects, mostly with a historical tinge. He is a former professor of history in the University of Minnesota, and the University of North Dakota. He was born in Minnesota in 1857, son of Josiah E. and Alcetta M. West.

## CHAPTER XXVII

## CONCLUSION

THE author cannot bring this book to a close without giving some idea of the amount of time required to present even a partial picture of the West family relationships. At the age of 18 she received her first brief data from the lips of a great aunt who cautioned her that it was better "to rely on oneself than to depend on the achievements of one's ancestors." Nevertheless, the listener recorded that information, meagre as it was, in a little notebook and at intervals worked on it when in touch with libraries affording genealogical facilities.

Later on, other relatives contributed to the family history, important data in printed form, which marked the real starting point of the research which has resulted in this volume. The best part of four years, and all of the last two, have been devoted to the collection and compilation of material. While the writer originally had no intention of publishing a book, the amount of new material discovered, coupled with urgent requests from a host of correspondents, made it seem imperative that the information should be shared with all the Wests in the United States.

Two trips to Kentucky yielded valuable clues in certain lines. Visits followed to 31 counties in Virginia and 12 in Maryland. County records in several other states were searched. Much discouragement was encountered in tracing persons who had migrated from one state to another. To add to the difficulties many old records had been destroyed by fire or neglect, and many of those still in existence, especially the parish

records, were in a tattered condition. Perhaps the biggest surprise was the discovery of how few people know the names of their great-grandparents, many not even knowing the names of their grandfathers and grandmothers.

It is hoped that the matter published here will make it comparatively easy for the majority of Wests all over the country to connect themselves with the early lines in America. It is the writer's keenest desire that some member of the family with ample means, or a group of state associations, will take up the burden and carry on the work until all the descendants of those 518 heads of families in 1790 have been accounted for. North Carolina and Kentucky will be the most fertile fields in which to undertake further research.

While such work is in progress the associations may also wish to turn their attention to better preservation of some of the graves which have been far too long neglected. No doubt the descendants of Anthony West will be distressed to know that the tombstone of Maj. Charles West in Accomac County, Virginia, one of the very early members of the family, is now being used as a step for a stable erected on the site of the old burying ground.

The first move in making the record of the West family more permanent would seem to be the formation of additional state associations. At present one in South Carolina, another in Ohio, and a thriving association in McLean County, Illinois, are the only organizations in existence.

Any further information the writer of this book may receive, will at all times be available for the future efforts of those interested in seeking to entrench the West family more securely in the Hall of Fame.

# INDEX OF NAMES

Titles, middle names and initials have been omitted where possible. The number of times a given name appears on a page is not recorded, nor is a distinction made when different persons of the same name appear on the same page.


ABBOTT
H. W. 393
Ida 182, 194
Milo 220
William 182, 194
ABEL
Rebecca 295
ACERS
Rosa 418
ADAMS
Elizabeth 329
Mr. 329
ADDISON
Edward 101
Sarah 323
AIGHTON
Anne 23
AIKEN
Rachel 198
Willis 198
AINSWORTH
Barbara 214
Donald 214
John 214
Marjorie 214
Merle 214
Richard 214
Robert 214
William 214
ALDEN
John 287
Priscilla 287
ALDRICKS
West 414
ALDRIDGE
John 157
ALLARD
Germaine 217
ALLEN
Abram 262
Annie (a) 276, 280
Frank 54
James 271, 276, 280
Jo Ann 281
M. A. 54
Martha 276, 280
Nathan 276, 281
Puller 49
Walter 271, 276
William 271, 276, 280, 281
ALLISON
Carl 278
John 278
ALLSBURY
John 392
ALMY
Catherine 402, 403
ALRICKS
Anne 348, 350, 353
Hermanus 348, 350
ALSTON
Thomas 20
ALTHOUSE
Delmar 217
Russell 217
AMENT
Philip 177
AMES
Marie 57
ANDERSON
John 124
Priscilla 124
Richard 124
ANDREWS
Susanna 80, 88, 89
Violet 306
APIHORN
Thomas 20
APLEWHAITE
Thomas 421
ARMISTEAD
Judith 38, 40
ARNOLD
Comfort 405
ART
Esther 363, 364
ARTHINGTON
Dorothy 17
ARTHURS
Nancy 406
ARUNDEL
Thomas 32
ASHCRAFT
Martha 409
ASHER
Allen 245, 254, 260
Charles 254
Endamile 244, 251, 252
Marlen 260
Milton 244, 254, 260
ASHTON
John 344
West 344
ATWATER
Julia 151
AUGUSTUS
Louisa 390
AUSTIN
Elinor 229
Henry 229
Mr. 229
AYLETT
Mary Macon 43

AYLETT (*Cont.*)
Philip 43
William 43

BABCOKE
George 298
Jefferson 298
Lucius 298
Parthenia 298
Thomas 298
BACHNALL
Ruth 411
BACON
Hannah 290
BAILEY
Emma 258
Everett 217
Jo West 217
BAKER
Florence 47
John 16
Margaret 138, 144, 405
Martha 406
Martin 420
BALCHEN
Frances 18
BALLARD
Margaret 260
BANES
Elizabeth 17
BARBOUR
Agnes 139
BARKLEY
Morris 19
BARLOW
Ralph 59
Sally 404
BARNES
Constant 396
BARNHARD
Ivan 257
BARR
Charles 384
Margaret 384
BARRON
Glenn 250, 259
Grace 250, 259
John 250, 259
Marvin 259
Naomi 251
BARROW
John 420
BARTHOLOMEW
Mary 251
BARTLEY
Elizabeth 407
BARTLOW
Mary 202
BASIL
Peter 110
BATSON
Bessie 191
Robert 191
BATTSON
Miss 415
BAYLEY
Charlotte 72
John 88
Miss 72
Mr. 88
BEADLE
Mattie 255
BEADLES
George 48
Marcellus 48
Montgomery 48
Thomasia 48
William 48
BEALE
Helen 206
Joshua 155
Tilghman 157
BEALL
Charles 139, 145
Elizabeth 412
Erasmus 139
Henry 139
Jesse 139
Marion 139, 145
Mary 145
Rudolph 145
Stanley 139, 146
Willetta 139, 145
William 139, 145, 146
BEALLE
Ninian 107
BEARD
Pryor 279
Ruth 217
Thomas 279
BEASLEY
Allen 256
Angelica 340
Lewis 256
Nathaniel 340
Neva 256
BEAUMONT
Elizabeth 372, 373, 374
BEAVER
Elizabeth 195
BECK
George 299
Hannah 299
James 299
Mary 299
Thomas 299
BECKWITH
Agnes 55
T. S. 55
BEDOE
McKiel 91
BEDELL
Major 172
BEELER
Elizabeth 198
Jacob 198
BEFFIN
James 110

BELCHER
Mary 410
BELDEN
Calcina 299
Frances 299
Zenas 299
BELL
Margaret 249
Mary 66, 74, 100
Nathaniel 66, 74
BELLINGHAM
Cecil 21
BELOTE
Abel 95
BELT
Alvin 106
Eleanor 156, 158, 159
Jeremiah 156, 157
Joseph 156
BENBOW
Frank 256
Leland 256
BENNETT
Ambrose 419
Bettie 204
Edward 47
Henry 47
John 13
Louise 47
BERKELEY
Thomas 31
BERRY
Gussie 206
Thomas 102
BERTHOFF
Benjamin 182
Charles 182, 194
Ella 182
Frank 182
Louise 182, 194
Minnie 182
BETTERTON
Elizabeth 387
Ellen 387
Isaiah 387
Joshua 387
Levi 387
Lucia 387
Mary 387
Nathan 387
Owen 387
Pleasant 387
Quincy 387
Susan 387
BEVERLY
Miss 57
BIGGER
Mr. 38
BIGGS
Aloise 225
Annis 218, 225
Clarence 218, 225
Dean 202, 218, 225
Earl 225
Helen 225
Herbert 218
Lewis 201, 218, 225
William 202, 218, 225
BILL
Albert 300
Bertha 300
Charles 300
Emma 300
Erastus 300
Eva 300
Frances 300
Frederick 300
Harriet 300
Henry 300
BINFORD
Thaddeus 340
BINGHAM
Stephen 39
BISHOP
Harry 217
BLACKBURN
Samie 191
BLAIN
Isabel 307
BLAIR
Mary 278
BLAYNEY
Margaret 35
BLODGETT
Maria 352, 355, 356
Samuel 352
BLOUNT (BLUNT)
Mary 22
Richard 19, 22, 32
BOBLITZ
Edith 359
BODLEY
Catherine 13
BOGGS
Alexander 350
Elizabeth 354, 357
J. Hermanus 351, 353, 357
Jane 354, 357
BOGLEY
Olivia 144, 149, 150
BOHRER
Jessie 146
John 146
Maurice 146
BOLLING
Elizabeth 46, 51
BONVILLE
Elizabeth 32
BONWELL
Margaret 96
BOOTH
Mr. 70
BOSBILLE
John 26
BOSWELL
Rufus 137
BOURNE
Sallie 180, 190, 191

BOWLES
Charles 211
Dorothy 211
Joseph 211
BOYER
Christopher 179
BOYLE
Esther 221
BRACKEN
H. M. 266
BRADBURY
Anne 24, 25
BRADLEY
Thomas 420
BRANDENBURGH
Mr. 104
BRAWNER
Plen 383
Mary 383
BRAY
Mr. 242
BRETNEY
Clarence 203, 220
Elizabeth 203, 220
Fredericka 203, 219
George 203, 220
Henry 203, 219
J. W. 203, 219, 220
Jacob 203, 220
Lucille 203, 220
Mary 203, 219
Rosalind 203
BRILEY
Kathleen 281
BROADHEAD
Garland 272, 279
Harry 272, 279
M. Gertrude 272, 279
Mary 272, 279
BROADNAX
Mary 46
BROADWATER
Charles 326
BROCK
Bernice 198, 214
Enoch 185, 198 213, 214
James 198
Letta 198, 213
Mabel 198, 213
BROCKENBOROUGH
Mr. 56
BROCKWAY
Elizabeth 301
BROOKE
Albert 52
Edgar 52
W. T. 52
Walter 52
BROOKS
Charles 278
Clara 364, 367
Franc 278
BROWN
Alexander 110
Anna 149
Anne 14
Ellen 291
George 405
Hattie 442
Mary 406
William 378
BRYAN
Ann Penelope 270, 274, 275
Frederick 270
James 405
Laura 270, 275, 276
Needham 274
Rosalie 405
Sallie 405
BRYANT
Jonathan 290
Mrs. 381
BUCHANAN
G. H. 342
BUCKLES
Ann 158
BUCKS
Thomas 20
BUDD
Mr. 91
BUNDICK
Elizabeth 100
John 84, 99, 100
Leah 94
Mary 100
BUNDY
Earl 256, 260
Harvey 260
Howard 260
John 256, 260
Willis 256, 260
BUNTING
Mr. 76
Smith 75
BUNTON
E. M. 392
BUOY
Mr. 165
Robert 165
BURDETTE
America 180, 191
C. 180
Daniel 180, 191
Ella Meck 191, 206
Ethelbert 191, 206
Frederick 180
Gertrude 206
Horace 206
Isham 180, 191
James 191, 206
Lysander 180, 191, 206
BURNELL
David 310
L. D. 310
Maxine 310
BURNETTE
Eliza 141, 147

BURTON
Agnes 66, 75
Alfred 371
Clayton 371
Emily 371
Irvin Sarelda 371
Jennie 371
Matilda 367
Robert 363
William 64
BUSH
Holland Ann 270
BUTTS
Thomas 38
BYRD
Annie 102-5
Beverly 57
Catherine 57
Eva 57
Harry 56, 57
Hester 102
Richard 55, 56, 57
Thomas 56, 57
Westwood 57
William 102

CALLOWAY
Lillian 54
CALVERT
William 420
CAMBRON
Florence 278
CAMDEN
Marjorie 223
CAMMACK
Mr. 402
CAMPBELL
Elizabeth 208
Hugh 104
John 202
Mary 141, 148, 193, 208
T. H. 193, 207, 208
Thomas 49, 193, 207
CANNON
Mr. 390
CANTELUPE
Eleanor 30
CAPPS
Ann 379, 380, 381
CAREW
Thomas 14
CAREY
Family 113
CARLEY
Ellen 404
CARLISLE
James 395
John 343
CARLSON
Justine 405
CARLYLE
Mary 273
CARPENTER
Agnes 418
Mr. 367
CARPER
Joseph 49
CARPON
Mr. 368
CARR
Julia 150
CARRILL
Alice 20
Ellen 20
CARTER
John 44
CARTWRIGHT
Edward 289
CARY
Emma 51, 55
George 51
John 51, 55
Sam 51, 55
William 51

CASEY
Dayton 249
Elizabeth 125
Mary 281
Philip 125
T. C. 249
CASON
Cato 381
CASSELL
Elizabeth 104, 105
CATON
Ann 228
CAWBY
Ada 202, 218
Annette 218
Catherine 202, 218, 225
Charles 201, 218
Elizabeth 188, 201, 217, 218
Ella 188, 202
Elmo Guy 202, 219
Esther 218
Francis 188, 202, 218
Frederick 202, 218
Helen 218
Henry 188, 201, 217, 218
Ida 188, 202, 219
John 188, 202
Levada 218
Mattie 188, 201, 219
Moses 187, 201, 202, 203
Nellie 201, 217
Otis 188, 203
Sauvin 218
William 201
CHAMBERLAIN
Henry 402
CHAMBERS
Agnes 75

CHAMBERS (*Cont.*)
Mr. 70, 75
CHANDLER
Elizabeth 287
CHAPMAN
Hannah 302
CHASE
Elizabeth 297
Isaac 285
Mary 297
CHEFFIN
Raphael 113
CHEW
Jeannette 165
John 164
CHEYES
Mary 443
CHILES
Ariana 49, 50, 53, 54
Fendall 49, 53
Lucie 49, 53
Martha 49, 53
CHILTON
Mrs. 143
CHOATE
Virl 208
CLAGETT
Dulaney 165
Genevieve 162, 165
John 162, 164
Louis Bane 162
Minnie 162, 164
Richard 162
Rose 143
Samuel 162, 164, 165
Sophie 162, 164
Thomas 162, 165
CLAIBORNE
Col. 397
Jane Cole 41, 42
Mary Cole 42, 46, 47
Nathaniel 39
Philadelphia 44, 47
Philip 44
Thomas 40
CLAI(Y)BORNE
William 420
CLARK
Humphrey 16, 23
Martha 412
Mollie 373
CLARKSON
Dr. 303
Mr. 317
CLAMPITT
Mr. 368
CLAPTON
Thomas 70
CLEAR
Mary 450
CLEAVES
Celia 213
CLENDENING
Mr. 112
CLENDENNEN
Angeline 262
CLEVELAND
Mason 407
CLIFTON
Mr. 365
Nicholas de 22
CLOUD
Solomon 238
COAKENDAFFER
Frederick 397
Michael 397
COCKE
Richard 325, 420
Elizabeth 16, 23
COCKRAN
Emily 392
COFFMAN
Ella 195, 208
COKE
John, Mrs. 302
COLE
Jane 39
Martha 39
Nathaniel 288
William 39
COLEBURN
Mary 89
COLEMAN
Mary 190
COLLYER
Jone 21
COLVILLE
Catherine 328, 329, 330, 331
Francina 331
Thomas 329
CONANT
Elizabeth 443
CONLEY
Catherine 279
Garland 279
Mary 279
Sanford 279
Sarah 279
CONNELL
Ella 141
CONNERS
Charles 149
CONWAY
Richard 344
CONWELL
Sallie 405
CONYERS
Enoch 393
CONYNGHAM
Catherine 351
David 351
Elizabeth 351
Hannah 351
John 351
M. Martha 351
Mary 351
Redmond 351
William 351

COOK
Elizabeth 236, 237
Sarah 396
COOKS
Thomas 43
COOPER
Bathsheba 400
Justinian 419
Mr. 391
William 384
COPELAND
Melissa 406
COPES
Comfort 84
COPLEY
Eleanor 15, 32
Elizabeth 31
COPPOCK
Deborah 312
CORINDON
Dorothy 13
CORNISH
Anne 46, 51, 52
CORNWALL
Edward 301
Nathaniel 301
CORNWELL
Betty 415, 416
Rebecca 363, 364, 365
COSTENBORDER
Arthur 276
Martha 276
Walter 276
COTTERELL
Charles 12
COTTLE
Edward 285
Jane Look 288, 296
John 289
COTTMAN
J. Hugh 357
James 357
COWGILL
Eleazar 186
Jane 186
Martha 186
COX
Susan 417, 447
COYLE
Andrew 346
Jeanie 346
John 346
Randolph 346
CRABB
Henry W. 121
CRAIG
Jacob 320
CRAIK
Marianne 345
CRAMPTON
Garrett 164
Guy 106
J. W. 105
John 164
R. W. 106
Raymond 106
Mamie 106
CRAVEN
Mr. 242
CREAGER
Savilla 396
CREAMER
Bessie 149
CREEL
Mabel 53
CRESSY
James 32
CROFT
Miss 391
CROFTS
Elizabeth 13
CROSHAW
Unity 37, 38
CROSS
Mabel 148
Marian 141, 148
Rachel 140, 146
CROUCH
Elizabeth 401
CROWE
Mr. 156
CRUMBAUGH
Betty 212
C. Simeon 185, 198, 199
Chloe 197, 211, 224
Ethel 199
Frances 211
Franklin 197, 211
Frederick 197, 211
H. Moses 197, 212
Helen 198, 212
Henry 185, 196, 211, 212
Lawrence 198, 212
Louisa 185, 197, 212
M. Elizabeth 185, 195, 209, 210
Mary Jane 185, 195, 208, 209
Mattie 185, 198, 213, 214
Milton 185, 197, 212, 213
Montgomery 184, 185, 195-8
Pearl 197, 211
Ruby 197, 211, 212
Sarah 185, 196, 210
Solomon 184
Wendell 199
CRUMP
Mary 443
CUNNINGHAM
George 218, 225
Ralph 218, 225
Shirley 225
CURTIS
Elisha 290

CURTIS (*Cont.*)
Frances 209, 222
H. Mount 209
Harry 195, 196, 208, 222-3
L. Belle 196, 209
Marie 209, 223
Michael 195, 208, 209
CUSTIS
Henry 92
John 85
Robinson 94
CUTLER
Daniel 69, 78
CUTTEN
Sarah 293

DADE
Anne Fowke 327
Baldwin 331
Catherine 331
Elizabeth 331
DALBY
Mary 95
DANCEY
Mr. 44
DANDRIDGE
Anne 44
Elizabeth 40, 44
Martha 40, 43
Mary 40, 44
Nathaniel 40, 44
William 40, 41, 43-4
DANIEL
Elizabeth 208
Woodford 208
DARCY
Catherine 25
DARDEN
Martha 417
DARK
Mr. 239
DARNELL
Henry 229
DARRAH
Col. 309
Jeanne 309
Maxine 309
DASHIEL
John 397
DAVEY
Jane 35
DAVIDSON
Anne 76
DAVIS
Addie 179
Anna 100
Elizabeth 351
Robert 100
Sarah 108, 250
Thomas 108
Westmoreland 43
DAWLEY
Amy 378
Mary 378
Mr. 379
DEAN
Mary 312, 313-6
Mr. 394
Daniel 404
DEANE
Adeline 47
DE CAN
George 306
DEFFENBAUGH
Alva 196, 209, 223
Andrew 196, 209-10, 224
Blanche 209
Dorothy 224
Eula 223
Floyd 210, 223
Glenn 210
Harold 223
Helen 210, 223
Hobart 210, 223
Hyla 210, 224
Ivan Max 224
Marion 223
Marjorie 210
Merle 210
Oli 209
Ralph 196, 209
Virgil 223
Ward 196, 210, 224
DELANO
Amy 293
Joanna 292
Sarah 291
DELLAHAUNTY
Mary 400
DE NEALE
Elizabeth 329
Mr. 329
DENNIS
James 75
DENTON
Dora 249
DEWER
Mattie 276, 280, 281
DICKINSON
Robert 46
DIMMOCK
Harriet 445
DIXON
Susanna 340, 341, 342
DOBSON
Della 218, 225
DOOLEY
Fern 199, 215
George 199, 214, 215
Grace 204, 221
Iris 199, 215
Lillian 199, 214
Minerva 199
William 199

DORSEY
Elizabeth 159
Mary 182, 194
DOUGLAS
Lorenner 387, 390
William 262
DOWNING
Mary 312
DOWNMAN
Anne 143
DRAKE
Jane 14, 18
DRANE
Eleanor 159
Eliza 159
Henry 159
James 159
Kemper 159
Priscilla 159
Richard 159
DRAPER
Mary 14
DRIVER
Adeline 304
DUBBER
Margaret 20
DUFFIELD
Rhoda 365, 368
Ruth 365, 368
DUNBAR
Mr. 392
DUNCAN
Dora 275
Sue 253
DUNN
George 280
Frances 280
Jack 193, 207
Jefferson 193
Laura 207
DUNTON
Dealy 76
Edmund 76
Joanna 94, 100, 101
Leah 76
Mr. 76
DURANT
Maxine 309, 310
Thomas 309, 310
DURHAM
Anna 240, 247
Elizabeth 241
Henry 240, 247
Isaac, 240, 247
James 241
John 241
Keren-Happuch 241
Lucian 241
Mary 241
Mr. 241
Nancy 240, 247
Sabra 240
Sarah 240
Seaburn 241
William 240
DUSEY
John 399
DU VAL
Florence 444

EADES
Annie 182
Asa 174-7, 182, 194
Carrie 182
Charles 174
Cynthia 176, 182
Edward 174
Elizabeth 176, 182, 194
James B. 174
Lucy 176, 182, 194-5
Mary 176, 182, 194
Nathan 174
Raymond 194
Rebecca 174
Robert 174
Sallie 182
Thomas 174-7
Wallace 194
William 174
EAKIN
Adelaide 304, 306
Waive 212
EASL
Conrad 370
Perry 370
Wesley 370
William 370
EATON
Jemima 294
Sue 105
EDMISTON
Sylvia 212
EDMONDSTON
Chauncey 251
EDMUNDS
Isabella 33
EDWARDS
Brittain 403
Eleanor 339
Mabel 149
Philip 403
ELLET
Marian 47
ELLIOTT
Mr. 353
ELLSWORTH
Catherine 76
ELMSTEDT
Carl 310
ELTINGE
Mrs. Howard 409
ERBERRY
Thomas 113, 427
ERPINGHAM
Thomas 31
ERWIN
Cordelia 304, 307
ESHORN
Susanna 86, 95

ESSEX
Frank 104
ESTES
Eunice 243, 248-9
ETHERIDGE
Mr. 380
ETHERTON
Delmar 215
Doris 215
Edson 215
George 215
Glenn 215
Homer 215
Lucille 215
EVANS
Henry 104
EVERHART
William 384
EYRD
John 95
EYRE
Anne 24
Richard 24
Winifred 25

FADEUIHLE
Jeanne 305, 307-8
William 305
FAGDICK
Mary 404
FAIRBANKS
Hannah 297, 298-9
FANTLEROY
Moore 420
FARRELL
Gertrude 194
Gladys 194
J. E. 194
William 194
FAWSETT
Harry 147
Paul 147
Robert 147

FENSTEMAKER
Alvin 204, 220-1
Carl 204, 220
Dwight 204, 221
Harold 204, 220
FENTRESS
Frances 379
FERGUSON
Mr. 411
FIELD
Helen 275, 280
FIELDER
Jackson 175
Polly 175
FIELDS
Anna 140
Capitola 140
Clayton 140
Edgar 140
Jetson 140
Mary 104
FINNEY
Sarah 92
FIRTH
Maria 322, 323
FISH
William 404
FISHER
Charles 357
Elizabeth 19
Everard 140
Martha 191
William 357
FITCHETT
Margaret 95
Mr. 95
William 84
FITZ-HERBERT
Alice 30
FITZHUGH
Lucy 43
Philip 43
FITZ-LEWIS
Frances 24

FLAKIN
Elizabeth 380
Mr. 380
FLEISCHMAN
Augustus 276
Conrad 277
Gertrude 276, 277
FLICKWIR
Ann S. 303
FLOOD
Bolling Byrd 55
Eleanor 51, 55, 57
Henry 51, 55
Joel 51, 55
FLOWERDEW
Temperance 35
FOGLE
George 260
Mildred 260
William 260
FORD
Mary 198, 279
FORREST
Douglas 346
French 346
FORSHEE (Fooshee)
William 242
FOSQUE
Elizabeth 82
John 82
Mr. 73, 82
Nathaniel 73
FOSTER
Clella 193
Gertrude 194
Grover 194
H. G. 193
Idena 193
James 194
Lucy 194
Mr. 381
Sallie 193
FOWLER
Francis 419

FOX
Anne 39, 40
Henry 39, 40
FRANCISCO
Peter 44
FRAZIER
Anne 353
Benjamin 353
Catherine 353
Joan 164
John 353
Mary 353
Nalbró 352, 353
Sarah 353
William 353
FREEMAN
Margaret 33
FRENCH
Emily 413
Frances 413
FRISBEE
Mr. 337
FULKERSON
Olivia 271, 276
John 271
FULKS
William 130
FULLER
W. B. 194
FUNK
Delbert 211, 224
Homer 211, 224
James 211
Pearl 211

GAITHER
Henrietta 358
GALLIHER
Elizabeth 106
GALLOWAY
Elinor 418
GAMBLE
William 141
GARDINER
Edwin 410
Mr. 138
GARLING
Samuel 396
GARNER
Elizabeth 389
James 389
Joseph 389
Lilas 389
Martha 389
Mary J. 389
Milton 389
Nancy 389
Rebecca 389
William 389
GARRETT
Bessie R. 148
GARRISON
Catherine 82
John 82
Samuel 82
GASCOIGNE
Barbara 15, 32
Henry 71
Mr. 72
Rachel 72
Richard 26
GEORGE
Elizabeth 389
Nicholas 420
GIBBS
Bathsheba 292
Fred 306, 308
Mary 306, 308
GIBSON
Effie 219
Francis 350
George 349, 350
J. Barrister 350
Lenora 200, 217
William 262, 350
GILKIE
Eva 139
GILMORE
I. 215
Mary Ellen 215
GILPIN
Anne 311, 312-13
Joseph 311
Thomas 311
William 323
GILSEY DE
Miss 305
GLASCOCK
Thomas 419
GODSELL
Anna 210, 224
Susan 209
GODWIN
Daniel 399
Josepha 63, 69, 70
Vianna 101
GOEBEL
Alta H. 217
GOFFINGON
John 75
GOG
Roger 19
GOLDSBOROUGH
Mr. 358
GOODMAN
Mary 248
GOODRIDGE
Nicholas 110
GOODWIN
Edmund 53
GORDON
George 326
Hannah 230
Sydney 393-4
GOTT
Caroline E. 145
GRACE
Carrie 246, 258
Charles 246
Daisy 258
F. M. 246, 257-8

GRACE (*Cont.*)
James 246, 257
Lawrence 246, 258
Lucian 246, 258
Sybil 258
Walter 258
William 246, 258
GRADDY
Victoria 258
GRAY
Eliza 300
Maude 338
GRAYSON
Batavia 165
Benjamin 343
Mary 165
Mr. 165
Nannie 165
Virginia 165
GREEN
James H. 278
Mary Ann 278
Mr. 380
Thomas P. 278
Virginia 278
William 326
GREENE
Aldie Duke 144, 149
Mina 149
GREGORY
Agnes 40
Christiana 40, 43
Deucalion 47
Frances 40, 43
Junius 47
Martha 47
Mary 43
Mollie 42
Nathaniel 42
Richard 39, 40, 42-3, 46
Roger 40, 42, 46-7
Thomas 42, 43
Unity 40
West 40, 42, 43
William 42, 47
GREY
Frank M. 358
GRIMES
Mary B. 44
Mr. 149
GRISWOLD
Anna 219
GUILDEFORE
John 17
Mary 17, 32
GUILDER
Almira 367
GUILFORD
Edward 31
GUNTER
John 420
GUTHRIDGE
Clara B. 210, 223
GUY
Rachel 95
GUYMORE
Mary 321

HACKER
Anne 76
William 76
HADLEY
Bernice 255
Esther 255
Frances 255
Jacob 237
Loren 255
Sarah 388
Sina 237, 242-5
Sophia 387
Tamer 388
W. F. L. 151
HAIL
Martha 263, 269, 270
HAINES
Ethel 252
HAISTEN
Ida 383
William 383
HALES
Mary 24
HALL
Alice 308
Elisha 110
Francis 332
Hannah 230
Harriet 202
Ida 198, 212-13
Martha 227, 230
Mr. 48
Richard 420
HAM
John 371
Sallie 371
Thomas 371
HAMBRICK
Sarah 387
HAMILTON
Elizabeth 330
Gladys 280
Mr. 167
HAMMELAN
Sarah 209
HAMMOND
Priscilla 296
HAMPTON
Frederick 182
Henry 181, 193-4
James 182
Mattie 182, 194
Mary 182, 193
Sallie 182
William 182
HANDY
Jenny 105
HANSBRUGH
Mr. 411

HANTREY
Joane 12
HARDIN
Mr. 374
HARDING
Mr. 411
Thomas 65
HARKRATER
Fannie 259
HARLAN
Alice 244
Alonzo 244
Alpheus 244, 252-4
Carl 253, 254
Clyde 254
Cora 244, 254
Don 253, 254
Gail 253
Grace 253
Hattie 253
Howard 244, 253
Iva 254
Jesse 254
John 244, 253-4
Lee 253
Lincoln 244, 253
Lucinda 244, 253
Margaretta 253
Maude 254
Melville 244, 252
Mr. 320
Oliver 244, 253
Ora 253
Ray 253
Rolph 254
Roy 253
Ruth 260
Scipio 244, 254
Sherman 244, 253
HARLAND
Albie 251
HARLE (Herle)
Randall 59, 420
HARMANSON
Elizabeth 72
Matthew 72
HARMON
Mr. 247
HARNED
Catherine 239, 245-6
HARPER
Henry 55
Mary Anne 136, 140-1
HARRELSON
Alma 272, 278
Amanda 266, 271, 276
Ann 271, 277
Benjamin 272, 278
Frank 271
Helen 271
Hilda 277
Howard 272, 278
James 266, 271, 276-7
Jeremiah 266
John 266, 271-2, 278
Lena 271
Maleta 271, 277
Martha 266, 271
Martin 272
Nathan 271, 276-7
Nathaniel 266, 271
Sallie 271
William 266, 278
HARRIS
Laura 224
Martha 370, 371-3, 375
Sarah 397
HARRISON
Ada 251
Burr 330
Eliza 101
George 328
James 101
Mary J. 142, 149
Sybil 327, 328
Thomas 326
William 326
HARRY
Sarah 108
HARVEY
George 250, 259
Herbert 250, 259
Robert 259
Sarah 444
HATCH
Amy 292
HAWKINS
Henry 420
HAWORTH
Clarkson 389
Elijah 389
Elizabeth 389
Ezekiel 389
Flemon 389
Gilbert 389
Harriet 389
Isaiah 389
James 389
Jane 389
John 389
Louisa 389
Mahlon 389
Margaret 389
Mary 389
Melissa 389
Millie 389
Morice 389
Owen 389
Phoebe 389
Rebecca 389
Sarah 389
Susanna 389
Uriah 389
HAYES
Maria L. 162

HAYNES
Morgan 419
HAZARD
Elizabeth 317
HAZZARD
Mr. 366
Rebecca 365, 367-8
HEDGES
Elizabeth 164
HEDRICK
Carol 221
Edna May 204, 221
Elijah 189
Emma 190, 204, 221
Frank 190, 204, 221
George 189, 190, 204, 221
Jacob 189
Martha 172, 178, 184, 190
May 190, 205, 222
Nellie 190, 204, 220-1
HENDERSON
Elizabeth 392
Virginia 220
HENEY
Nancy 392
HENLEY
Ara 142, 149
Sarah 142
Thomas 142, 149
HENRY
Elizabeth 43
Patrick 43, 412
HENSLEY
Alexander 354
HIATT
Narcissa 251, 259, 260
HICKS
Leora 260
HIGGINS
Eliza 134, 138-9
HILL
Elizabeth 15
William 16
HILLEARY
Family 154
Sarah 153, 156-8
Tilghman 155
Thomas 154
Vorlinda 126, 151
HIMES
Mary 392
HINCKLEY
Jerusha 294
Mary 295
HINSLOW
Thomas 350
HINTON
Frances 36
HISEY
Elvin 147
HITCHENS
Sally 367
HOBSON
Richmond 51
HOCKER
Louisa 267, 272
HODGE
Mary 349, 351-3
William 349
HODGES
Sarah 377
Virginia 409
HOKE
Grace 222
HOLCOM
Mr. 262
HOLCOMB
V. E. 192
HOLLIDAY
Alice 47
Ariana 44, 47
Frederick 47
Jaquelin 44, 47
Lucy 44, 47
William 44, 47
HOLMEAD
James 116, 426-7
HOLMES
Lloyd 223
HOLT
Anne 23
Mary 354, 357
HOOVER
Dora 254
HOPE
Mr. 139
HOPKINS
Elizabeth 172, 175-7, 179
Frederick 207
HORINE
Dorothy 216
Frederick 200, 216
Harold 216
Laura 199, 216
Lilliard 200, 216
Lola 200, 216
HORNER
B. F. 144, 149
Edward 149
Frances 144, 149
Franklin 144, 149
William 144
HORSEMAN
George 335
Mr. 335
HOUGH
Benjamin 316
HOWARD
John Beale 332
Isabelle L. 304, 306
Mary M. 262-8
Violetta 395
HOWE
Elizabeth 407

HOWELL
Captain 421
HOWES
Mary 290
HUBBELL
Peaceable 403
HUDSON
Mr. 367
HUFF
Sarah 408
HUFFORD
Maude 257
HUGHES
Parmelia 364
Rosanna 393
HUME
George E. 47
Jaquelin 47
William 47
HUMRICKHOUSE
Louise 359
HUNGERFORD
Richard 15
HUNNICUTT
Mr. 415
HUNT
Marguerite 360
HUNTER
Mary 450
HURLOCH
Elizabeth 398
Mr. 112
Sarah 398
HURST
Elizabeth 25, 26
Sallie 76
HURTLEY
Mary 61
HUSTON
Charles 322, 323
Elizabeth 322
Hannah 322
Henry 322
Mary 322
Robert 322
Samuel 322, 323
William 322, 323
HUTCHISON
William 114
HYDE
John 11
HYLTON
Miss 412
HYNEMAN
Alexander 308
Lloyd 308
Rosalie 308

INGRAHAM
Dorothea 56
IVERSON
Agnes 31

JACKMAN
Charles 188, 204
Dr. 203, 204
Edwin 188, 203
H. 188
Louise 203
Mary 188, 203, 219-20
Raymond 203
W. H. 203
JACKSON
Marie 308, 310
Susan 335-6
JAMES
Elizabeth 264, 270, 271
John 264
Mary Poor 264
JAMESON
Mary 160, 161
JANNEY
Sarah 316
JARRATT
Sarah 14
JASPER
Benjamin 195, 208
Dorothy 208
Elizabeth 195
George 195, 208
Kenneth 208
JENKINS
Ruth 284, 290
JENNINGS
William 358
JEWETT
Elam 204
JOHNSON
Anna 147, 150, 151
B. H. 246
Belt 162, 164
Catherine 271, 278
Charles 390
De Witt C 159
Edwin 159
Eliza 391
Elizabeth 159
Ella 246
Horace 159
John 157, 159, 161
Joseph 157, 159, 161
Joshua 159
Kate F. 259
Levin West 162, 164
Louisa 176, 183
Mary 225
Milton 159
Owen West 390
Richard 272
Sarah 159
Susan 159, 162
Susanna 160
Thomas West 157, 159
West J. 390
JOHNSTON
Cora 207
Edith 394
Joseph 394
JONES
Adelaide 306
Annie E. 303
Arabella 133

JONES (*Cont.*)
A. W. 192
Brooke 137, 143
C. L., Mrs. 381
Catherine 137
Charles 137, 143, 303
Constance A. 306
Constant E. 304, 306, 308
Edward 303, 304, 306
Edwin 137
Erasmus 137, 143
Etha 192
Evan 133, 137
Frank 137
Hanley 192
Harriet 133, 138, 143
Hugh, Mrs. 248
Ida 137, 143
James 51, 137
John 137
Lewellyn 304, 306
Low 248
Margaret 186
Marian 306, 308
Martha 133
Mary 133, 137
Mildred 143
Nathan 133
Orlando 39
Richard 133
Samuel 303, 304, 306
Sapphira F. 303
Sarah 133, 137, 303
Stanley 137
Stockton W. 304, 306
Thomas West 51
Virginia B. 54
W. Albert 137
W. Brooke 133, 137, 143
William 110, 262, 303
Zephaniah N. 137, 143

JOPLIN
Nancy 410, 411

JOYNES
Anne 72

JUSTICE
Catherine 245, 255
Claiborne 245, 255
Endamile 245, 255
Ennis 255
Everett 245, 255
John 245, 255
Kenneth 255
Manly 244, 254, 255
Mr. 247
Nancy 245, 255
Rosella 245, 254
Teresa 255

KAPPER
Betty West 165
John 165
Samuel 165

KAYS
Daniel 380
Nellie 380
Polly 380

KEARNS
Lou Esther 341

KEEN
Bethiah 290

KEIR
Elizabeth 416

KELLAM
Anne 72
Mr. 62
Sarah 62

KELLEY
Helen 147
James H. 147

KELLOR
Carolyn 208
Edith 208
Irvin 208

KELLY
Benjamin 117
Bryan 117, 127
Joseph 117, 121, 122
Leah 442
Mary West 117, 118
Thomas 117, 155

KELSO
Dr. 401
Herbert 401
Liston 401

KEMPER
Lucy 175, 179, 180-1
Rose 225

KENNEDY
Carmita 306

KERR
Mary I. 209

KESLER
Clyde 224
Keith 224
Kenneth 224
Roy 223

KIDD
Margaret 151

KIDWELL
Ella 141
Sarah 134

KILGORE
Anne 138
Charlotte 138, 143
Clarence 138
Flavel 138
John A. T. 138, 143
Margaret 381

KINDIR
William 418

KINSLOW
Thomas 350
KNAPP
Benjamin 183, 194, 195
Carrie 183, 195, 208
Edwin 183, 195, 208
Edwina 195, 208
Lucille 195
Mary E. 183, 194, 208
KNATCHBALL
Eleanor 12
KNEBEL
Anna 212
KNIGHT
William 18
KNOLLES
Anne 32, 36
D. C. 206
KNOLLYS
Anne 377
KNOTT
William 110, 421
KNOWLES
Anne 15
KRAPS
Joseph 197, 212
Kent 197, 212
Leo 197, 212
KURTZ
Lora 260

LACEY
Susan 236, 239
LACY
D. M. 246, 258
Gano 246, 258
Ida 246
LADD
Annie 443
LA FLEUR
Violette 148
LAIDLOW
Henry 32
LAKE
Susanna 189
Thomas 189
LAMAR
James 117
LAMONT
George 224
Lola 224
Lyle 224
Lynn 224
LANCASTER
James 257
LAND
Mr. 380
Patsy 381
LANDERS
Hannah 393
LANDRETH
Mary 364
LANE
Dorothy 18
John 12
LANGHAM
Agnes 19
Edward 18
LANGHORNE
General 42
LARDER
Elizabeth 13
LATHROP
Abigath 291
Elizabeth 293
LATIMER
Mr. 166
LAY
Susan 353, 356, 358
LAYS
Rachel P. 317, 323
LAYTON
Mary E. 140, 146-7
LAWRENCE
Alice Egmond 383
Ethel 219
John Dorsey 230
William 407
LAWS
Sarah 398
LEACH
J. G. 347
LEAF
Elva 443
LEATHERBURY
John 92, 100
LEAVITT
Ralph 26
LEEDS
Professor 359
LEETCH
Elizabeth 375
LEGGETT
Archibald 342
LEIDY
C. F. M. 359
LEIGH
Ferdinand 39
John 19, 21
LEUKNORE
Roger 31
LEWIS
Boen 202, 219
Carolyn 219
Elizabeth 361, 362
Grace 361
Harry 202, 219
Irene 219
John 419
Joseph, Mrs. 381
Mary 415
Mr. 165
Owen M. 219
Peter 361
LIGGETT
Elizabeth 388
LILLASTON
Jacob 81
Nelly 81
LINCOLN
Dr. 143

LINTHICUM
Mr. 149
LINTON
Mary 103, 104
LITER
Mary 177-9, 184-5, 187-8
LITERALL
John 262
LITTLER
John 321
J. Stapler 321
Sidney 321
LLOYD
Maria 231
LOGAN
Ruth 180, 191-2
LONG
Mr. 368
LOVE
John 139
Mr. 248
LOVEALL
Mr. 394
LOWRY
Alexander 348
LUDFORD
Elizabeth 23
LUNSFORD
Charline 208
LUTTER
Phoebe 366
LUTTERLOW
Mr. 247
LYLE
Catherine 33
Emma 54, 56
Nancy 409
LYLES
Barbara 229
Martha 229
Mr. 229
Priscilla 229
Virginia 161
William 229
LYONS
James 47
Lulie 48
Mary 306, 308
Peter 47

MACON
Gideon 38
Mary 43
MADDEN
Mary West 385
MAGRUDER
Julian 145
Marion West 145
Martha 143
MAHONEY
Sarah 336
MAKES
Sylvanus 238
MALONE
John 262
MALVIN
Nannie 212
MANN
Ambrose 241
Audrey 25
Beverly 237, 242
Burkett 242
Caroline 237
Cornelia 241
Edward 237, 242
Eliza 242
Elizabeth 237, 241
Ella 242
Eugenia 242
Fletcher 237, 241
Florence 242
Frances 241
Isaac 237, 241
Jane 241
Jefferson 242
John 237, 241, 242
Keren-Happuch 237, 242
Kezia 237, 242
Martha 237, 242
Oscar 242
Taylor 237
Vermegio 241
Wesley 237, 241, 242
William 237
MANNAKEE
Reuben 138
William 137, 138
MANSFIELD
Virginia 53
MANTELL
Mary 22
Susanna 22
MARABLE
Mr. 52
MARROW
Elizabeth 103
Philip 103
William 103
MARSHALL
Emma 105
Mr. 366
MARTIN
Elizabeth 41, 300, 386-9
George 41
Herman 255
Ira 255
James 386
Letitia 41, 44, 45, 46, 384
Lorena 255
Lotis 41
Mr. 248, 333
Nancy 386
MASON
Gertrude 256
MASSY
Samuel 112
MASTERS
Edith 252
MATSON
Evelyn 321

MATSON (*Cont.*)
George 321
MATTHEWS
Samuel 36
MATTINGLY
Mary 248, 258
MATTRUM
John 420
MAULL
Mr. 366, 368
MAXWELL
Pearl 257
McARTHUR
Frances 450
McCARTHY
Charlotte 33
McCLANAHAN
William 71
McCLELLAN
Hugh 279
Joyce 280
Marjorie 280
McCLELLAND
Belle 255
McCLURE
Cora 203
Lucille 208
William 208
McCORMICK
George 141
Mary 252
McCRAE
Nancy 345
McCUBBIN
Elizabeth 395
McCULLOUGH
Mary 349
McCUMBER
Mary 340
McDOWELL
James 307
McGILL
Eleanor 157, 161, 163-64
Family 157
Patrick 157, 158
Sarah 158, 160, 161
McILVAINE
Lydia 364, 367
McINTYRE
Mary 218
McKEAN
Elizabeth 44, 48
Janet 45, 50
McLAUGHLIN
Miss 45
McMAKIN
Alexine 204
McQUEERY
J. C. 373
John Henry 373
Wallace 373
Wesley 373
McWILLIAMS
Louise 390
MEACHAM
Elizabeth 235, 236, 237
MEARS
Elisha 83
John 84
Mary 115
MEDLEY
John 420
MEGUIAR
Elizabeth 273, 280
Joyce 273, 279
Pauline 273, 279
Thomas 273, 279, 280
MELSON
Caleb 93
Susan 91, 97, 98
MELTON
Catherine 220
MENSING
Alice 54
MEREDITH
Christiana 43
Samuel 43
MERRITT
Della 275
MERRYMAN
John 419
MERSERVEY
Benjamin 298
MESSENGER
Ida 298, 299, 300
MEUX
Anne 20
MEYERS
Robert 220
MICHAELBONE
Jone 21
MICHELL
John 22
MICKLE
Lauren 214
Oscar 213
William 213, 214
MIDDLETON
Eleanor 132, 135
Evan 340
John 339, 340
Lucy 340
Mary 181, 192, 193
MILBY
Anne 74, 82, 83
MILES
Mr. 76
MILLER
Alexander 340
J. Marshall 394
Robert 219
William 349
MILLIKEN
James 262
MILLS
James 421
MINNIS
Elizabeth 142, 149
MINOR
Elizabeth 327, 329
Fairfax 358
Gertrude 356, 358

MINOR (*Cont.*)
Jemmina 343
John West 343, 358
Mercy 287, 291, 292-93
MITCHELL
David 350
Ella 214
Harriet 214
Henry 420
Mary 151, 350
William 214
MOHR
Chalmer 216
Eugene 216
Jay 216
J. Lynn 216
Maurine 216
Willard 216
MONNETT
Elizabeth 256
MONTGOMERY
Mildred 280
MOONEY
Mrs. 273
MOORE
Alexander 345, 346
Anne 24, 25
Charles 232
Clarence 232, 233
Hannah 230, 232
Jane 346
Jasper Yeats 232
Lamar 232, 233
Martha 232
Mary 232
Pearson 232
Richard 230, 231, 232
Samuel 230-3
Sarah 232
Stephen 230
Thomas 232
MOORS
Frank 222
Mary Anne 222
MORGAN
Phoebe 394
Thelma 225
MORRIS
Minerva 199
MORRISETT
Cason 381
MORRISON
Ellen 158
MORRISS
Christopher 43
Henry 43
Richard 43
MORSE
Mrs. Harry 381
MORTIMER
Elizabeth 31
MORTON
Adelaide 356
MOSBY
Miss 52
MOSCHENROSE
Cornelius 212
Ida 211
MOSELEY
William 420
MOSLEY
Mr. 410
MOULTON
Leonice 358, 359
MOUNT
May 209, 222
Robert 209
MOUNTFORT
Thomas 421
MULLINS
Leland 216
MURRAY
Adam 204, 205, 221
Alexine 204
Eugene 205, 222
Francis 221
George 205, 221
Paul 204, 221-2
Pauline 205, 221
MYALL
Edith 194, 208
Edward 194
William 194, 208

NAIL
Ruth 281
NALDRETT
George 22
NASH
Captain 262
NELSON
Sarah 96
NEWCOMBE
Miss 415
NEWLIN
Esther 319
Hannah 254, 260
NIXON
John 351
Mary 351, 354, 355
NOCK
Elizabeth 90
Samuel 90
NOEL
Charles 89
Flavius 89
NOGGLE
Eliza 199
Mary 199
Samuel 199
NOTTINGHAM
Margaret 96
Mary Anne 102
Stratton 106
Thomas 101
NOVELL
Mary 15

O'BANNON
Algernon 181
Captain 181
James 181
Laura 181

O'BANNON (*Cont.*)
Lucy 181
Mary 181
Melissa 181
Richard 181
Solon 181
William 181
O'BRIEN
Cynthia 149, 151
ODEN
Benjamin 231, 232
Ellen 232, 233
OFFUTT
Thomas 116
OGLESBEE
Nancy 386
O'NEALE
Annette 202, 218, 219
Eleanor 130, 133, 134
Eleazar 186
Martha 185, 187, 199, 200-1
Samuel 186
Sarah 131, 133, 135
William 126, 130-1, 137
O'REILLY
Jeanie 307, 309
Luke 307, 309
Mary West 307, 309, 310
ORFF
Mary 260
ORGAN
Atha 392
ORRISON
Mr. 319
OSBORNE
Anne 347, 348
OWEN
Emiline 404
Jane 385, 386
Henry 31
Lawrence 121

PAGE
Eldon West 166
George 163
Jane Byrd 163, 166
John 163, 166
Lila 163, 166
Nellie 163
Rosalie 166, 167
Virginia 166, 167
William 163, 166, 167
PAINTER
J. 324
PAKE
Walter 420
PAKINGTON
William 20
PALMER
Robert 26
PARENT
John, Mrs. 337
PARKER
Adelia 245, 257
Anne 81
Caroline 367
Elizabeth 89
Henry 81
John W. 393
Patience 84, 99
Sarah 81
W. H. 96
PARKS
John 110
Margaret 354, 357
PARTRIDGE
George 285
Triphosa (Tryphosa) 285, 287, 288
Sarah 285
PATTEN
Conrad 346
John 346
Juliet 346
PATTERSON
Alice 359
Enos 249, 259
Ida J. 249
Lewis 249
Lucy 56
Margaret 249
Vivian 249, 259
PAWSON
John 421
PAYNE
Eliza 346
Ella 191
Penelope 327
William 346
PEARCE
George 410
John West 410
PEARSON
Anne 321
Isaac 320
Margaret 343
Sarah 313, 316, 317
Simon 313, 344
Susanna 231-32-33, 326, 343
Thomas 313, 326, 343
PEEBLES
Eliza 392
Mary 392
PEGRAM
John 47
PELHAM
Herbert 33
Robert 32
PELOTT
John 33
PEMBERTON
Eliza 187
PENFIELD
John 299
Mary 299
Melissa 299

PENFIELD (*Cont.*)
Morris 299
Simeon 299
PENNIFIELD
Ara 137, 142
PERCY
Eleanor 26, 31
PERRIN
Edward 421
PERRY
Clara 321
Edith 321
Ida 321
James 121, 125, 127, 169
Rachel 127, 169, 171, 173-74
Sylvester 321
PETERS
Avis 259
Charles 259
Lloyd 259
Lois 259
Loren 259
PETERSON
Christian 301
La Vivian 301
Madge 301
Robert 301
PETTITT
Blanche 401
George 401
Rufus 401
William 401
PETTY
Cynthia 240, 247
Elizabeth 240, 247
Isaac 240, 247
Mary 240, 247
Sabra 236, 239, 240-41
Spencer 240, 247
PEYTON
Craven 414
Frances 414
Margaret 414
Mr. 329, 414
Thomas 329
Valentine 414
William 414
PHELPS
Gertrude 105
PHILLIPS
Chauncey 255
Emory 255
Lora 252
Louisa 51
William 43
PHILPOT
Blanchard 163
Elizabeth 353
PIERSEY
Francis 36
PIKE
Elizabeth 18
PINCKNEY
Priscilla 356
PIPPIN
Mr. 104
PITTS
Elizabeth 101
PLAIN
Mary 192
PLOTNER
Alice 223
PLUMPTRE
Elizabeth 16
POINDEXTER
James 45, 46
Sallie 52, 56
POPLESTONE
Philip 421
PORTER
Charlotte 301
Mitchell 418
PORTNER
Anna 55
Robert 55
POULSON
George 94
POWELL
Anne 69
Dorothy 360
Joyce 268, 273
Robert 345
Susanna 314, 319, 320
PRATT
Eliza 161, 163
Gregory 12
PRESBURY
Drusilla 296
Mary 289
PRETTYMAN
Ann 362
PREUSS
Edna West 274
Hermine 274
Levi 274
Otto C. 274
Otto C., Mrs. 261
Roma 275
PREWITT
Martha 391
PRICE
Mortimer 336
PRINCE
David 110
PUE
Anne 231, 232
Nancy 231
PUSEY
Mary 322
PUTNAM
Amelia 262
Catherine 105, 106
Israel 262

QUARLES
Miss 302

RAINEY
Taylor 374
RAMSDELL
Eunice 301

RANCK
Margaret 274
RANDOLPH
William 18, 44
RAY
Elizabeth 194
George 194
Jane 145
Jean 147
John 147, 194
Louis 194
S. 194
REDD
John 43
Lucy 43, 47
REDFIELD
Mary 450
REED
Emily 357, 359
REEVES
Anna 300
Carrie 300
Emory 300
Gertrude 300
Laura 300
Margery 284, 285, 286
Stephen 300
REGER
John 76
REITZEL
Salome 253
RENSHAW
John 405
Susanna 405
REVELL
Catherine 25, 397
REW
Robin 84
REYNOLDS
Floyd 201
Lola 201
Marjorie 201
Martha 201, 217
Pearl 201, 217
Rubio 201
RICHARDSON
Anne 404
RICHESON
Holt 42, 43
RIDDLE
Frank 205, 222
George 206, 222
Velma 206, 222
RIDGELEY
David 359, 360
Helen 359
John 359, 360
Julian 359, 360
Leonice 359
Margaret 359
RIKER
Charles 150
RILEY
Fannie 380
Frances 380
Mr. 74, 380
Raymond 85, 92
Thomas 74, 85
William 74, 93
RINEHART
Elizabeth 406
Fae 220
RIPPETOE
Zeppa 340
ROBBINS
Elizabeth 393
ROBERTS
Mattie 192, 206, 207
ROBERTSON
James 53
ROBINSON
Charles 257
Elizabeth 64, 70
Eva 257
Lucretia 182
Sarah 64, 70
Scarburgh 64, 70
Susanna 64, 70
Tully 64, 70
Waymon 257
West 64, 70
ROBISON
Frances 315
Jacob 321
James 315, 321
Jemima 315
Mary 315
Rachel 315
Thomas 315
RODGERS
Anne 79
Comfort 65, 73, 74
Jacob 66
Margaret 90, 96, 97
Mr. 73
Nathaniel 66
West 73
RODOWAY
John 421
ROGERS
Zorobabel 85
ROLLINS
Edward 302
ROSS
David 371
Mr. 368
Permelia 197, 211, 212
ROSSER
Thomas 49
ROUT
Millard 180
Robert 180
Sallie 180
Smith 180
ROWLES
Anne 72
Elizabeth 61, 65, 66, 72
Jonathan 72
Mr. 72

ROYSTON
James 193
RUARK
Hazel 259
RUCKER
Valentine 52
RUSSELL
Edward 18
Margaret 93, 100
Sarah 93
RUTLEDGE
Anna 253

SABIN
Jonathan 288
SACKVILLE 284
Elizabeth 9
ST. AMAND
Ida 30
ST. BARBE
Alexander 20
SAIRLE
William 26
SALISBURY
William 146
SAMMELL
Edmonia 136
SATCHELL
Mary 85
SAUNDERS
Irene 207
SAUVALLE
Isabelle 305, 307, 309
William 305, 307
SAVAGE
Annette 196, 210, 224
Emma 210
Herbert 196, 210
Hester 90, 97
John 196, 210
Marie 210
William 33
SCARBURG (SCARBORO)
Charles 20, 59, 73
Edward 73
George 92, 93
Matilda 60, 61, 62, 64, 65
Mr. 73
SCHEIDEL
Mabel 218
SCHELLINGER
Mr. 368
SCHLECHTY
Mary 199
SCHMITT
Adam 150
James 150
Virginia 150
SCHNAUFFER
Elise 164, 166
Levin 164, 166
Patrick 164, 167
William 163, 164, 166-67
William, Mrs. 153
SCHWAB
Walford 210, 224
SCOFIELD
Laura 275
Lon 275
Richard 275
William 275
SCOGGIN
Thomas 420
SCOTT
Anne 50
Frank 277
John 277
Kate 198
Margaret 207
Maria 48, 50, 52, 53
Mr. 75
Pamelia 50
Sarah 136, 139
SCRIVENER
W. H. 374
SEABURN
John 407
SEARS
Olivia 323
SEATON
Elizabeth 42
SELDON
George 76
SELLMAN
William 65
SHANDS
Carrie 104, 106
SHAY
Florence 209
Howard 209
Isaac 209
Louis 223
Mabel 209
Paul 209, 223
Roy 209, 223
Walter 209
SHI
Augustine 383
Mary 383
SHIELDS
Robert 210
SHIRLEY
Cecily 33
Elizabeth 22
SHUTE
Sarah 303
SILVER
Richard 20
SIMMONS
Blanche 146
Edgar 146
Florence 146
James 146
Loula 146
Mary 146
Martha 287, 293, 294
Maude 146

SIMMS
Emily 345, 346
John 345, 346
SIMONS
Joan 24
SIMPSON
Anne 79
Belle 373
John 88
Mr. 88
Southey 88
SIMS
Anne 24
SIMSAR
Jessie 310
SING
Mr. 394
SINGLETON
Margaret 96
SKIDMORE
Sarah 383
SKIFF
Nathaniel 285
SKINNER
Mary 138, 143, 156
SKYRES
Margaret 23
Thomas 26
SLADE
Dixon 426
SLOCUM
Deborah 403
SMITH
Anne 69, 79, 86-8
Annie 304, 305
Benoni 70
Davidson 392
Elizabeth 367
Florence 252
George 70
Ida 254
Isaac 69, 79
James 304
Jennie 304
John 66, 69, 70, 79, 96
Kezia 79
Margaret 96, 102
Martha 249, 258
Mortimer 103
Mr. 167, 410
Priscilla 228
Richard 228
Sarah 69, 79
Thorogood 69
Viola 254
William 65, 342
SMOOT
Maria 393
SNEAD
Charles 64
Elizabeth 88
John 88, 91
Mary 88
Mr. 88
Robert 64
Sarah 61
Tully 88
SNIFFEN
Anna 341
SNODDY
Elizabeth 384
Ewing 383, 384
Mary Lee 384
SNYDER
Martha 257
SOMERSET
Charles 31
SOMERVILLE
Mr. 358
SOUTHCOTE
Margaret 13
SPAKE
Thomas 420
SPARROW(E)
Anne 64
Charles 419
Scarburgh 64
Thomas 64
SPIERS
Betsy 95
Margaret 95
Nancy 96
SPOONER
Samuel 62
SPOTTSWOOD
Dorothea 44
John 44
SPRAGUE
Abiah 291
STACHEL
Clara 219
STALEY
Lucinda 243, 249, 250
Tabitha 243, 250, 251
STAMPE
Elizabeth 11
STAPLER
John 315, 321
Sarah 315, 321
STARK
Mary 445
STARR
Edna 165
STERNE
George 320
Rachel 320
STEVENS
Don 254
Edith 254
Homer 254
Howard 254
Jessie 254
Lucetta 384
Thomas 419
STEVENSON
Jacob 407
STEWART
Caroline 177
Charles 356, 358
David 353, 356, 358-9

STEWART (*Cont.*)
Emily 177
Harrison 177
Helen West 358, 359, 360
James 177
John 353, 356, 358, 359
Nellie 150
R. A. 393
Sarah 177, 359
Simeon 177
Thomas 177
William 177
STOCKETT
Damaris 153
Susanna 124, 129 153, 156
Thomas 153
STOCKLEY
Anne 74
Eyre 74
STOKLY
Esther 362
STONE
Cyrus 213
Edward C. 213
James 231
Maria 357
Simon 213
STOTT
John 85
Kelly 92
STOUGHTON
Sarah 21
STOUT
Elizabeth 49
Frances 402
Francis 49
James 49
Henry 49
Luther 49
Mary 49
William 48, 49
STRAHAN
Amy 380
Mr. 380
Thomas 380
William 380
STRALEY
Mary 76
STRANGE
Elizabeth 32
Emma 201, 217, 218
STRELLEY
Nicholas 19, 31
STRIBLING
Ida 137, 143
Lucy 393
STRINGER
Edmund 255
Warren 255
STRONG
Abigail 295
STROUD
Narcissa 391
STUART
Margaret 150
STYLES
John 419
SULLIVAN
Mary 258
Neal 258
W. T. 258
SUTTON
Edmund 191
James 191
John 191
Joshua 191
S. Alice 191
Samuel 191
Susie 191
SWANSON
Claude 48
SYPULT
Gladys 221

TALBOT
Daniel 344
John 344
Mary Anne 214
TALKINGTON
Samuel 314
TEASBURG
Thomas 32
TAYLOR
Aileen 219
Bartholomew 68
Cassius 203, 219
Charleen 219
Elizabeth 47
Harlow 203, 219
Joseph 421
Martha 306
O. L. 151
Russell 200, 217
Samuel 100
Turner 200, 217
Velma 219
Wilmer 219
TEAKLE
John 75
Mary 75
Thomas 75
TEIR
Mr. 248
TEMPLE
Marie 18
TENCH
John 114, 421
TENNENT
James 307
TERRELL
Benjamin 387
Catherine 387
Elizabeth 387
James 387
Jane 387
John 387
Mary 387
Rebecca 387
Robert 387
Sarah 387
Susan 387
William 387

TERRETT
Constant 344
Margaret 344, 345
Nathaniel 344
Susanna 344
William 344
TERRY
Florrie 409
THOMAS
Evan 326
T. A. 405
Virginia 163, 165
THOMPSON
Abigail 397
Andrew 398
Ethel 198
Frank 358
Robert 357, 358
THOMSON
Hannah 317
Peter 317
THORLEY
Margaret 31
THORNTON
Anne 44, 49, 50
THORPE
Lucy 416, 417
THRALL
William 298
THROCKMORTON
Mary 15
TILGHMAN
George 151
Richard 354
Thomas 155
TINGLEY
Samuel 363
TINLEY
Martha 366
TINSEY
Betsy 411
TODD
Mr. 368
TOKE
Thomas 16
TOPPING
Garrett 75
TORBET
Carl 253
Cora 253
Horace 253
Howard 253
James 253
TOSCANO
Alicia 307, 309
Joaquin 307, 309
TOTEN
Thomas 310
TRACY
Joseph 309
Maxwell 309
TRAIL
Dorcas 130
TRESTER
Carrie 251
TRIGOTT
Joan 24
TRINOSKY
Grace 218
TROTMAN
William 15
TUCKER
John 14
Ralph 14
TULLEY
Stephen 111
TUNNELL
Sally 91
William 91
TURBIVILLE
Ora 415
TURNER
Charles 331
Mary 95
Mr. 333
TURPIN
Solomon 418
TWIFORD
Elizabeth 81
Revell 81
TYRE
Richard 419
TYREE
Mary 447

UNDERWOOD
Margaret 447
UPSHUR
Thomas 75
Anne S. 75
UVEDALE
Diana 20

VAN DEVENTER
Dale 217
Hobart 217
VAN HOY
Gertrude 191, 206
VARNEY
Doris 222
Dorothy 222
Elmer 222
VAUGHN
Mary 362, 363
VEAR
Mr. 82
VEAZEAN
Francis 115
VENABLES
Dorothy 19
VERT
Elizabeth 368
VESSELS
Eliza 367
VICKERY
Nellie 249
VIZEN (VIZEAN)
Francis 115
VOICEEN (VOIZEEN)
Francis 115
VOYZEEN
Francis 115

WADDELL
Mary 269
WADE
John 134
WAKEFIELD
Eliza 232
WALES
Nathaniel 291
Susanna 288, 294
WALKER
Edmund 371
Mr. 46
Susan 328, 332,
WALLS
Alvie 251
Lora 250
WALROVAN
Josiah 319
WALTERS
Benjamin 308
WARD
George 166
WARNER
George 94
John 421
WARR
De La 7, 8, 9, 11, 14-17, 19, 21-3, 26, 29, 30-3, 35-6, 57, 63, 113, 227, 283-4, 311, 315, 324-5, 347, 377, 384
WARR (WARRE) LA
Joan 30
John 23, 29
Jordan 29
Roger 9, 29, 30
WARRINGTON
Mr. 366
WASHBURN
Elizabeth 394
WASHINGTON
George 344-5, 349, 414
WASON
Mary 96
WATERS
Dora 146
WATERTON
Frances 26
WATKINS
Henningham 47
Sarah 17
WAUGH
Abner 44, 47
Sarah 44, 47
WAYT
James 53
WEBLEY
Mr. 402
WEBSTER
Mr. 26
WEEKS
Joshua 288
WELCH
Anne 355
Elizabeth 189
Michael 189
WELTE
V. A. 106
William 106
WENNINGER
B. F. 218
Dorothy 219
Frank 219
Gertrude 219
Russell 219
Wilbur 219
WESCOTT
Sarah 449
WEST
A. Orville 404
A. T. 337
Abbie 365, 368
Abel 65, 71-4, 80-3, 89, 295, 302
Abigail 77-8, 285-6, 288-9, 295
Abner 286, 288, 291, 296
Abraham 244, 252, 429
Abram 236-8, 242-5, 249, 258
Actea 405
Ada 67, 76-7, 298, 300
Adam 392
Adelia 257
Agnes 20, 37-9, 40-3, 54, 56, 65, 67, 71-2, 75, 81, 84, 89
Aholiab 15
Albert 103-4, 132, 243, 249, 442
Alcetta 450
Alexander 12, 18, 45, 48, 50, 52-3, 60-1, 67-8, 76-7, 84, 91-2, 99, 137, 142, 300, 370, 401, 426, 430-1, 433, 438-9
Alfred 443
Alice 26, 31, 45, 49, 50, 54, 98, 268, 372
Allen 20, 22, 250, 388, 409, 442
Allie 401
Alonzo 341
Alta 140, 146
Alvah (Alva) 294, 392
Amanda 179, 239, 245, 256-7, 377
Amasa 287, 292
Amelia 265
America 180, 192, 371
Ames 136, 141, 148, 287, 293-4, 388,

WEST (*Cont.*)
Amos (*Cont.*) 391, 393-4, 399, 405-6, 426, 435
Amy 250, 378-9, 380, 430
Ananias 401
Andrew 292, 379, 399, 400, 413, 432, 442
Angeline 264, 269
Anice 239, 246
Anna 70, 151, 341, 344-5, 388, 400, 414
Annamariah 80, 89
Anne (Ann) 18, 19, 24, 26-7, 31-3, 37-8, 40, 44-5, 49, 59, 60, 62, 64, 66-8, 71, 73-5, 77-9, 80, 85-8, 93-6, 98, 100, 127, 131-5, 137-8, 156-7, 228, 286, 290, 292, 322, 330, 334, 344, 346-9, 350-2, 355, 362, 397-8, 402, 411, 414, 416, 420-1
Anne Sophronia 413
Annie 243, 249, 305, 307, 377, 408, 443
Anson 442
Anthony 59, 60-1, 63, 65-6, 68, 71, 73-4, 79, 80-2, 261, 397, 420
Ara 396
Arabella 156
Archa K. 442
Archie 341
Arene 46, 51
Argoll Y. 63, 68, 69
Ariana 44, 48-9, 52, 54
Armistead 136, 141, 148
Armstrong 350
Artemisia 175, 181
Arthur 93, 98, 231-3, 252, 304, 334, 366, 409, 432
Asa 400
Ashton 52
Audrey 402
Augustus P. 138, 144, 442
Ausburn 433
Bailey 363-4, 366, 368
Balchen 18
Baldwin 13
Barbara 17
Barnet 327
Barney 432
Bartholomew 401, 402, 403, 425
Basil 123, 128-9, 205, 438
Bathsheba 285, 292
Beatrice (Bridget) 22, 26
Beckwith 443
Bedell 232
Bellingham 21
Beniah 438
Benjamin 3, 67, 77-8, 85-6, 93-4, 98-9, 100, 108-9, 111, 115, 117-9, 120-4, 126-8, 151, 153, 155-6, 158, 205, 232-3, 240, 261, 268, 272, 286, 290, 296, 311, 313-4, 317-9, 324-5, 331, 349, 352-3, 356, 361-4, 366, 386, 391, 406, 408, 413, 415, 424, 426, 429, 430-3, 438, 443
Benoni 60-62, 66, 370
Benton 241, 248
Berhiah 312
Bertha 191
Bethell 27
Bethiah 290
Betsy 362-3, 379, 400
Betty 336, 374, 399, 416-7
Betty Claiborn 412
Beverlee 276
Beverly 53
Billy Burke 104
Bina M. 443
Bluford 370
Brackett M. 301
Bransford 410, 411, 438
Bridget 79, 88
Broadus 407, 408
Burnham 374
Byron 302
Caleb 3, 287-8, 293, 303, 309, 364, 367, 378-9, 417
Calvin 294
Captain 438
Carl Joseph 443
Carleton 200, 216
Caroline 173, 177, 339, 340, 389, 415, 416
Carrie 161, 187, 200, 217
Carroll 409
Cassandra E. 133, 135, 137, 143
Cassy 85, 92
Catherine (Catharine) 15, 19, 26, 31, 59, 60, 64, 67,

WEST (*Cont.*)
Catherine (*Cont.*) 73, 75, 82, 91-3, 97-9, 105-6, 179, 187, 190, 201-3, 328, 330-1, 333, 351, 355, 390, 397
Cato 414
Cecilia 137, 142, 149
Cecil 443
Charles 3, 11, 22, 33, 38, 40, 53, 63-4, 70, 74, 76, 78-9, 83, 86-7, 94, 100-1, 104-5, 135, 142, 149, 160, 180, 231-2, 240, 244, 247, 252, 290-1, 294, 297-9, 300-2, 304, 324, 336, 346, 373, 384, 387-8, 391-2, 395-7, 404-5, 411, 414-5, 432-4, 438, 443, 450
Charles Ashton 298, 300
Charles Broadwater 335
Charles Cameron 443
Charles H. 444
Charles Ross 412, 413
Charles Samuel 444
Charles Shannon 444
Charles Shute 303-6
Charles T. 426
Chatham 412
Chauncey 404
Chester 252
Chloe 181, 193, 207-8, 295
Christiana 161, 163, 183
Christopher 287, 292
Claiborne (Claiborn) 412, 413
Clara 401
Clara Hoover 103, 104
Clarence 250, 444
Clarinda 401
Clark A. 136, 139
Clayton 381
Clement L. 322, 323
Clementine 364
Cleveland 149
Clifford Hardy 444
Clinton 335, 336
Clyde 245, 257
Columbus 239, 243, 250-1
Comfort 66-8, 73-4, 78, 82-3, 86, 362, 399, 405-6
Conrad 251, 259
Cora E. 162, 268
Corbin 156, 158
Cordelia 305, 307, 309
Cornelia 391, 411
Cronlie 373
Cynthia 173, 175-6, 182, 236, 401, 411
Cyrus 388
Daisy 250
Daniel 158, 293, 295, 364, 366, 404, 407-8, 430-1
David 290, 294-5, 366, 387, 412, 426, 431, 447
David Manuel 445
Deborah 288, 292, 295-6, 365, 368, 403
Decca Lamar 445
Delaware 42, 46, 381
Delmar 200, 216
Dempsey 408-9, 432
Dennis 379
Derelle 390
Dicea 236-7, 241-2
Diego Mandez 239, 244, 251-2
Digby 28
Diodate Brockway 301
Doctor 433
Dodridge 232
Don Carlos 300
Dorothy 14, 15, 31, 105, 201, 217, 348, 350, 432
Drury 412, 429, 438
Drusilla 296
Duncan 276
Du Val 444
E. Jordan 377
E. Lovette 445
Earl 250
Ebenezer 285, 287, 294, 445
Edgar 52, 244, 252, 264, 270
Edith 25, 319, 389
Edmonia 136
Edmund (Edmond) 12, 24, 61, 67-8, 76-9, 88, 424, 430, 438
Edna 251, 270, 274-5
Edward 17, 18, 23, 31, 91, 98, 151, 328-9, 332, 336, 348, 350, 353,

WEST (*Cont.*)
Edward (*Cont.*) 365, 368, 393, 395, 413, 420, 426-7, 432, 438
Edward Lloyd 231
Edward Mitchell 151
Edward Owen 125, 130
Edward Revell 80, 89
Edward Walter 445
Edwin 141, 148
Edwin Hilleary 145, 150
Edwin Montgomery 139, 144, 149, 150
Edwina 148
Eldridge 411
Eleanor (Elinor) 29-2, 31, 33, 71, 79, 80-1, 131, 135, 139, 151, 156-7, 160, 227-9, 308, 310, 313, 315, 321, 424
Eleazar 76, 293
Eli 399, 432
Elias 295, 323, 399
Elias Putnam 263, 267, 272
Eliel 387
Elijah 293-4, 372, 392-3, 399, 411
Elise 323, 445
Elisha 286, 289, 292, 389
Elisia 89
Eliza 46, 51, 55, 157-8, 160-2, 173, 175, 239, 246, 257, 298-9, 303-4, 334, 336, 363, 365-6, 372, 391, 394, 411, 430
Eliza Cassandra 131, 134, 139, 145-6
Eliza Sophronia 391
Elizabeth 13, 18, 19, 20-1, 24-7, 31-2, 44-6, 48, 50-1, 55, 66-7, 70-1, 74-9, 81, 83-9, 91-4, 96-7, 100, 101, 103-4, 125, 131-2, 136, 140, 142, 158-9, 160, 163-5, 173, 175, 177, 179, 180, 190-1, 194, 207, 227-8, 230-1, 236, 240, 247, 264-5 269, 273, 285-6, 288-9, 290, 300, 304-5, 307, 313, 315, 330, 333-6, 339, 341-2, 351, 354-5, 357, 362-5, 370-1, 375, 378-9, 380-1, 386, 388-9, 392-3, 397, 402-3, 405, 407, 411, 414-5, 420-1, 425, 430-2, 443, 446-7.
Elizabeth Howard 269, 273, 445
Elizabeth Tennon 413
Ella 98, 101, 372, 374
Ellis 390
Elly 401
Elsie 291
Elva 443
Elvira 298, 300
Elwood 387
Emeline 112
Emily 131, 134, 363, 366
Emma 54, 98
Emmett 336
Enoch 396, 431
Enos 384, 431
Ephraim 292, 435
Erasmus 131, 133, 135, 137, 142, 149, 156, 158-9, 160, 162, 430, 438
Ernest 445
Esther 84, 91-2, 120-1, 124-7, 286, 295, 320, 389, 405-6
Ethel 245, 257, 259, 373
Eugene 52, 56, 160-1
Eva 148
Evalina 301
Evan 17
Eve Adora 276
Evelyn 105
Ewin P. 89
F. M. 239, 245
F. W. 381
Fannie 74, 92, 241, 248
Fay Leone 201, 217
Ferdinando 190
Fern 251
Fielding 435
Flavius J. 243, 248, 258
Florence 140, 147, 341, 409, 444
Floyd 251, 260
Frances 12, 21, 60, 62, 122-3, 127-9, 147, 151, 169, 174, 276, 328, 331, 377-8, 380,

WEST (*Cont.*)
Frances (*Cont.*) 392, 409, 434, 450
Frances O. 139, 144, 149
Frances Y. 86, 94
Francina 331
Francis 4, 20, 25, 31-2, 35-6, 38-9, 41-2, 45, 50, 53-4, 108, 283-7, 291-3, 347, 349, 350-2, 354-5, 357, 359, 391, 402, 410, 411, 420, 423-4, 429, 438
Frank 50, 52, 54, 56, 91, 273, 302, 417
Frank Hubble 192, 207
Franklin 367, 408
Franklin L. R. 445
Franky 379, 431
Freda 401
Frederick 33, 145, 150, 407
Gabriel 426, 431
Garey Davis 132, 133
Gelon 301
Geoffrey (Jeffrey) 25
George 14-6, 19, 23-4, 26, 32, 41, 45, 50, 54, 71, 80-1, 84, 90-1, 93, 97-8, 179, 269, 297, 300, 302, 304, 307, 327, 330-1, 334-6, 350, 364-5, 367, 372, 388, 391, 393, 395, 397-9, 400, 401, 407, 410, 420, 426, 429, 430-4, 446
George Augustus 33
George Benjamin 100, 103
George Beverly 54
George Hayes 162
George John 33
George Mortimer 291, 404, 405
George Robert 45, 50
George Washington 158, 161, 163-4, 176, 183, 243, 251, 297-9
George William 328, 331
Georgiana 98
Gershom 295
Gertrude 105, 356, 358, 384
Gilbert 18, 25
Giles 38
Gilson 135, 139, 145, 149
Godfrey 24, 25, 380, 381
Gordon 403
Grace 419
Granville 446
Gustavus 337, 338
H. 336
H. C. 337
Hamilton A. 446
Hannah 15, 230, 288, 291, 293, 295, 298-9, 314, 316-7, 319, 320-2, 344, 362-3, 365, 389, 396, 398, 400, 420, 430-1, 447
Hardin 412
Harmon 236, 239, 245-6, 391
Harold 252
Harriet 91, 100, 143, 156-7, 231-2, 352, 355, 404, 411, 413, 445
Harriet Petit 99
Harrison 252, 260
Harry 33, 141, 148, 161, 268, 272, 319, 415, 416
Hattie 442
Helen 27, 106, 233, 341, 349, 352-3, 356, 358, 385, 390, 409, 410
Helena 351, 355
Henry 21, 33, 53, 89, 108, 126, 131, 134, 138-9, 143, 151, 169, 173, 177-9, 184-5, 187-8, 243, 249, 251, 291, 337, 350, 366, 390-1, 398, 406, 408-10, 417, 420-1, 424, 430-2, 434, 438, 444
Henry Clay 187, 199, 216, 265
Henry Fisher 367
Henry Lichfield 446
Henry Montgomery 134, 138, 143-4
Henry Parker 103-5
Henry Skinner 138, 143, 446
Henry Thomas 447
Henry Walker 372, 374
Henry Washington 243, 248
Henson 391
Herbert 395

WEST (*Cont.*)
Herbert Rogers 301
Hester 12, 20, 83, 90, 97, 103, 362, 364-5, 367
Hezekiah 432-4
Hilleary 126, 151
Hiram 291
Homer 252
Horace 158, 160, 161
Hosea 449
Howard 268
Hubbell 403
Hugh 326-9, 330, 334, 342, 356
Hugh Blanchard 298, 299
Humphrey 416, 419
Ibby 262
Ida 252, 260
Idelette 269
Ignatius 235-7, 391, 396-7, 431
Ira 236, 239, 293
Irene 293
Irvine 434
Irving 409
Isaac 71, 79, 81, 82, 84, 87-8, 90-2, 236, 239, 240-1, 248, 389, 392, 395, 407-8, 430, 432-3, 435
Isaac Newton 408
Isabel 17, 24, 305, 401
Isaiah 388, 413
Israel 432
J. 336
J. Calvin 404
J. E. 448
J. J. 381
J. W. 337
J. Wilkes Pratt 161
J. Winfree 53
Jabez 292, 295
Jacob 363, 364, 367, 399, 400-1, 408, 424, 430, 433
James 11, 13, 15, 23, 54, 84, 87, 90, 95, 97, 134, 138, 144, 240, 248, 262-3, 266-9, 272, 316, 319, 328-9, 333-5, 339, 341, 345-6, 349, 351-2, 355-6, 358, 363-5, 367-8, 371, 379, 381, 386, 388-9, 391-3, 397, 405-13, 415-17, 419, 423-5, 430-5, 438-9, 443, 450
James Durham 264, 269, 273
James Edward 447
James Harcourt 447
James Layton 147, 151
James Lemuel 381
James Leonard 263, 268
James Robert 417
James Samuel 447
James Smith 304
James Wesley 372-3, 375
Jane 24-7, 32, 61, 97, 236, 289, 296, 313, 334-5, 339, 340, 386-8, 398, 411, 412, 415, 421, 433
Japheth 406
Jasper 179, 417, 430-1
Jean 60, 66, 357-8
Jeanie 305, 307, 309
Jeannette 446
Jemima 22, 64, 70, 236, 327, 329, 399
Jenkins 439
Jephtha 399, 401, 434-5
Jeremiah 66, 74, 292, 388-9, 431, 434
Jerome 24
Jeruel 297
Jerusha 293-5
Jesse 236, 240, 248, 320, 391-2, 410-11, 413, 417, 432, 434
Jesse Felix 417, 447
Jessie 161, 416
Joan 316
Joel 301, 320, 389
Johanna (Joanna) 13, 101, 183, 292, 394
John 4, 13-8, 22-7, 30-3, 39, 40, 42, 45-6, 51-2, 59, 60-9, 71-9, 80-7, 90-3, 95, 97-9, 100, 109, 110, 112, 116-7, 119, 120-4, 126-9, 151, 169, 170-1, 173-4, 176-7, 183, 205, 230, 252, 285, 288-9, 291, 295-6, 312-4, 316-9, 325-9, 334, 339, 342-3, 345, 349, 351, 361-7, 369, 372, 377, 380, 384, 386, 388-9, 391, 394, 396-9, 400, 402-3, 407, 409, 410, 412, 414, 419,

WEST (*Cont.*)
John (*Cont.*) 420-1, 423-6, 429, 430-5, 438-9, 442, 447
John Allen 251
John B. 332, 411
John C. 445
John, Capt. (Gov.) 36, 37, 63
John, Capt. 327-9, 330-1, 342-3
John Clayton 372, 374
John, Col. 37-9, 40, 42, 46, 342-5
John Custis 86, 94
John E. 136, 147, 407
John the Elder 60, 61, 62, 68
John F. 173, 179
John Frank 50
John (Great) 86, 94
John H. 180, 190, 334
John Henry 228
John Howell 447
John J. 396, 417
John Kemper 175, 181, 192-3
John, Lt. Col. 36-7, 59, 60-2, 64-5
John M. 340
John Milton 269
John Montgomery 138, 143
John Orlando 301
John P. 372, 375
John Parker 98, 99, 102-5
John Rowles 80, 89, 96
John Richard 33
John S. 140
John, Sir 227
John T. 395, 404, 439
John Terry 409
John Toliver 403
John Thomas 103-6, 410
John W. 341, 417
John Wharton 351, 354, 357
John William 44, 48, 52, 53, 243, 249
John Wilson 341
John the Younger (Maj.) 60, 62, 63, 64, 68, 69, 70, 78
Jonathan 60, 62, 66, 69, 78-9, 86-8, 293-4, 384, 394, 396, 405-6, 408, 423, 426, 431, 434, 439
Jone 421
Joseph 3, 4, 21, 63, 68, 107-9, 110, 112, 114-9, 120-5, 127-8, 130, 132, 137, 142, 148-9, 153-3, 160-1, 169, 174, 205, 240, 287, 292, 313-4, 316-9, 320, 322-3, 336, 340-2, 361-4, 367, 369, 374, 385-6, 389, 395, 402-3, 413, 415, 418, 424-7, 430-1, 433-4, 438-9
Joseph Duvall 125, 131
Joseph Norman 147, 150
Joseph Rodman 304-5, 307-8, 310
Josephine 52, 56, 377
Josephus W. 415
Joshua 288, 290, 294, 322, 432, 435
Josiah 290, 450
Joyce 399
Judah 286, 290, 294
Judith 38, 77, 176, 183
Judson S. 447
Judy 378
Juen 285
Julia 135, 240, 248, 336-7
Julian 143
Juliet (Juliette) 91, 176, 183, 388
Julius 131, 134
Julius Ewell 145, 150
Junius E. 416, 417
Kate 164, 366, 415
Katherine 148, 158, 420
Kendall 79
Keren-Happuch 236-241
Keturah 296
Kezia 22, 84, 236
Kitty 293, 333, 375
L. F. 450
Lamar 233
Laura 104, 106, 139, 144, 149, 276
Laurence 201, 217
Laurence Jay 187, 200
Laurence Owen 125
Leah 77, 89
Leland 251

WEST (*Cont.*)
Lemuel 378-9, 380-1
Lena 191
Leon 260
Leonard 15, 32, 262, 381, 394, 434-5
Leonard Perry 104, 106
Le Roy 377
Leta C. 200, 216
Letitia 32, 44, 48, 112
Levi 292, 294, 399, 400, 432
Levin 83, 153, 155, 158, 160-2, 164
Levy 431
Lewis 24-6, 335, 361-2, 401, 408
Lida 141, 147
Linn 373
Littlebury 410, 429
Littleton 418, 430, 435
Lizzie 393
Logan 400
Lois 259
Lorenzo 98
Lotan 395, 398
Lottie 161
Louie 340
Louis 373
Louisa 46, 51, 95, 102, 179, 183, 188, 203-4, 356, 384
Louise 147, 150, 341
Lovette 445
Lovina 298, 340
Lucille 405
Lucinda 179
Lucy 42, 46, 175, 180-1, 183, 193-4, 236, 243, 250, 259, 294, 375, 384
Luella 187, 201, 217
Luke 410, 418, 430-1
Lulu (Lula) 163, 165, 240, 401, 409-10
Luther 265, 377
Lydia 100, 289, 290, 295, 319, 362, 378, 403
Lynn 328, 333-6, 435
Lysander 173, 175, 179, 180-1, 191-3, 369
Mabel 96, 148, 252
Mahala 375, 392
Maj. 438
Major 61, 67-8, 75, 78, 84
Maleta 263, 265-6, 271
Malinda 263, 266, 272
Mamie 103-4, 163, 165, 393
Marcus 16, 187, 200, 217, 305, 408
Margaret 20, 23, 31-2, 71, 84-5, 91-3, 97-8, 100-1, 133, 145, 150, 171, 174, 180, 191, 207, 233, 240, 247, 286, 290, 328, 332, 345, 346, 365, 368, 381, 388, 391, 392, 396, 403, 407, 416, 421, 429, 447
Margery 12, 16, 18, 31
Margretta (Margaretta) 207, 357, 359
Maria 18, 132, 232, 268, 319, 411
Marian 145, 148, 308, 310
Marie 32
Marietta 187, 200, 216
Marion 330, 408
Marion Somers 305
Marshall 366
Martha 39, 40-2, 45, 49, 151, 171, 174, 176, 183, 188-9, 204, 228, 230-1, 240, 248, 264, 269, 341, 342, 346, 365, 368, 375, 384, 392, 394, 412, 416, 417
Martin 387, 432
Marvin 251
Mary 11, 13, 14, 19, 22, 25-7, 31-2, 41, 45-6, 48, 50, 52, 60-1, 64, 67, 76-7, 84, 87, 90-1, 95, 97-8, 100, 101, 103-5, 112, 119, 121, 125, 127, 136, 137, 139, 140, 142, 146, 148, 157, 159, 160, 179, 180-1, 184, 192-3, 195-8, 207, 228, 233, 239, 241, 243, 246, 248-9, 252, 259, 263, 265, 268, 270, 273,

WEST (*Cont.*)
Mary (*Cont.*)
276, 279, 280, 284, 286, 289, 294, 296-8, 301, 312-5, 317, 320, 322, 330, 333-4, 341-6, 348-9, 350-2, 354-5, 357, 362-8, 372, 374-5, 377-9, 380, 386-9, 391-5, 397-9, 400, 402, 405-8, 410, 411, 414, 416-9, 420-1, 430-2, 443, 447, 450
Mary Hook 162-3, 166-7
Mary Magdalene 228, 230, 231
Mary Margaret 104, 149, 151
Mary Scarburgh 61, 66, 74
Matilda 60-3, 66-7, 73, 330
Matthew 13, 28, 228, 402, 434-5
Mattie 54, 140, 147
Maude 270
Maurice 140
Maurice Orin 138
Max 448
Melissa 179, 239, 244, 254-5, 372
Mercy 287, 291
Mertie 106
Micajah 400
Michael 431
Millard 373, 375, 416, 448
Millie 386, 389
Milo 243, 251
Milton 244, 252, 392
Milus 336, 337
Minerva 183
Minnie 241, 248, 373
Minor 293
Minta 411
Missouri 100, 103
Mitchell Scarburgh 83, 90, 96, 97
Mitchell Wellington 90, 96, 102
Molly (Mollie) 96, 323
Montgomery 323
Moses 287, 294, 311
Mr. 39, 79, 380, 430
Mrs. 430
Myron Howard 448
Nan 97
Nancy 48, 52, 65, 72, 81-2, 84, 88, 90, 112, 179, 236, 240, 243, 247, 250, 259, 271, 333, 345, 350, 353, 379, 380, 383, 386-8, 391, 401, 410, 411, 413, 434
Nannie 161, 239, 246, 257-8, 372, 374
Naomi 405
Narcissa 239, 244, 252-4, 391
Nathan 287-9, 294-5, 392, 413, 432
Nathaniel 32, 35-9, 40, 86-8, 95, 101-2, 292, 377, 394, 402, 409, 431, 438
Nellie E. 384
Nelson 161, 163, 165, 446
Nettie 336
Nicholas 12, 20, 410, 411
Nora 151
Norman 126, 132, 136, 142
Numa 240, 248
Obadiah 432
Olive 76, 291, 295
Oliver 179, 243, 250, 292
Olivia 46, 52, 102, 264
Onesiphorus 431
Opal 250
Ora Evelina 415
Orman 259
Orrin 391
Orville 336
Osborne 123, 129, 130, 438
Oscar 192, 245, 257, 265, 270, 275, 280, 341-2, 381
Oswald 448
Othello 415, 416
Otho Ker 97, 102
Otie 161
Owen 17, 32, 385-9, 390, 425, 430
Owen Augustus 390
Pamelia 51
Parker 67, 77, 86, 92-3, 98-9, 100, 103, 308
Parker Whitney 305, 308
Passmore 316, 321
Patience 99, 286, 290, 291
Patsy 370
Patrick 157, 160-1, 163-4

WEST (*Cont.*)
Paul 259, 289
Paul Clarendon 448
Paul Vining 448
Pearson 326
Peggy 91
Peleg 290
Peletiah 285, 287, 293
Pemberton 367
Penelope 32, 418, 431
Perlina 391
Perry 369, 370-2, 375
Peter 13, 14, 109, 110-4, 284, 286, 289, 290-1, 296-7, 361, 407, 420, 427, 430
Peyton 370, 386-9
Philander B. 291
Philemon 408
Philip 291, 391-2, 420, 427, 431, 435
Philip Parker 67, 77, 81, 84, 85, 91, 92
Phoebe (Phebe) 129, 239, 245, 410
Phyllis 216
Piercy 16
Pleasant 385, 388, 390
Polly 74, 96, 370-1, 400, 434
Preston 322-3, 335-8, 449
Preston Milton 263, 269, 270
Prince 293
Priscilla 227-8, 293
Rachel 62, 65, 71, 72, 74, 77, 81, 83, 112, 127, 169, 170, 313-5, 317, 320-1, 364, 390, 400, 406, 408
Rachel Sophia 230, 231
Ralph 105, 251, 420, 430
Ralph O'Neale 192, 207
Randall 85, 291, 397, 438
Randolph 430, 438
Raphael Lamar 318
Raymond 415, 449
Reason (Rezin) 170, 171, 434
Rebecca 116, 118-9, 121-2, 124, 132, 153, 170-1, 228, 312, 316, 320, 363, 365-7, 386, 389
Reginald 26, 30, 31, 141, 148
Reuben 294, 434, 438
Revell 71, 73, 79, 80, 88, 89, 96
Rezin 130, 171, 405, 406
Richard 13, 15, 18, 21, 27, 31, 66, 74, 82, 83, 89, 90, 126, 131-6, 139, 140, 146-7, 160, 230-1, 265, 270, 274-5, 367, 370-1, 402, 417, 419, 420-1, 431, 434, 438
Rhoda 370, 371, 387, 389
Robert 14, 16, 18, 23, 25, 32, 41, 44, 45, 48, 49, 50, 98, 174, 228, 361, 362, 368, 394-7, 401-3, 413, 416-7, 419, 420-1, 424-5, 427, 429, 431-3, 446-7
Robert Layton 151
Robert Lee 132, 140, 147, 150-1
Robert Rout 181, 192, 206-7
Robert Watson 145
Robert Wiley 408
Robert William 449
Roberta 356, 358
Robin 424
Robinson 79, 37, 96
Rodney Mott 449
Roger 12, 171, 174-5, 293, 344-6, 429
Roger Nelson 132
Roland 415, 434
Rosa 187, 199, 214-5
Rosalie 148, 304, 306, 308, 405
Roscoe L. 449
Rose 420
Rowland 14
Roy 251, 375
Roy Owen 385, 390, 449
Ruby 295
Rudolph 431
Rufus 240, 292, 339, 401
Russell 305, 308, 310
Ruth 106, 121, 124, 257, 284, 286, 289, 292
S. Chamberlain 403
Sackfield 284, 286, 290

WEST (*Cont.*)
Sackville 284
Sadie 340
Salathiel 74, 82, 83, 90
Sallie (Sally) 51, 52, 79, 88-9, 94, 100, 291, 316, 321, 391, 408, 417
Sallie Bayne 181, 192, 193
Samantha 390
Samson 432
Samuel 3, 87, 91, 95, 100, 120-1, 126, 131-3, 135-6, 139, 151, 174, 284-9, 290-1, 293-4, 296, 301, 313, 314, 316-7, 322, 363-6, 368, 371, 384, 392, 395-7, 403, 405-7, 410, 415, 424, 427, 429, 430, 432-4, 438, 450
Samuel Massy 112
Samuel Scott 50
Sarah 17, 48, 60, 64, 69, 70, 74, 79, 85, 92, 95, 96, 100, 102, 126, 131-3, 136-7, 140-1, 146, 151, 153-6, 160, 171, 174, 179, 249, 258, 287-9, 291, 296, 298-9, 314-7, 319, 320, 322, 327, 328-9, 364-5, 368, 371-2, 381, 388-9, 392-3, 398-9, 400, 405-7, 411, 416, 424, 429, 430-3, 444, 449
Sarah Yeardley 68
Scarburgh 60, 61, 65, 67, 75-8, 84
Scipio 239, 245, 257
Septimius 411
Serena 270, 275
Seth 289, 294, 390
Shirley Joy 150
Silas 289, 296
Silas Mercer 263, 267, 272
Silvia 430
Simeon 112, 129, 169, 171-3, 175-7, 183, 190-1, 195, 205, 291, 294, 406, 434
Simeon Henry 179, 185-7, 199, 200, 201
Simon 32, 110-111, 114, 130, 421
Sina 243, 249
Sion 433
Solomon 74, 83-4, 90-1, 97, 288, 295, 395, 426-7, 433-5
Sophia 151
Sophronia 179
Stacy 428
Stephen 3, 4, 26, 109, 114, 227-9, 230-2, 289, 292, 295, 387, 401-3, 428, 431-2
Stockett 129
Susan 41, 44, 45, 49, 50, 53, 54, 85, 91, 92, 97, 102, 151, 153, 160, 162, 175, 239, 246, 258, 335, 370, 372, 374-5, 386-7, 391, 408, 447
Susanna 39, 41, 43, 65, 67, 71, 72, 75, 81, 83, 86, 87, 90, 95, 100, 156-7, 159, 161, 288, 293, 320, 325, 394, 419
Susie 341
Sybil 327, 329, 332, 429
Sydney (Sidney) 52, 391
Tabitha 84-6, 92-4, 97, 101, 394
Talitha 418
Tamar 399
Temple 14, 18, 434
Theodore 388
Theodosia 12
Thomas 11-2, 14-5, 17-9, 20-1, 23-7, 31-3, 35, 38-9, 41-2, 44-5, 49, 50, 59, 78-9, 85-7, 89, 94-7, 125, 130-1, 133-5, 158, 173, 240, 247, 284-6, 288-9, 290, 296-7, 312-6, 319, 320, 324, 328-9, 330, 333, 378-9, 380, 386, 388, 391, 394, 396-7, 401, 404, 408, 410, 412-6, 419, 420-1, 423-5, 428-9, 430-5, 438-9
Thomas A. 341-2
Thomas B. 46, 51
Thomas, Capt. 37, 39, 40
Thomas F. 50, 53-4, 56

WEST (*Cont.*)
Thomas Franklin 449
Thomas H. 173, 176, 183
Thomas Henry 409, 450
Thomas Hilleary 156, 158, 160-1
Thomas Holliday 160
Thomas J. 381
Thomas Jefferson 381
Thomas Lysander 298
Thomas, Maj. 42, 46, 51, 311-3
Thomas P. 56
Thomas, Sir 4, 9, 22, 30
Thomas Scott 48, 52, 56
Thomas T. 378-9, 380
Thomas W. 371
Thorogood 63, 64, 69, 79, 86-8, 95, 438
Thurston 25
Ticora 372-3
Tilghman 133, 136, 140-1, 151
Tilman Howard 263-5, 270-1
Timothy 291, 296
Tinsley D. 413
Toby 268, 420
Townsend 392
Trueman 158, 160, 428
T. T. 416
Tulitte 399
Turpin 370, 372
Tyson 20
Unity 38, 40, 43-4
Upton 133, 136, 142
Urban 252
Valentine 438
Vanilia 319
V. O. 232
Victor 450
Victoria 366
Vienna 392
Virginia 97, 151, 269, 411
Vorlinda 151
W. Clyde 412
Walker 369, 370-2, 375
Walter 21, 22, 294, 409, 424
Walter Scott 140, 146
Washington 239, 243, 249, 250
Wesley 375
Whitlow 412
William 3, 13-7, 19, 20-2, 24-5, 31-2, 41, 45, 53, 74, 88, 90, 93, 95-6, 98, 100-1, 110, 112, 114, 116-7, 119, 120-8, 130-2, 135, 137, 142, 158, 171, 173, 179, 230, 236-7, 239, 240, 242, 247-9, 261-2, 265, 286, 289, 291, 296, 303, 312-7, 320-3, 327-8, 331-3, 339, 347-9, 350-4, 358, 361, 363-8, 372, 377-9, 380-1, 383-4, 386-9, 391, 393-4, 396-7, 401-2, 406, 408-17, 420-1, 424-5, 428, 430-5, 438-9, 446
William A. 148, 353, 356, 358, 407
William Armistead 136, 141
William Arthur 366, 368
William Augustus 33
William B. 412, 417
William Beverly 50, 54
William Bolle 373-4
William C. 334, 404
William, Col. 39, 41, 44-5
William D. 104-6
William E. 190
William Earl 341
William Edward 332, 334
William G. 406, 413
William H. 103-4, 393
William Henderson 298-9
William Henry 351, 354, 356-7, 450
William Hodge 349, 352
William Holmes 270, 275
William J. 142, 149
William K. 174
William Logan 180, 191
William Madison 244, 251, 259, 260
William Major 101
William Martin 249, 258

WEST (*Cont.*)
William Nathan 276
William Newton 263, 265, 268, 270, 273, 275-6
William Ninon 341
William Pusey 323
William S. 412
William, Sir 114
William Stanley 450
William T. 98, 372-3, 414
William Upton 143
William W. 89, 94, 101, 370-1
Wiilliam Wallace 447
Willis 48, 52, 417, 433
Willis Mason 450
Willoughby 377-9, 432
Wilson 379, 405, 411
Wilton 415-6
Winifred 338
Wrexham 361-6
Yeardley 86
Zebulon 287, 292
Zerelda 175, 180
Zerviah 293
Zorobabel 84, 90, 97

WESTERMAN
G. Luther 166
John 166
WESTLY
Mary 363, 365, 366
WEYNMAN
Thomas 32
WHARTON
Anne 354, 357
WHICKER
Agnes 256
Allen 245, 256, 257
Dennis 245, 256
Dorothy 256
Elizabeth 244
Garford 256
Genevieve 257
Glenn 257
Jeannette 257
Lusina 245, 256
Mary 245, 253, 256, 260
Nora 245, 256
Otto 245, 257
Roland 256
Simon 245, 256
Wilford 256
WHITAKER
Mr. 374
WHITE
Aylife 22
Frank 143
Mary 339, 340
Sally 364, 366, 367
Thomas 97
WHITEHURST
Charles, Mrs. 381
WHITSITT
Betty Jean 281
Constance 281
Frank 281
Garland 279, 281
James 279, 281
Ruth 281
William 279, 281
WIELAND
Mildred 223
WIER
Bessie 250
WILCOX
Winifred 337, 338
WILEY
Susanna 320
WILKINSON
Elizabeth 47
WILLARD
John 288
WILLETT
Agnes 66
Jonathan 75
WILLIAMS
Andrew 399
Ashley 371
Hannah 229, 230, 231
Howard 268
Kate 268
Leonard 268
Lora 210
Luke 407
Maleta 268
Mary 395, 399, 400
Mr. 149, 268
Prudence 399
Rosalie 166, 167
Sallie 367
Silas 49
Thomas 102
William 110, 229
WILLIAMSON
J. P., Mrs. 50
Maude 308
WILLINGTON
Ralph 15
WILLS
Mary 392
WILMOT
Wilson 309
WILSON
Emma 75
Joane 12
Joseph 125
Mary 314-5, 320-1
Mr. 365
Susan 18
WINCHESTER
Homer 259
Irma 259
James 259

WINE
Thomas 110
WINFREE
Mary 53
WINSTON
Charlotte 52
WINTERS
Mary 184
WISE
Jennings 62
John 62, 70, 78
Mary 62
Mr. 97
WOLFE
A. A. 50
Mr. 367
WOMBEVELL
Roger 24
WOOD
Eva 246, 257
Ida 246, 257
Jeanie 308, 309
Jesse 246, 257
Kitty 246
Robert 227
Rose 308, 309
William 308, 309
WOODHOUSE
Elizabeth 380
Frances 380
Margaret 380, 381
Mary 380
Mr. 380
Philip 380
Rachel 380
WOODSON
William 281
Winston 281
WOODWARD
Martha 38, 40
WOOLEY
Mr. 402
WOOTEN
Richard 125, 170
WORTHLEY
Lydia 403
WRIGHT
Elizabeth 387
Jacob 387
John 387
Joseph 387
Lot 387
Marion 266, 272, 278-79
Milton 387
Nora 256
Owen 387
Rebecca 406
Rice 387
William 266, 272
WYCKLE
Elvina 280
WYNNE
Dorothea 348, 349, 350
Thomas 420
WYNWARD
Mary 33

YANT
Lucinda 406
YAPP
Helen 390
YARNALL
Sarah 320
YATES
John 419
YEAGER
Jesse 258
YEARDLEY
Argoll 35, 63
Elizabeth 35
Frances 63, 68
Francis 35
George 35
YOUNG
Charlotte 213
E. L. 51
Mary Jane 385
Tabitha 90

ZELLMAN
Ella 225
ZUIGLEY
Sarah 146

# ADDENDA ET CORRIGENDA

Pages 33 and 35—read *second* voyage for *third.*

Page 59—Philpot's Visitation of Buckinghamshire names: Anthony, Robert, Thomas, Nicholas, Elizabeth and Matthew, all living in 1566, as children of Thomas West of Marsworth. Later descendants were: William, Edmund, Hester, Sybil, Eliseus, Francis and Bridget. These names indicate that Anthony West of Accomac was a native of County Bucks, England, and apparently a De La Warr.

Page 71—read *niece* for *sister,* No. 43.

Page 82—read *Vear* for *Vaer,* No. 101.

Page 91—read *Melson* for *Nelson,* No. 175.

Page 102—read *Smith* for *Rodgers,* No. 256.

Page 105—read *Thomas* for *Parker* and *E. Cassell* for *A. Byrd,* No. 332.

Page 194—read *Myall* for *Knapp,* third line from bottom.

Page 227—Stephen West's ancestral home is given as County Bucks. England, in Mackenzie's *Colonial Families,* vol. 7, p. 231.

Page 284—read *1616* for *1626.*

Page 288—Caleb West is sometimes put under 51 instead of under 39.

Page 297—read *Vineyard* for *West,* No. 174.

Page 316—insert *vol. 2* in line 3.

Page 336—read *Jackson* for *Walker,* Nos. 44 and 46.

Page 369—read *descendants* for *sons,* line 13.

Page 414—read *1769* for *1679,* line 3.

2646